JAMES STARK
OF
STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA
AND HIS DESCENDANTS

Compiled By
MARY KATHRYN HARRIS
and
MARY IVA JEAN JORGENSEN

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS
1985

VOLUME 1
DEDICATION

In the late 1400's, John Muirhead of Scotland, progenitor of James Stark of Stafford County Virginia, saved the life of King James IV from an attack by a bull and was awarded the name STARK by the king as STARK means STRENGTH.

Dedicated to the STRENGTH of the American Stark pioneers who pushed westward to new frontiers from their beginning in tidewater Virginia.

Dedicated to the patience, understanding and support of our husbands, William Edward Harris and Svend Egon V. Jorgensen.

Dedicated to our children and grandchildren:

Kathryn Susan (Harris) Alexander and her children,
  David Michael Alexander and Bradley William Alexander,
  Sarah Louise (Harris) Harris and her children,
  Bryan Lloyd Harris and Stephen Edward Harris,
James Edward Harris,
Charles Arthur Harris,
Daniel Clift Harris,
who are the children and grandchildren of Mary Kathryn (Smith) Harris.

Slinda LeJean (Johnson) Edmonson and her son,
  Jason Egon Doyel,
Richard Riley Hadayia and his daughter,
  Jennifer Marie Hadayia,
Mary Ellen (Hadayia) Ellis and her children,
  Shawna Jean Ratliff and Stephen Phillip Ellis,
Judy Virginia (Hadayia) Theroux and her children,
  Jessica Lynn Freshour and Austin Brandon Theroux,
Carol Jean Jorgensen,
who are the children and grandchildren of Mary Iva Jean (Miller) Jorgensen.
PREFACE

This endeavor began in the 1960's as a search into the ancestry of our Stark families. After several years of reading census records, making trips to the areas of Missouri where our Stark families lived, and corresponding with distant relatives, we found the proof that our common ancestor was James3 Stark who lived in Robertson County Tennessee and Pulaski County Missouri. More research proved that the father of James3 Stark was Thomas2 Stark who lived in Newberry County South Carolina and Robertson County Tennessee. In order to accurately identify the father of Thomas2 Stark, it was necessary to undertake several more years of research to obtain detailed information about many Stark families in Missouri, Kentucky, Tennessee, South Carolina, North Carolina, and Virginia and the relationships between these families. We were able to identify the father of Thomas2 Stark as James1 Stark of Stafford County Virginia. The reasons and proofs for this identification are given in detail in this book.

Since no complete genealogy of the descendants of James Stark of Stafford County Virginia existed, we became interested in using our information regarding Stark families to write such a history. Since that decision we have done research of original records and census records and corresponded with many people to identify many lost lines of this large family.

We wish to thank all of those who have shared our endeavor. Especially do we wish to thank John G. Starke of Ashland, Virginia who corresponded so faithfully with us over a period of years and provided us with detailed information on the James3 (James2,James1) line. The names of those who have shared with us in this work are listed in the acknowledgements at the back of the book.

This book traces the families of five of the fifteen children of James Stark of Stafford County Virginia in detail. Those five are John, James, Jeremiah, William, and Thomas Stark. The available information on his sixth son Daniel is also included. Despite much research we have not been able to trace the seventh son Benjamin. Many early Stafford County Virginia records are not extant. A search of the remaining Stafford County Virginia records and the records of the counties surrounding Stafford County Virginia has yielded little information regarding the eight daughters of James Stark.

Mary Kathryn Harris and Jean Jorgensen

INTRODUCTION

ORGANIZATION OF THE BOOK
1. Part I examines what is known of the Scottish ancestry of James Stark of Stafford Co VA and discusses his life and death in Stafford County.

2. Parts II through VII contain the genealogies of John, James, Jeremiah, William, Thomas and Daniel Stark, six of the seven sons of James Stark.

3. Part VIII contains information regarding six other Stark families, most of whom originated in Virginia. This section of the book is not meant to be an in-depth examination of these families but is included in this book in the hope of assisting others in identifying their Stark ancestors.

ORGANIZATION OF THE MATERIAL IN THE BOOK
1. The 8 Parts of the book are further divided into Chapters. The chapters in Part I contain data on the Starks of Scotland and on James1 Stark. The chapters in Parts II through VII give the genealogies of descendants of the major person of each part. Part VIII has six chapters on Stark families who are not known to be related to James Stark of Stafford County Virginia.
INTRODUCTION--ORGANIZATION OF THE MATERIAL IN THE BOOK

2. The Table of Contents lists each Part and Chapter. Each Chapter heading gives the name of the person and the most important residence of that person to help the reader to identify the family covered in that chapter.

3. The genealogical information in Parts II to VII uses a simple numbering system with an exponent after the first name of the person. The numbering system begins with James Stark of Stafford Co VA who is designated James Stark and continues down through the generations by exponent number through the 9th generation. This system was adopted because of its simplicity and because we were aware that many people would be purchasing this book who would be confused by a more complicated numbering system. Information regarding all persons is given as completely as possible through the 7th generation. In the 8th and 9th generations, only the name, date and place of marriage, if known, is given for the spouses of Stark descendants. Part I, Chapters 1 and 2, and Part VIII use separate numbering systems unrelated to the numbering system of Parts II to VII.

4. Each time a person's name is listed and more information is given of that person later in the book, an asterisk (*) is placed before that name. This system enables a reader to see that further information is found regarding that person later in the book.

5. The basic family data of each person is listed first followed by explanatory notes, source material of various types and comments upon the material. A complete bibliography of all source material is provided at the end of the book.

6. The Acknowledgements, Bibliography and Index are found at the end of the book. The names of those listed in the Acknowledgements are listed under their third generation Stark, or in the case of names pertaining to Part VIII, by the ancestor of the person. The Bibliography is listed by Part and Chapter number in order to be more useful to the reader.

7. Fifteen maps and two drawings are scattered through the book to help the reader in an understanding of the data. The maps and drawings are listed in the Table of Contents.

8. The following abbreviations are used in the book:
   Book----Bk  Circa------ca  William----Wm  District----Dist
   Page------p  Daughter-----dau  Acre-------a  Precinct----Prec
   Census-----Gen  Witness------Wit  County------Co  Cemetery------Cem
   Enumeration District-----ED
   Captain, Colonel, Major, General, etc.----Capt., Col., Maj., Gen.
   The Post Office abbreviations of states are used.

SPECIAL CONSIDERATIONS
The name Stark is spelled Stark, Starke, Starkes, Starks in the records. In past records, clerks often used their own judgment in spelling surnames, and the fact of a certain spelling of the name Stark in the records is not an accurate indication of the true spelling of the name by that family. The name was spelled Stark in the Scottish records. In order to avoid confusion in this book, the name Stark is spelled STARK except in specific cases where we know that the name was spelled otherwise.

Dates are included in this book in three ways:
1. The exact dates are given when available
2. Dates from census records are given as circa dates.
3. Some of the early dates were estimated from the known facts.
TOP OF SNUFF BOX OF JAMES STARK

iv
INSIDE OF SNUFF BOX OF JAMES STARK
#1 Dumbarton Shire
#2 Renfrew Shire
#3 Lanark Shire
#4 Stirling Shire
#5 West Lothian Shire
#6 Midlothian Shire
#7 Loch Lomond

SCOTLAND

vii
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

Dedication .................................................. 1
Preface and Introduction ................................... 11
Part I, Origins in Scotland ................................. 1
Chapter 1, The Scottish Starks ............................. 6
Chapter 2, James\(^1\) Stark of Stafford Co Virginia ....... 40

Part II, John\(^2\) Stark of Stafford Co Virginia .......... 71
Chapter 1, William\(^3\) Stark of Stafford Co Virginia ....... 75
Chapter 2, Nancy\(^4\) Maria Stark wife of James Roussau Payne of Fauquier Co Virginia .......... 80
Chapter 3, James\(^4\) Barton Stark of Stafford Co Virginia ...... 87
Chapter 4, Jeremiah\(^5\) Calhoun Stark of Greenup Co Kentucky .... 93
Chapter 5, Henry\(^5\) Stark of Greenup Co Kentucky ........... 98
Chapter 6, James\(^3\) Stark of Bourbon Co Kentucky ............ 102
Chapter 7, Frances\(^4\) Stark of Ripley Co Indiana .......... 107
Chapter 8, Mary\(^4\) Stark wife of Jacob Jacoby of Bourbon Co Kentucky .......... 115
Chapter 9, Jane\(^4\) Stark wife of John Francis Lucas Jacoby Jr. of St. Charles Co Missouri .......... 122
Chapter 10, Thomas\(^4\) Stark of Bourbon Co Kentucky ........ 124
Chapter 11, Sarah\(^4\) Stark wife of William McLeod of Pike Co Missouri .......... 129
Chapter 12, James\(^4\) Hart Stark of Pike Co Missouri ........ 130
Chapter 13, John\(^5\) W. Stark of Pike Co Missouri ............ 142
Chapter 14, William\(^5\) Stark of Pike Co Missouri .......... 147
Chapter 15, Thornton\(^5\) Grimsley Stark of Pike Co Missouri .......... 152
Chapter 16, Susanna\(^4\) Stark wife of Thornton Grimsley of St. Louis Missouri .......... 156
Chapter 17, Samuel\(^4\) Brice Stark of Washington Co Arkansas .......... 158
Chapter 18, Jeremiah\(^1\) Vardiman Stark of Solano Co California .......... 161
Chapter 19, Ambrose\(^1\) Dudley Stark of Solano and Tulare Co California .......... 164
Chapter 20, Thomas\(^3\) Stark of Bourbon Co Kentucky .......... 166
Chapter 21, John\(^4\) Stark of Bourbon Co Kentucky .......... 173
Chapter 22, Washington\(^5\) Stark of Dearborn Co Indiana .......... 177
Chapter 23, Daniel\(^5\) Stark of Dearborn Co Indiana .......... 187
Chapter 24, Thomas\(^4\) Stark of Bourbon Co Kentucky .......... 190
Chapter 25, Jeremiah\(^4\) Stark of San Augustine Co Texas .......... 192
Chapter 26, John\(^5\) Thomas Stark of Newton and Orange Co Texas .......... 197
Chapter 27, Franklin\(^5\) Stark of Newton and Orange Co Texas .......... 206
Chapter 28, Daniel\(^4\) Fristoe Stark of Pike Co Missouri .......... 209
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part II, Chapter 29, John Stark of Vermilion Co Illinois</th>
<th>211</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 30, Thomas Stark of Putnam Co Indiana</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 31, William Stark of Nicholas Co Kentucky</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 32, Susannah Stark wife of James Brandon of Darke Co Ohio</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 33, James Stark of Vermilion Co Illinois</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 34, John Stark Jr. of Vermilion Co Illinois</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 35, Joseph Stark of Stafford Co Virginia</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 36, Richard Stark of Stafford Co Virginia</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part III, James Stark Jr. of Stafford and Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 1, James Stark of Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 2, William Stark of Culpeper Co Virginia</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 3, James Smith Stark of Rappahannock Co Virginia</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 4, Sarah Stark wife of Bernard George of Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 5, Weedon Smith Stark of Culpeper Co Virginia</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 6, Elizabeth Stark wife of William Fletcher of Rappahannock Co Virginia</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 7, Frances Stark wife of James M. Bowen of Albemarle Co Virginia</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 8, Jane Stark wife of James W. Utz of Culpeper Co Virginia</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 9, Susan Stark wife of Thomas Fletcher of Rappahannock Co Virginia</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 10, William John Stark of Clay Co Missouri</td>
<td>330</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 11, Mary Ann Stark wife of Joseph Smith George of Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 12, George Washington Stark of Albemarle Co Virginia</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 13, James Stark of Hardin Co Kentucky</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 14, Hebron R. Stark of Hardin Co Kentucky</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 15, David Jameson Stark of Cass Co Missouri</td>
<td>360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 16, Rodham Stark of Oregon Co Missouri</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 17, Elizabeth Stark wife of Lewis Bridwell of Stafford Co Virginia</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 18, Rodham Stark of Harrison Co Missouri</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 19, Margaret Stark wife of Elijah Hansbrough of Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 20, Susanna Stark wife of James Bland of Hardin Co Kentucky</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 21, Lewis Stark of Hardin Co Kentucky</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 22, Nancy Stark wife of John Shelkett of Stafford Co Virginia</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 23, Sarah Ann Stark wife of Edmund Homes of Fauquier Co Virginia</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter 24, Susanna Homes wife of Henry Lampton of Breckenridge Co Kentucky</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE OF CONTENTS

Part III, Chapter 25, Elizabeth Homes wife of John Embrey of Fauquier Co Kentucky ........................................... 434
Chapter 26, Charlotte Homes wife of James Emmons of Fauquier Co Virginia .................................................... 442
Chapter 27, Sarah Homes wife of Richard Embrey of Fauquier Co Virginia ....................................................... 446
Chapter 28, Nancy Homes wife of Braxton Latham of Fauquier Co Virginia ....................................................... 448
Chapter 29, James S. Holmes of Fauquier Co Virginia .......................................................................................... 451
Chapter 30, Diadema S. Homes wife of William Jones of Fauquier Co Virginia .................................................... 461
Chapter 31, Jeremiah Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ................................................................................................. 471
Chapter 32, James Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ..................................................................................................... 474
Chapter 33, Theophilus Duncan Stark of Barren Co Kentucky ............................................................................. 480
Chapter 34, Charles Catlett Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ....................................................................................... 486
Chapter 35, Elizabeth Stark wife of John Godley of Allen Co Kentucky ............................................................ 495
Chapter 36, Barsheba Stark wife of John Morehead of Allen Co Kentucky ......................................................... 500
Chapter 37, John Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ....................................................................................................... 509
Chapter 38, Jesse Stark of Warren Co Kentucky .................................................................................................. 528
Chapter 39, William Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ................................................................................................. 535
Chapter 40, Raleigh Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ................................................................................................ 540
Chapter 41, Daniel Stark of Allen Co Kentucky .................................................................................................... 546
Chapter 42, Thomas Stark of Allen Co Kentucky ................................................................................................ 560

Part IV, Jeremiah Stark of Stafford Co Virginia

Chapter 1, John Carter Stark of Sumner Co Tennessee ......................................................................................... 570
Chapter 2, Jeremiah Stark of Sumner Co Tennessee ............................................................................................... 573
Chapter 3, Tamer Stark wife of Simon Byram of Sumner Co Tennessee ............................................................ 588
Chapter 4, Elizabeth Stark wife of Thomas Shelton of Brown Co Ohio .............................................................. 600
Chapter 5, Thornton Stark of Sumner Co Tennessee ............................................................................................ 606
Chapter 6, Alexander Stark Sr. of Sumner Co Tennessee ................................................................................... 609
Chapter 7, John Jr. of Sumner Co Tennessee ........................................................................................................ 619
Chapter 8, William Stark of Stafford Co Virginia .................................................................................................. 628
Chapter 9, Henry Stark of Stafford Co Virginia .................................................................................................. 629
Chapter 10, Catherine Stark wife of Barnett Kendall and Moses Pilcher of Stafford Co Virginia .................. 632
Chapter 11, Nathaniel Stark of Harrison Co West Virginia .................................................................................. 634
Chapter 12, Newman Basil Stark of Boone Co Missouri ...................................................................................... 636
Chapter 13, Thomas Stark of Sumner Co Tennessee ............................................................................................ 640
Chapter 14, Sophia Stark wife of John Ketchem Watson of Callaway and Boone Co Missouri ....................... 644
Chapter 15, Ada Stark wife of Gilbert Harding of Calloway Co Kentucky .......................................................... 649
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

Part IV, Chapter 16, Lewis* Harding Stark of Plumas Co California .... 652

Chapter 17, Elizabeth* Stark wife of James G. Dilly of Metcalfe Co Kentucky ........ 659

Chapter 18, John* W. Stark of DeKalb Co Tennessee ................... 661

Chapter 19, Nancy* Stark wife of John B. Hill of Metcalfe Co Kentucky .... 663

Chapter 20, Martha* Jane Stark wife of William M. Towell of Montgomery Co Illinois .... 665

Chapter 21, Thomas* Clayton Stark of Calloway Co Kentucky ............... 668

Chapter 22, James* H. Stark of DeKalb Co Tennessee ................. 683

Chapter 23, Celia* Ann Stark wife of James H. Mize of Metcalfe Co Kentucky 686

Chapter 24, James* Stark of Harrison Co West Virginia .......... 688

Chapter 25, Jeremiah* Stark of Doddridge Co West Virginia .... 691

Chapter 26, Martha* Stark wife of Felix R. Coffman of Harrison Co West Virginia 696

Chapter 27, Elizabeth* Stark wife of Robert Ross of Ritchie Co West Virginia .......... 697

Chapter 28, Daniel* Stark of Miller Co Missouri ............. 699

Chapter 29, Moses* Stark of Harrison Co West Virginia .... 702

Chapter 30, Robert* Stark Sr. of Taylor Co West Virginia .... 705

Chapter 31, William* Stark of Wood and Taylor Co West Virginia .... 708

Chapter 32, Robert* Stark Jr. of Harrison and Taylor Co West Virginia ... 710

Chapter 33, Silas* H. Stark of Taylor Co West Virginia ....... 717

Part V, William* Stark of Loudoun Co Virginia ........... 720

Chapter 1, Mary* Stark wife of Spence Minor of Loudoun Co Virginia .... 735

Chapter 2, Spence* Minor of Nelson Co Kentucky ........ 745

Chapter 3, John* Stark of Fayette Co Kentucky . .... 751

Chapter 4, William* Trammell Stark of Greene Co Ohio ....... 754

Chapter 5, Price* Stark of Platte Co Missouri .......... 758

Chapter 6, Benjamin* Franklin Stark of Clay Co Missouri ...... 762

Chapter 7, James* Madison Stark of Woodford Co Kentucky .... 765

Chapter 8, Nancy* Stark wife of Burgess Mason of Mason and Nicholas Co Kentucky .... 769

Chapter 9, Benjamin* S. Mason of Nelson Co Kentucky .... 772

Chapter 10, William* T. Mason of Nelson Co Kentucky ....... 774

Chapter 11, Elizabeth* Stark wife of Benjamin Blincoe of Breckenridge Co Kentucky ...... 778

Chapter 12, Thomas* Blincoe of Hancock Co Kentucky ....... 781

Chapter 13, James* Blincoe of Nelson Co Kentucky ........... 783
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Jeremiah Stark of Abbeville Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Charles Stark of Abbeville Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Samuel Cannon Stark of Butts Co Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>James Hervey Stark of Spalding Co Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Mary King Stark wife of James Mattison of Anderson Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Elizabeth Otison Stark wife of Abner Elkin Fant of Noxubee Co Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>James Stark of Cole and Moniteau Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Thomas Geary Stark of Cole and Moniteau Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Isaac Vernon Stark of Grayson Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Charles Stark of Miller Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Isaac Stark of Cole Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Polly Stark wife of Larkin Nichols of Cedar Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>James Kingery Stark of Cole Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Jesse Stark of Collin Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Leah Stark wife of Benjamin Osborn of Brazoria Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Charity Stark wife of Nehemiah Vernon of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Thomas Stark of Newberry Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Rachel Stark wife of Edward Yeargan of Anderson Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Nancy Stark wife of John Bonds of Newberry Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>John Stark of Newberry Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Keziah Stark wife of Humphrey Wells of Laurens Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Thomas Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Charles King Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Thomas Calvin Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Jeremiah W. Stark of Newberry Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Pennington Stark of Newberry Co South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>James Stark of Pulaski Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>James W. Stark of Dallas Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>Meriam Stark wife of John Evans of Dallas Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>Martha Stark wife of William W. Watkins of Dallas Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Ann Stark wife of Matthew Edwards of Dallas Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>Elizabeth Stark wife of Warder T. Skaggs of Dallas Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>Part VI, Chapter 33, Walter^ William Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Chapter 34, Thomas^ W. Stark of Dickson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>Chapter 35, Thomas^ Williams Stark of Pulaski Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>Chapter 36, Miriam^ Stark wife of Robert Wooding Rodgers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>Chapter 37, Margaret^ Stark wife of John A. Murrell of Laclede Co</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>Chapter 38, John^ W. Stark of Hickory Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>Chapter 39, James^ C. Stark of Hickory Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Chapter 40, Newton^ T. Stark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>Chapter 41, John^ Todd Stark of Mills Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Chapter 42, William^ Jasper Stark of Mills Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Chapter 43, John^ Charles Stark of Mills Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>Chapter 44, James^ Lafayette Stark of Mills Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>Chapter 45, Robert^ Walter Stark of Mills Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>Chapter 46, Martha^ Frances Stark wife of James Robert Cooke of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Runnels Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Chapter 47, Marion^ T. Stark of Hickory Co Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Chapter 48, Frances^ Stark wife of William Ambrose Buchanan of Real</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>Chapter 49, William^ Lafayette Stark of Burnet Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>Chapter 50, William^ Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>Chapter 51, Jeremiah^ Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>Chapter 52, Terry^ Williams Stark of Logan Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>Chapter 53, Thomas^ Stark of Tippah Co Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>Chapter 54, Ezekiel^ Stark of Decatur Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>Chapter 55, Malachi^ Stark of Tippah Co Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>Chapter 56, John^ Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>Chapter 57, Larkin^ Bethel Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Chapter 58, Jackson^ Stark of Graves Co Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>Chapter 59, Isaac^ W. Stark of Cleburne Co Arkansas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>Chapter 60, William^ Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>Chapter 61, Reynolds^ P. Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>Chapter 62, John^ Wilson Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Chapter 63, Ephraim^ Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>Chapter 64, Rachel^ Stark wife of Garland Williams of Robertson Co</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>Chapter 65, Walter^ Stark of Robertson Co Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>Chapter 66, Nancy^ Stark wife of Gravit Edwards of Robertson Co</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tennessee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>Chapter 67, Mary^ Stark wife of Spencer Grant of Red River Co Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part</td>
<td>Chapter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MAPS

Map No. I, Scotland ........................................................... vii
Map No. II, Glasgow and Vicinity ................................. after page 2
Map No. III, Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire .. ... after page 6
Map No. IV, Kirkintilloch Parish, Dumbarton Shire .. ... after page 17
Map No. V, Eastern Virginia ........................................... after page 39
Map No. VI, Dumfries, Virginia Area ............................. after page 48
Map No. VII, Prince William, Stafford, Fauquier, Loudoun
  Counties Virginia ...................................................... after page 54
Map No. VIII, Tri-County Area ...................................... after page 55
Map No. IX, Cannon Creek, Aquia Creek Area Stafford County . after page 74
Map No. X, Southern Fauquier County Virginia ................ after page 263
Map No. XI, Culpeper County Virginia ......................... after page 270
Map No. XII, Loudoun County Virginia ....................... after page 719
Map No. XIII, Newberry County South Carolina ........ after page 793
Map No. XIV, Eastern Robertson County Tennessee .... after page 817
Map No. XV, Hickory, Dallas, Laclede, Pulaski County
  Missouri Area ........................................................... after page 1023

Stark Coat of Arms ........................................................ vi
Street Map of Glasgow, Scotland .................................... after page 8
PART I
ORIGINS IN SCOTLAND

The family of James Stark of Stafford County Virginia originated in the vicinity of Glasgow in the Scottish Lowlands. The Highlands and the Lowlands are roughly separated by a line from Glasgow to Aberdeen. The history of this Stark family begins with a legendary event which took place in the late 1400's. The story of this event was first written down in the late 1600's by Sir George MacKenzie. Sir George MacKenzie lived from 1636 to 1691 and in 1677 became King's Advocate or public prosecutor. He earned the epithet "Bloody Mackenzie" by serving as one of the most zealous prosecutors of the Covenanters of whom John Stark of Killermont was one. In his writings appears the following account.

Stark beareth azur, a chevron, argent, between 3 acorns in chief, Or, and bull's head erased of ye 2nd in base. Those of ye name are descended of one John Muirhead, 2nd son of ye Lord of Lachop, who at hunting in ye forest of Cumberlaud, one day seeing King James ye I*th in Hazard of his life by a bull hotly pursued by ye hounds stept in between ye King and ye bull, and gripping ye bull by ye horns and by his great strength almost tore ye head from him, for which he was called STARK and his posterity after him and bears ye rugged bull's head in their arms. Ye old sword of ye family has on it "Stark, alias Muirhead."

By the year 1722 the above account of the origin of the name Stark and the Stark Coat of Arms was accepted as fact and included in the Heraldry records. "A System of Heraldry Speculative and Practical with the True Art of Blazon" by Alexander Nisbet Gent, Edinburgh, 1722, printed for J. Mackeuen. The name of Stark with us has its rise from Just such another Action, as that of Turnbull's, but later; by saving King James the IV from a Bull in the Forest of Cumbernauld, by one of the name of Muirhead who for his Strength was called Stark; and to show his descent from Muirhead, he carries the armorial Figures of Muirhead, with a Bull's Head, viz. Azure, a Cheveron between 3 Acorns in Chief, Or, for Muirhead, and a Bull's Head erased in Base of the 2d. The same is carried by John Stark of Killermont; and for Crest a Bull's Head erased, Argent; distilling Drops of Blood, proper. Motto: Fortiorum, fortia, facta.

Information regarding the origin of the Muirhead family is found in the following biography of General John Stark.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore, 1949. The Muirhead family apparently had its origin as a branch of the Bothwells, mention being found as early as 1100 AD. A more definite clue is in 1347 when the title "Laird of Lachop" was conferred on a Muirhead, for loyalty to the Bruce cause, after the King had been driven away. The location of Lachop is given as the "estate of Cumbernauld by Dumbarton on Clyde". The latter is erroneous for on the first detail map of Scotland (by a Dutch surveyor in 1651, confirmed by an English map of 1777) Lachop is a place name of a tiny hamlet or manor house on a small river emptying into the Clyde near Bothwell about 5 miles from old Bothwell castle, and over 12 miles east of Glasgow. It is a retired and hill section, though coal pits have now changed the landscape.

Similar information regarding the Muirhead family and their Coat of Arms was given in the manuscript "One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family". In 1100 a Muirhead was created a Laird of Lachop, lived in an old feudal castle on the estate of that Ilk of Bothwell on Clyde by Dumbarton. In 1347 a Muirhead was created Laird of Lachop by Bruce of Scotland for defence of his country when he, Bruce was driven away. On his return he (Bruce) gave him the title of the Laird of Lachop and the estate of Cumbernauld by Dumbarton on Clyde, and his Coat of Arms was an inverted square argent with 3 inverted acorns embedded in it and little specks denoting life blood shed for his country.
Factual information regarding the Muirhead family is found in Burke's writing.

"A Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland" by Sir Bernard Burke Vol. II, 1886

MUIRHEAD. The family of Muirhead ranks among the oldest and most respectable in Scotland. The first of the Muirheads on record is Sir William Muirhead of Lachop who lived about the end of the 11th century. He received the honour of Knighthood from Robert III and married Jean Hay and by her had 3 sons and 1 daughter—William the heir; Andrew consecrated Bishop of Glasgow in 1154; Vedastus, Canon of Glasgow, elected Rector of the University in 1176; and Jean "the Fair Maid" or "Bonny Lass of Lochbrunnach" married Gavin Hamilton.

William Muirhead of Lachop, the eldest son, was made by King James IV Lord Clerk Register, Secretary of State, and one of the Lords of Council and Session. He married Mariota Hamilton and died 1506. He had 2 sons—John Muirhead, his successor, and Richard Muirhead, Dean of Glasgow.

John Muirhead of Lachop married Margaret Hepburn. He accompanied King James IV to the fatal field of Flodden where he was killed Sept. 9, 1513. He had 1 son—John Muirhead of Lachop.

John Muirhead of Lachop married Margaret Bothwick and had son James Muirhead of Lachop who married Jean Fleming.

On modern maps of the Glasgow area, Lauchope House is located northeast of Holytown and just south of Chapelhall, not far from Bothwell. The area of Lauchope House is near a branch of the Calder River which flows into the River Clyde. This location is the same as the one described in Howard P. Moore's book and is definitely in Lanark Shire. The Index of Particular Register of Sasines for the Sheriffdom of Lanark Shire in the late 1600's shows that Lachop, seat of the Muirhead family, was located in Lanark Shire. Some of the names in the index include Claud Muirhead, son of Sir James Muirhead of Lachop; Gavin, son of Sir James Muirhead of Lachop; Sir James Muirhead of Lachop and William Muirhead of Lachop.

In the 1347 record given in Howard P. Moore's book, Lachop was described as an estate of Cumbernauld by Dumbarton on Clyde. Cumbernauld is in Dumbarton Shire in Cumbernauld Parish and is located on the River Kelvin, a tributary of the Clyde. Perhaps the Muirhead family was seated at Lachop as early as 1100, but the Cumbernauld estate was not conferred upon them until 1347. The estate conferred in 1347 probably was located in Dumbarton Shire in the "Forest of Cumbernauld" as Sir George Mackenzie described it. One significant fact is that the name Muirhead appears on the map of the Parish of Cumbernauld in a forest area between the town of Cumbernauld and the River Kelvin and close to Dullatur House where Stark families lived in the 1500's, 1600's and 1700's. See Maps II, III, and IV.

"Encyclopedia Brittanica"

James IV (1473-1513) King of Scotland, eldest son of James III, was born Mar. 17, 1473. He was nominally the leader of the rebels who defeated the troops of James III at the Sauchieburn in June 1488 and became king when his father was killed. Few if any of the kings of Scotland have won such popularity, or passed a reign so untroubled by internal strife. Crowned at Scone a few days after his accession, James began at once to take an active part in the business of government. James appears to have been a brave and generous man, and a wise and energetic king.

The event in which John Muirhead/Stark saved the life of King James IV took place after 1488, perhaps even very early in the 1500's. Sir William Muirhead of Lachop must be the same person as the Muirhead described in Howard P. Moore's book and in the Virginia Stark account who was created Laird of Lachope by Bruce of Scotland. Burke's Heraldic history says that Sir William was knighted by Robert III. His sons were active in Scottish affairs in the period from 1450-1476 and were probably men of mature years in that time period. Sir William Muirhead was born before the
year 1400, and his sons were probably born in the early 1400's. Perhaps his eldest son William was born as early as 1420, his grandson John as early as 1460, his great-grandson John as early as 1500, and his great-great-grandson James Muirhead as early as 1500. John Muirhead was killed in 1513 at the battle of Flodden against the English army of King Henry VIII in which King James IV and almost all of his nobles were killed. The Muirhead man who saved the life of King James IV must have been either a son of John Muirhead or of John Muirhead. John Muirhead's eldest son was named John. If the Muirhead who saved the life of the king was named John, then he was not the son of John Muirhead. He could have had another given name, and the legendary account be incorrect in this respect. The name John is very common in members of the early Scottish Stark families. However, the two oldest Starks for whom records have been found were named William, not John. John Muirhead/Stark was the second son of the Lord of Lachop according to MacKenzie. As the second son he may have lived on the Cumbernauld estate rather than the Lachope land. Probably King James IV was hunting either on or close to the Cumbernauld land of the Muirhead family when he was attacked by the bull. The direct line of the Muirheads of Lachop continued down through James Muirhead as follows.

"A Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland" by Sir Bernard Burke

James Muirhead of Lachop married Jean Fleming and had children:
1. James Muirhead of Lachop, ancestor of the senior line, now extinct in male line.
2. John Muirhead of Shawfute, progenitor of the Bredisholm family which is now by the extinction of the Lachope line, the chief of the Muirheads.

John Muirhead of Shawfute, the Second Son, had son James Muirhead of Shawfute and Bredisholm. James Muirhead purchased Bredisholm of which he obtained a crown charter June 29, 1607. He died before 1635.

Another clue to the relationship between the Stark and Muirhead families is that the direct line of the Stark family married into both the Hamilton and the Fleming family. Also a descendant of the Stark family of Auchenvole married into the Muirhead family of Bredisholm in the late 1600's. Bredisholm is an estate on the North Calder River, Old Monkland Parish, Lanark Shire, 2½ miles WSW of Coatbridge. James Muirhead of Lachop was the line of Sir James Muirhead of Lachop who appears in the Lanark Shire sasine index. The following record might pertain to the Stark family of John Muirhead/Stark.

"Register of Privy Seal of Scotland" Vol. 2, No. 2167 Aug. 31, 1536. For as much as our loving cousin Malcomb Lord Fleming is now to pass from our service to parts beyond these, therefore we have recorded and recognized the said Lord (Malcomb), his kin, friends and servants listed below: John Stirk, Thomas Stark, John Stark, Robert Stark and William Stark (brother), Robert Stark in Ballouch.

James IV became King of Scotland at the age of 15. Whether the king, who was of a generous nature according to the records, bestowed upon the young John Muirhead/Stark additional land in the Cumbernauld area is not known. The records indicate that Stark families were living in the Cumbernauld area by the early 1500's, and they seem to have been a landed family at that time. Whether the land was inherited through the Muirhead family, was given to John Muirhead/Stark by King James IV, was acquired by marriage or by purchase is not known. The earliest record for a Stark in this area was William Stark of Dullutur, perhaps born as early as 1520. He had sons William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry and John Stark of Auchenvole. Dullutur is located in northern Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire, not far from the River Kelvin. Auchenvole is located due south of Kilty in Kirkintilloch Parish, Dumbarton Shire, on the River Kelvin. Auchenstarry is a village on the Forth and Clyde Canal in Cumbernauld Parish near the village of Cumbernauld. All 3 places are in the same area. See Maps II, III and IV for location of Lachop, Bredisholm, Cumbernauld, Dullutur, Auchenstarry and Auchenvole. See Chapter 1 for further discussion of these Stark families.

1672. John Stark of Killermont

**Arms**—Azur a cheveron betwixt 3 acorns in chief, or, and a bull's head erased of the second in base.

**Crest**—One dexter hand holding by the horn a bull's head erased argent and distilling drops of blood, proper.

**Motto**—Fortiorum, fortiae, facta.

The Coat of Arms was registered by the Stark family of Killermont in 1672 as required by the Act of Parliament. John Stark of Killermont who married Margaret Cunningham and died 1632 was the first Stark of Killermont. He was most probably the grandson of William Stark of Dullutur. John Stark, the Younger, son of the first John Stark of Killermont, was probably the man who registered the arms. William Stark of Dullutur was probably the grandson of John Muirhead/Stark. Very probably all early descendants of John Muirhead/Stark used the Coat of Arms, but John Stark of Killermont was the one who registered them. Since the arms were registered in 1672, Sir George MacKenzie, writing during this same time period, would have had access to records relating to the history of the Coat of Arms and of the Stark family.

The meaning of the terms of heraldry of the Coat of Arms is as follows:

Stark beareth azur (blue background)

- a chevron (stripes meeting at an angle) argent (silver, usually represented and considered as white and when engraved the surface is left plain)
- between 3 acorns in chief (upper part of shield), Or, (gold)
- and bull's head erased (erased means forcibly torn off leaving the separated parts jagged and uneven)
- of ye 2nd (of the second color named, the bull's head was silver)

in base. (lower part of shield)


Starke of Killermont, Scotland. A dexter holding by the horns a bull's head erased argent, distilling drops of blood, proper. Fortiorum, fortiae, facta.

Apparentely two crests were used by the Stark family which is a further indication that more than one branch of the family used the arms and crest. The crest described in Nesbit's Heraldry is the bull's head only. The crest described in Fairbairn's Heraldry is somewhat different as follows:

- A dexter holding by the horns (dexter means the right side of the shield as you are looking at the shield since the shield is borne in front, and the crests are similar to the arms in this respect)
- a bull's head erased, argent, distilling drops of blood, proper. (proper means borne in the proper or natural colors)

The motto Fortiorum, Fortiae, Facta is translated brave deeds of brave men.

Nisbet's book on Heraldry regarded the 3 acorns on the upper part of the arms of the Stark family as the arms of the Muirhead family, and the bull's head to commemorate the event when John Muirhead saved the life of James IV and was renamed John Stark. The Muirhead family of Bredisholm registered the Coat of Arms for the Muirhead family in 1672-7. As in the case of the Stark family, the arms were not registered by the family that was in the most direct line of descent through the eldest son. See data on the two branches of the Muirhead family earlier in this chapter.

"An Ordinary of Arms Contained in the Public Register of All Arms and Bearings in Scotland" by Sir J. Balfour Paul

Muirhead of Bredisholme first metric 1672-7. Argent on a bend azure, 3 acorns, or, a crescent for difference.
This description of the Muirhead arms would seem to definitely indicate that the arms of the Stark and Muirhead family had a similar origin. In both arms, the background is azur or blue, 3 acorns appear on both shields, and the acorns are in gold on both arms. The similarity of the upper part of the Stark arms to the Muirhead arms may be the strongest proof of the truth of the Stark legendary beginning.

In the 200 or so years between the time of the encounter of John Muirhead with the bull in Cumbernauld Forest and the birth of James Stark of Stafford Co VA in ca 1695, at least 8 or 10 generations of Starks were born. The number of families bearing the name Stark in this area of Scotland increased rapidly as will be seen through the discussion in Chapter 1. For this reason, the tracing of the father, grandfather, etc. of James Stark into Scotland is very complicated and difficult. Further research will be needed in Scotland to establish the exact parentage of James Stark. Most of the available records in printed books or on microfilm for this area of Scotland have been read. Further research will have to be done in the original Scottish records, many of which are written in Latin, an older form of English, or an older style handwriting.

One important tie between James Stark and the Starks discussed in the first two chapters of this book has been found. James Stark owned a snuff box dated 1743. On top of the box is inscribed the name James Stark. Inside the lid of the box is the motto Fortiorum, Fortia, Facta. Inside the top of the lid and inside on the bottom of the snuff box are etched 2 bulls with exactly the same drawing as appears on the crest and the Coat of Arms of the Scottish Starks. On the side of the box is the word "of" and on the bottom of the box is the word "Scotland". The size of the box is 3 3/6 by 2 1/16 by 5/8 inches. This snuff box is shown as part of the inventory of the estate of James Stark in 1755 in Stafford Co VA. The snuff box was passed down to his son Jeremiah Stark who passed it to his son John Carter Stark of Sumner Co TN. From John Carter Stark the box passed through his descendants John Stark, Mary Magdalene Stark who married Alexander Cotton Cartwright, Joseph Hutcheson Judd grandson to Lydia Stark who married John W. Judd, to Joseph Hutcheson Judd Jr. of Memphis, TN who is the present owner of the snuff box. Mrs. Cartwright gave the snuff box to Joseph Hutcheson Judd Sr. This snuff box proves James Stark was from Scotland and was of the Stark family that used the bull's head on the crest and the motto Fortiorum, Fortia, Facta.

The first chapter of Part I of this book will be devoted to what is known regarding the Scottish Stark families. The probable descent in families will be discussed based on the probabilities from the known facts. Dates of birth will be dealt with in the same manner. Since so few facts are available, mistakes in generations may occur in some of the families. The chief purpose of gathering together this data is to provide clues for further and more in depth research for those able to do so and to show the extremely complicated and numerous nature of the Stark families who lived in the Glasgow area of Scotland in the 1500's and 1600's. Few records have been included past 1700 since James Stark was born ca 1695.
CHAPTER 1

THE SCOTTISH STARKS

As the first chapter relates, the Stark family of James Stark of Stafford Co VA originated in the area of Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire, Scotland when John Muirhead saved the life of King James IV from a bull. The king renamed John Muirhead, John Stark, because the word Stark means strong. This event took place in the late 1400's or early 1500's. After that event, John Muirhead/Stark probably continued to live in the Cumbernauld Parish area. Records have been found for a William Stark of Dullutur born about 1520. Dullutur is located about one mile from the village of Cumbernauld and less than one half mile from the forested area labeled "Muirhead" on the Cumbernauld Parish map. Records have also been found for a William Stark of Glasgow born 1510 or before, and the evidence indicates a close relationship between the two Stark families. The distance between Glasgow and Dullutur is about 12 miles. William Stark of Dullutur was probably a descendant of the eldest son of John Muirhead/Stark, very likely his son. The name of the eldest son of John Muirhead/Stark, born probably in the late 1400's, has not been identified. William Stark of Glasgow may have been a younger son of John Muirhead/Stark.

William Stark of Dullutur was the father of William Stark of Auchenstarry and John Stark of Auchenvole. Gazeteers state that Auchenstarry was a village near the hamlet of Cumbernauld on the Forth and Clyde Canal in Cumbernauld Parish. This location was very close to Dullutur. Auchenvole was in Kirkintilloch Parish close to the Cumbernauld Parish line and about 1 mile south of Kilsyth, Stirling Shire. It also is not far from Dullutur, being about 2 miles distant. The Starks who lived at Killermont are descendants of William Stark of Auchenstarry. Killermont is located in New Kilpatrick Parish about 3 miles from the city of Glasgow. See Maps II, III and IV for locations of Dullutur, Auchenstarry, Auchenvole, and Killermont.

By the 1600's Stark families were living in Glasgow; Edinburgh; other places in Kirkintilloch and Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire; Kilsyth and nearby parishes in Stirling Shire and a few in Lanark Shire and West Lothian Shire. The discussion in this chapter will begin with the direct line in the Cumbernauld Parish area and the Starks who lived in the city of Glasgow. The discussion will continue with an analysis of the widening circle of Stark families in Edinburgh, Dumbarton Shire, Stirling Shire, Lanark Shire and West Lothian Shire. Few records will be given after 1700.

In order to understand the records relating to the Starks of Scotland, one must have some understanding of the methods of recording land transactions and the passing of property from one generation to the next. Land could not be devised by will but passed to the next of kin by a fixed set of laws. A briefe of succession was issued from Chancery and directed to the appropriate sheriff who empanneled a Jury whose verdict was, in theory, retoured to Chancery. The Jury's verdict on the briefe of mort-ancestry was entered in the Record of Retours. These records are now in the Scottish Record Office. A Retour gave the complete account of the inheritance of those who died with feudal possessions, their heirs, and the date of the ancestor's death. These records have not been read as the originals are in Scotland. They would provide much valuable information regarding the Stark families who owned land.

Wills or Testaments could contain only moveable property since land had to pass by fixed laws. In a testament moveable property was divided by thirds—1/3 to the relict, 1/3 to the children and 1/3 as the testator wished. A Testament Testamentar was a will in which the person made the will and named his executor. A Testament Dative was a will in which the person died intestate, and the executor was appointed by the court. One odd result of the testator not being able to will land was that a person possessed of considerable property might have his estate entered as a debit rather than a credit. In most of the Stark testaments, debts did exceed credits. Testaments were proved by the Commissary Courts. The Commissary Courts were not formed along county lines but along the old diocese lines. Thus the Commissariat records for Glasgow include certain parish areas in Dumbarton Shire and Stirling Shire.
The testaments of the Starks of Auchenvole and Killermont are recorded in the Commissariot of Glasgow. Indexes for the Commissariot Records of Glasgow, Stirling Shire and Edinburg (1514-1600) have been read for Starks.

Land had to be regranted every time its ownership changed by succession. These land deeds involved 3 distinct operations. First a charter was granted. Second a precept of sasine was issued to the feudal superior which was a form of letter to some local person asking him to see that the recipient of the charter was put into possession of the land. Third an instrument of sasine recorded that on a certain day the recipient had received earth and stone from his lands symbolizing the land transfer. In the 15th and 16th centuries, sasines were recorded in a variety of ways, among them by entry in the sheriff's court books. Gradually a separate document of transfer, the instrument of sasine, evolved and many of these were recorded in the Notarial Protocol Books, over 200 of which have been deposited in the Scottish Records Office. The Glasgow Protocols beginning with 1530 have been read for Starks. In 1540 an Act of Parliament ordered that sheriffs begin separate registers of sasines. However no real system was begun until 1599 with the National Secretary's Registers. Even these Registers lasted only until 1609. Finally new General and Particular Sasines were begun in 1617. General Registers of Sasines are composed of 3,779 volumes and are for all of Scotland. Particular Registers of Sasines are for the individual counties. The indexes of the Particular Registers of Sasines for Dumbarton Shire and Lanark Shire have been read for Starks. Also indexes for the General Registers for 1691, 1693, 1694 and 1696 have been read. Most of the Registers are written in Latin and are only available in the originals in Scotland.

Other Scottish records have been searched including the records of the "Register of the Privy Council" and miscellaneous marriage and cemetery records. The LDS Library CFI file has been read which includes the Parish records for many parishes of Dumbarton, Lanark, West Lothian and Midlothian Shires. Some miscellaneous Scottish records compiled by Jane Harter Abbott have been read. Much more can be learned about these Stark families by searching the original records in Scotland.

In these Scottish records the language is often unfamiliar and the spelling quite different. During this time period no uniform system of spelling was used especially of place names. For instance Auchenvole and Auchenstarry have several different spellings. The spelling as found on maps or in Gazeteers is used in this chapter.

Birth dates given in this chapter are very rough estimates based upon the known information. They are not intended as exact dates of birth but are included to help establish the various lines of descent. The purpose in writing this chapter is to present a survey of the printed and microfilmed data on Scotland that pertains to the Stark family and to arrive at some basic lines of descent. The information presented in this chapter is important because those writing about the Stark family in the past have tended to oversimplify the Scottish family. Hopefully the information in this chapter will give the reader some idea of the complicated nature of the Stark family in Scotland in the 1500's and 1600's.

A simple numbering system has been adopted which applies to this chapter only. John Muirhead/Stark is designated generation number 1, and his descendants are given numbers corresponding to their descent from him. In many instances, especially in the Stark families of the 1600's, the line of descent is impossible to even theorize, and in those instances no numbering system is used.

Scotch society in the Lowland area of Scotland, which extended south of a line from Glasgow to Aberdeen, was roughly divided into 3 classes—lairds, tenant farmers, and cottars. The lairds owned most of the land; tenant farmers rented land from the lairds; and the cottars farmed insufficient land to support themselves and worked at trades for wages to eke out a living. The cottars were at the bottom of the social ladder, and the lairds were at the top. The Starks were not lairds as records regarding them do not appear in the books of the Peerage. However, they were not tenant
farmers either. They owned land as they appear in the sasine index records many times. The Auchenvole Starks appear in the records of retours showing they owned land. The Starks in Glasgow owned houses, market booths, etc. Stark descendants in the Auchenvole and Auchenstarry Stark lines married well. John Stark of Auchenvole married into the Fleming family, an important family. William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry married into the Hamilton family, another family of the landed gentry. John Stark, son of William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry, bought the estate of Killermont.

The younger sons of the Stark families moved into the cities of Glasgow and Edinburgh in many cases and became merchants, writers (solicitors), messengers and other trades. All of these facts indicate that the Stark family was at the bottom of the Laird class but above the tenant farmer class in most cases. With these preliminary observations in mind, the Starks who lived in the immediate vicinity of the Cumbernauld forest area will be first discussed.

**WILLIAM STARK OF DULLUTUR**

Born: probably about 1520.

Married: probably Fleming

Died: probably 1571-76.

Children:

*1. William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry (the heir*)

   Married: Margaret Hammiltoune by 1585.

   Died: no data

*2. John Stark of Auchenvole

   Born: ca 1550-1555.

   Married: Marie Fleming

   Died: 1610-1630.

*3. Margaret Stark

   Born: 1540's or early 1550's.

   Married: James Rankene Feb. 1571/72. He was of Balmulzer, son of John Rankene.

*4. probably Robert Stark writer of Edinburgh

   Born: 1540's or 1550's.

Notes: William Stark of Dullutur is designated the third generation because William Stark of Glasgow appers to have been an older man. Possibly the second generation Stark man in the Cumbernauld area was named John. Dullutur is located in northern Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire near the Forth and Clyde Canal. See Map No. IV. William Stark of Dullutur had adult children by 1571 as shown by the marriage of his daughter Margaret in 1571/72 and the letter of reversion of his son John Stark in 1571."

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland"

1578. Complaint of Johnne Levingstoun of Donypace younger that by letters under his Majesty's signet he had been "constitute his Majesteis chalmerlane, factor and bailie of the lands of Enzie, Ouchtirmany, Thankertoun and Biggar" with some exceptions "and likewise keeper of the place and fortifice of Cummernauld" which formerly "pertinet to umquhile (late) Johnne, sometime Lord Fleming" but had come back into his Majesty's lands "through the process of orderly forfeiture led against the said Lord" yet "Fleming of Biggar, William Stark of Dullutur and other keepers of the said place and fortalice, will not render and deliver the same to the said Johnne Levingstoun".

There had been summons to Fleming and Stark to render the same within 24 hours or appear before the Council and show cause to the contrary, and now "the said Johnne Levingstoun of Donypace compeirand personally and the said Fleming and William Stark not compeirand" letters are ordered to put them to the horn.
WILLIAM 3 STARK OF DULLUTUR

Notes: Horning was the process used by a creditor against his debtor. The debtor was "put to the horn", a quaint ceremony by which a messenger of arms denounced him as a rebel and blew 3 blasts on a horn. All his goods then escheated to the crown to go toward paying his debts. The above record must have been closely related to the following records of Nether Auchencroech which was located in the Auchtermany (Ouchtermany) barony, one of the lands mentioned in the above record. The time period is the same, and both records involve the same branch of the Fleming family.

William Fleming of Bord had on Jan. 3, 1502/03 a charter from John, Lord Fleming of the lands of Nether Auchencroech in the barony of Auchtermony in exchange for those of Menzean in the barony of Olivercastle. James Fleming of Bord, (great-great-grandson of William Fleming of Bord) had a precept of clare constat from Barbara, Lady Fleming, of the lands of Nether Auchencroech Apr. 2, 1571. John Fleming of Bord gave sasine on Oct. 12, 1574 to John Fleming of Ballach and had a letter of reversion from John Stark son of William Stark of the lands of Nether Auchencroech on Nov. 3, 1576 and again on Jan. 10, 1578/79. Agnes of Bord had a service Oct. 27, 1597 as daughter and heir of the deceased John Fleming of Bord, and a precept of clare constat from John, Lord Fleming, of the lands of Bord, Croy and others on Jan. 30, 1597/98, and with consent of John Lindsay, younger of Covington, her apparent husband resigned the said lands of Bord to John, Lord Fleming, on Feb. 1, 1597/98.

Notes: The identity of John Fleming of Bord, who gave the sasine to John Fleming of Ballach and received the lands of Nether Auchencroech, is not clear, but apparently in some manner he was the heir of James Fleming of Bord who had the precept of clare constat in 1571. He was probably either the brother or son of James Fleming of Bord. A reversion was a reverting of the land to the feoffor or his heirs after the expiration of an estate for life or for years. The letter of reversion was from John Stark son of William Stark. The lands of Nether Auchencroech, which in 1502-03 were in the hands of this branch of the Fleming family, were in the hands of the Stark family later in the 1500's. Probably William Stark of Dullutur possessed the lands. The most likely way that he received the life estate in these lands or years in possession of these lands was through marriage. William 3 Stark of Dullutur probably married a daughter of one of these Fleming families and was given a life estate in the lands of Nether Auchencroech during her lifetime or during both their lifetimes. William 3 Stark of Dullutur was probably dead, and his wife also in 1578, and their son John Stark gave the letter of reversion to the Fleming family. Despite the fact that a sasine to John Fleming of Bord is mentioned here, the Glasgow Protocols prove that these lands descended to Agnes Fleming, daughter of John Fleming of Bord, who married John Lindsay of Covington.

Agnes Fleming only daughter and heir of John Fleming of Bord and John Lindsay, Junior, of Covington, her future spouse, and George Houston of Park, John Stark of Auchenvole and Robert Fleming in Ballach, her curators. Produced a precept whereby John Lord Fleming baron of the barony of Lenzie charged Thomas Somervell in Over Croy as bailie to give to the said Agnes as heir of her father sasine of the lands of Bord lying in the lordship and barony of Lenzie and shire of Dumbarton. Also of all and sundry lands of Nether Auchencroech in the parish of Campsie and Shire of Stirling. Precept subscribed and sealed by Lord Fleming at his castle of Cumbernauld Jan. 30, 1597/98.

Notes: All of the above lands are the same as those described in the 1578 record of the "Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" and the data regarding the Fleming family in "The Scots Peerage". The Fleming family is the same in all these records. This evidence indicates that William 3 Stark of Dullutur was the same man as the William Stark, father of the John Stark who gave the letter of reversion for the lands of Nether Auchencroech in 1576 and 1578. Further this John Stark was undoubtedly the same person as John 4 Stark of Auchenvole as John 4 Stark of Auchenvole appears in the
1598 record regarding the same land. John Stark of Auchenvole married into the Fleming family also but a different branch of the Fleming family from the Flemings discussed here. For the location of Nether Auchenreoch in Campsie Parish, Stirling Shire, see Map No. II and IV. The following record shows that very probably a relationship between the Stark and Fleming families did take place in the early 1500's.

"The Register of the Privy Seal of Scotland" Vol. 2, No. 2167. Aug. 31, 1536. For as much as our loving cousin Malcomb Lord Fleming is now to pass from our service to parts beyond these, therefore we have recorded and recognized the said Lord (Malcomb), his kin, friends and servants listed below: John Stirk, Thomas Stark, John Stark, Robert Stark and William Stark (brother) Robert Stark in Ballouch.


Sasine to James Rankene in Balmulzeear of the following:

1. Tenement W side street leading from the metropolitan church to the market cross between lands of late deceased John Machane on N, late deceased Henry Dwn on S, yard of Wm Walker on W.

2. Tenements on W side said street between lands of late deceased George Clemy on N, late deceased Robert Smyth on S and late deceased Patrick Andersoun on E.

3. Tenement belonging to Andrew Burell on W side of street between lands of sometime Osuald Mure and George Herbertsoun on S, late deceased James Mure on N.

4. Barn on N side street called St. Tenus between barn of deceased Patrick Miller on E, barn of Thomas Andersoune on W and Long croft on N.

5. Tenement on W side street called Walkergait leading from the market cross to the S Nether Port between lands of John Glasgow on N, Thomas Craig on S.

6. Rig of land between sometime of the vicars of the choir of Glasgow on N and S, lands of late deceased Peter Adams on E and burn of Malyndinor on W.


James Rankene son and heir of late deceased John Rankene in Balmulzeear for implement of a contract of marriage between him and William Stark in Dullutur and Margaret Stark his daughter resigned in favour of the said Margaret the different use of the properties 4, 5, and 6 named in Protocol No. 1823 (listed above).


James Boyde of Hullirhill and spouse Margaret Maxwell to James Rankene in Balmulzeear tenement belonging to late deceased Wm Swan on W side street leading from the metropolitan church to the market cross, between lands of late deceased John Machane on N, late deceased David Dwn on S, the yard of the chaplainry of St. Kentigern on W.


James Rankene in Balmulzeear and spouse Margaret Stark to John Craufurde of Monnok and spouse Elizabeth Trumbull a tenement on W side of street leading from the market cross to the S Port between lands of John Scot on N, Thomas Craig on S, the yards of the New Church on W. Wit: Andrew Stark, John Craufurde citizen, Wm Aikyn in Gartforrowe, Andrew Younge in Newton, Robert Herbertsoun notary, John Wilsoun, Wm Sutherland, Andrew Anderson officers.

Notes: The land of James Rankene was in Glasgow on the street leading from the metropolitan church to the market street, the street called Walkergait, and the street called St. Tenus. (See Drawing No. 2 of Glasgow) William Fleming of Ruthree was associated with John Stark of Auchenvole in other records. The John Stark in the Protocol No. 1823 must have been John Stark of Auchenvole. Probably in 1572 John Stark had not yet obtained the land at Auchenvole. Robert Stark, writer, witnessed Protocol
WILLIAM^3 STARK OF DULLUTUR

Notes: (Continued)

No. 1887 in 1572 showing he was closely related to the family of William^3 Stark of Dullutur. He was the right age to be a younger son of William^3 Stark of Dullutur and probably had moved to Edinburgh because he would not inherit the land. Andrew Stark witnessed Protocol No. 3453 in 1599 showing he was related to William^3 Stark of Dullutur. Andrew Stark appears in the Glasgow Protocol records as early as 1566 and may have been too old to have been a younger son of William Stark of Dullutur although that possibility exists. More likely he was a son of William^2 Stark of Glasgow (see discussion under William^2 Stark of Glasgow). The heir of William^3 Stark of Dullutur was William^4 Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry. What other land William^3 Stark of Dullutur had in the immediate area of Dullutur is not known. Auchenstarry and Dullutur must have been places very close together. Apparently William^4 Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry moved his home from Dullutur to Auchenstarry. Whether he inherited land at Auchenstarry is not known, but he probably did. The land he obtained through his wife Margaret was in Lanark Shire. Starks were still living at Dullutur as late as 1700. A June 3, 1700 Dumbarton Shire Sasine record involved Anne Stark, daughter of William Stark of Dullutur; Margaret Stark daughter of William Stark of Dullutur and spouse David Dalrymple younger, portioner of Kirkintilloch; and James Stark, tailor of Kilsyth. Another Dumbarton Shire Sasine record June 22, 1708 involved William Stark of Dullutur and James Stark bailie of Kirkintilloch. (See Bk 3, p 128 and Bk 41, p 28)

WILLIAM^1 JR. OF AUCHENSTARRY (William^3 of Dullutur)

Born: probably 1540's.
Married: Margaret Hammiltoune by 1585.
Died: no data
Children:
*1. William^5 Stark of Auchenstarry born ca 1570 (the heir)
   Died: after 1615.
*2. John^5 Stark of Killermont born ca 1575.
   Married: Margaret Cunningham
   Died: 1632/33.

"Melrose Regality Records" 1547-1706.

Charter whereby John Fleming of Boghall granted to the said John lord Fleming and heirs-male (heirs in the following order--Wm Fleming provost of Biggar his nephew by a sister, Patrick Fleming his brother-german (full brother), Malcolm Fleming his nephew by a brother, William Fleming also his nephew by a brother, Malcolm Fleming junior also his nephew by a brother) the lands of Boghall with tower, fortalice, manor, houses, etc. with a mill lying in the Shire of Renfrew and also the lands of Myletoun and Arrotisholl with manor, houses, buildings, etc. in Lanark Shire. Charter subscribed and sealed at Boghall Feb. 28, 1581/82 in presence of Archibald Hammiltoun, burgess of the burgh of Rewtherglen; William Stark, junior, of Auchenstarry; Mr. David Bailie, pedagogue of John Lord Fleming; David Warnok and James Fleming, servitors of John Fleming of Boghall. Wit: William Stark, son and heir of William Stark of Dullutur, Wm Tolcross in Phillipishill of Kilbryd, John Liddell in Milnetoun, Wm Hude in Milne of Milnetoun, Gavin Patersoun, his servitor, John Bryse in Arrotisholl, Alexander Clark and Thomas Crauford there.

Notes: Boghall in Renfrew Shire, to be distinguished from Boghall in Lanark Shire, was the home of the Fleming family that John^4 Stark of Auchenvole married into. This
Notes: (continued)

Fleming family was a different branch of the Fleming family from the Flemings who had the lands of Nether Auchenreoch. William Stark, Junior, of Auchenstarry, and William Stark, son and heir of William Stark of Dullutur, were the same person as he was the witness in two places for this record.

William Stark younger of Auchenstarry produced a charter whereby James Hamilton of Haggis and Alexander Hammiltoune his son, brother and heir of late deceased John Hammiltoune, fiar (absolute heir) of Haggis granted to said William Stark and Margaret Hammiltoune his spouse.
1. An annual rent of 40 pounds of Drumgraye in the barony of Munklande and Lanark Shire. 2. Another annual rent of 33 pounds 6s 8d of the 2 mills of Langlone and Haggis lying in same barony and shire. Charter subscribed at Haggis Nov. 15, 1585 in presence of John Hammiltoune of Alderstoune brother of the grantor, Mr. Robert Hammiltoune son of the grantor, Archibald Hegart. Mr. Robert Hammiltoune son of James Hammiltoune of Haggis as attorney and in name of Margaret Hammiltoune.

Footnote at bottom of page of "Glasgow Protocols" No. 2790.
Sept. 4, 1584 the King granted letters of remission to James Hammiltoune of Haggis, John Hammiltoune his son and John Hammiltoune his brother for their assisting John late Earl of Mar, Archibald late Earl of Argyle and Thomas Lyoun late master of Glannis with their accomplices in taking and holding the castle for town of Stirling Apr. 1584 and for all other treasonable acts committed in times past against the King. Letters of remission were expensive, and it may be that the transactions in No. 2790 consisted of wadsets granted by the laird of Haggis for the purpose of raising money to enable him to settle with the crown officials.

Notes: Drumgray was a village in the parish of New Monkland in north Lanark Shire 4 miles NE of Airdrie. (See Map No. IV) The following records from the "Register of the Privy Council" shed further light on this family.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 1, 1661-64, p 254.
Trouble like to fall out between Sir Alex Hamiltoun of Hages, John Hamiltoun of Gilkerscleuch elder, William Hamiltoun of Gilkerscleuch younger, Patrick Hamiltoun brother to Hages, John Crauford, John Stark younger of Auchenvole. Crauford of Auchincave and Matthew Baylie in Crawford against (various others). The 2 parties being at feud the said persons keep the peace under the pain of 10,000 merks.

Bond of caution by John Stark of Killermont for Sir Alex Hamiltoun of Haggis that neither he nor his household or tenants shall do harm to Mr. William Cochrane of Ruchsolls.

Notes: The events related in the "Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" were about 80 years after the events in 1584. Very likely Margaret Hammiltoune, wife of William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry was closely related to the Hammiltoune men mentioned in the 1585 record. In the late 1600's, the Auchenvole and Killermont Starks were still associated with this family, again showing the close connection between all of these Stark families.

WILLIAM 4 STARK OF AUCHENSTARRY (William 3 of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1570
Married: no data
Died: after 1618
Children:
1. William 5 Stark of Auchenstarry born 1590's or early 1600's.
   Married: Jean Miller.
   Died: before 1673.
WILLIAM\(^5\) STARK OF AUCHENSTARRY (William\(^4\) Jr. of Auchenstarry, William\(^3\) of Dullutur)

Index to Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


Notes: The 1618 record refers to John\(^5\) Stark of Killermont who is proven to have married Margaret Cunningham. John\(^5\) Stark of Killermont was born probably in the 1570's and must have been the brother of the first William Stark of Auchenstarry. Jean Miller was not the relict of William\(^5\) Stark of Auchenstarry as he was born ca 1570, and she was still living in 1673.

WILLIAM\(^6\) STARK OF AUCHENSTARRY (Wm\(^5\) of Auchenstarry, Wm\(^4\) Jr. of Auchenstarry, Wm\(^3\) of Dullutur)

Born: 1590's or early 1600's.

Married: Jean Miller

Died: before 1673

Children:
1. William\(^7\) Stark the Elder of Auchenstarry born 1620's or 1630's.
   Children:
   1. William Stark the Younger of Auchenstarry born 1640's or early 1650's.
   2. Margaret\(^8\) Stark born 1651 or before married John Calder of Shirvey.
2. John\(^7\) Stark of Auchenstarry born 1620's or 1630's.
   Children:
   1. Charles Stark born before 1659.

Index of Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


Notes: Margaret Stark probably was not the daughter of William\(^6\) Stark of Auchenstarry or he would have been denoted "late" William Stark. She was probably the daughter of William\(^7\) Stark the Elder.

Index of Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


Notes: By 1677 William\(^6\) Stark of Auchenstarry had died. William\(^8\) Stark had become of age and to distinguish him from his father, the two men were designated "Elder" and "Younger". The 1674 record is one of numerous records involving both the Auchenvole and the Auchenstarry Starks.

Index of Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


Notes: Charles Stark appears to have been of the same generation as William Stark the Younger, born before 1659. His father was probably the brother of William Stark the Elder. James Stark, tailor, also born before 1659, was probably another younger son, son of either John Stark or his brother William Stark of Auchenstarry. Barbara Willison Forsyth might have been the wife of William Stark the Younger or of an even younger William Stark of Auchenstarry. Several James Starks appear in these records as the James Stark, tailor of Burnesyde Kyle in 1679, already mentioned, James Stark, bailie of Kirkintilloch in 1715 and James Stark of Auchenstarry in 1731. They undoubtedly were all descendants of the first William Stark of Auchenstarry, but their exact identification is unknown. A few children named James Stark were christened in Kirkintilloch Parish in the 1600's. See the discussion of Kirkintilloch Parish records later in this chapter.

JOHN Stark of Killermont (William Stark of Auchenstarry, William Stark of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1575
Married: Margaret Cunningham
Died: Mar. 1632/33.
Children:
1. William Stark of Killermont born late 1590's or early 1600's.
   Died: before 1668.
2. John Stark of Killermont born ca 1610.
   Married: Margaret Naper
   Died: after 1683

"The Old Country Houses of the Old Glasgow Gentry", 1878
Killermont. In 1628 John Cunningham sold Killermont to John Stark for 12,000 merks. It remained in the family of John Stark for some time. John Stark "younger of Killermont" was among those who held conventicles and refused to conform to the Episcopal form of church government in 1685. Killermont estate had already been sold a year or two earlier to James Hunter of Muirhouse.

"The Book of Dumbartonshire" by J. Irving
New Kilpatrick Parish. Killermont was sold in 1628 by John Cunningham of Drumquhallsil to John Stewart of the family of Auchenstarry from whom it passed about 1683 to James Hunter of Muirhouse.

Notes: Killermont is an estate with a mansion in New Kilpatrick Parish, Dumbarton Shire. The mansion is on the right bank of the Kelvin 3 1/4 miles N of Maryhill and 1 1/2 miles NNW of Glasgow. See Map No. III. The John Stewart in the quote from "The Book of Dumbartonshire" is a mistake for John Stark.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore, 1949
Gov. Lloyd C. Stark of Missouri found in the archives of the Mitchell Library, Glasgow, evidence that John Stark bought the estate of Killermont of one John Cunningham in 1628, paying the considerable price of 12,000 merks. About 2 miles above the mouth of the Kelvin, on the north side of it, Killermont is shown on the Dutch map of 1654 as an estate with a mill hard by, Glasgow being then a small town. Killermont is now the well known property of the Glasgow Golf Club. In 1747 Lawrence Colquhoun owned the property which his descendant, Capt. A. J. Campbell Colquhoun, sold to the club, a beautiful estate of fields, woods and lawns sloping to the river. A photograph shows the original stone residence as a wing of the more imposing mansion erected in the early 1800's.
JOHN\textsuperscript{5} STARK OF KILLERMONT (William\textsuperscript{4} Jr. of Auchenstarry, William\textsuperscript{3} of Dullitur)

Index of Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


Notes: The 1618 record is 10 years prior to the purchase of Killermont by John Stark and shows that he was the brother of William Stark of Auchenstarry and was not "of Killermont" at that time. Margaret Cunningham who married John Stark of Killermont probably was related to the John Cunningham of Drumquhassiel who sold the estate to her husband.

Commissariot Records of Glasgow, Vol. 24

The Testament Dative and inventory of umquhile (late) John Stark of Killermont who died Mar. 1632. Margaret Cunningham his relict and behalf of William Stark lawful son. Inventory of 126 pounds 13 shillings 4 pence. Debts were 127 pounds 6 shillings 8 pence. Debts exceed goods. Confirmed Nov. 1, 1634 at Glasgow.

Commissariot Records of Glasgow, Vol. 33


Notes: Apparently William\textsuperscript{6} Stark of Killermont died, and John\textsuperscript{6} Stark inherited Killermont. The two commissariot records are for the same person. Both are testaments made by the court as John Stark died intestate. The second testament was probably necessary because of the death of William\textsuperscript{6} Stark of Killermont. William Stark, writer, of Edinburgh was undoubtedly a close relative although he probably was too old to be William\textsuperscript{6} Stark of Killermont. He was probably either a son of Robert\textsuperscript{4} Stark, writer, of Edinburgh or of John\textsuperscript{4} Stark of Auchenvoile.

JOHN\textsuperscript{6} STARK OF KILLERMONT, THE YOUNGER (John\textsuperscript{5} of Killermont, Wm\textsuperscript{4} Jr. of Auchenstarry, Wm\textsuperscript{3} of Dullitur)

Born: ca 1610
Married: Margaret Naper
Died: after 1663
Children:
  1. John\textsuperscript{7} Stark of Killermont born 1640's.
     Married: Isabell Weir 1674 in Edinburgh.
     Died: lived Hoddom Parish, Dumfries Shire.

Index of Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records


"Inquisitiones Generales"

July 20, 1652. John Stark heir of John Stark of Killermont his father. (XXI, p 59)
JOHN STARK OF KILLERMONT, THE YOUNGER (John of Killermont, Wm. Jr. of Auchenstarry, Wm. of Dullitur)

"The Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol.2,1665-69
July 11, 1667. Bond of caution by John Stark of Killermont for Sir Alex Hamilton of Haggis that neither he nor his household or tenants shall do harm to Mr. William Cochrane of Ruchsolls.

"The Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 6, 1678-80.
Appointment of Commissioners of Assessment—John Stark of Killermont for shyre of Dumbarton.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore, 1919.
In 1654 the University records (of Glasgow) dealing with revenues from land, show 12 bolls from "the Landis of Killiarmont, John Starke, hereto."

"The Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 8, 1683-81
1683. The Lords having considered a petition by John Stark of Killermont prisoner in the tolbooth (jail) of Glasgow for alleged disorders, craving to be liberated in regard that hitherto he hath lived peaceably and loyally and hath been in his Majesties service for several years and that now in his old age "if he shall continue in prison, it may not only impair his health but Indanger his life", they grant order to the magistrates of Glasgow to liberate him.

Notes: The 1683 record from the Privy Council for John Stark of Killermont being in the tolbooth is in regard to the religious and political upheaval that rocked Scotland for the better part of the 1600's. The strength of the Presbyterian church lay in southern Scotland. Charles I came to the English throne in 1625 and attempted to turn the Scottish people back to the Anglican Church. The Scottish resistance to these repressive measures culminated with the signing in 1638 of the National Covenant. This covenant was a protest against the recent changes forced upon the Scottish church, proclaimed the church's freedom and ended with a vow of loyalty to the Presbyterian Church. It almost achieved the uniting of the Scottish people, something that had never been a reality before. Charles I wanted to use military force when he learned of the Covenant but was prevailed upon to recall the General Assembly instead. The General Assembly met Nov. 1638 and after violent debates deposed all the bishops, rejected the Anglican service book, etc. Charles I made unsuccessful attempts to use force to settle the religious issue. Civil War in England came in the 1640's. Charles I surrendered to a Scottish army at Newark in England. Scottish leaders handed Charles I over to Parliamentary commissioners who executed Charles I in 1649. Prince Charles went to Scotland, agreed to abide by the Covenant and was crowned at Scone. However the Scotch army was defeated and Charles escaped to France for 9 years. The military suppression of Scotland by Oliver Cromwell took 18 months. Cromwell ruled Scotland by military means. He wanted religious freedom in Scotland for all except Anglicans and Roman Catholics. Charles II was restored to the English throne 8 years later in 1660. Parliament then cancelled all legislation that had been made since 1633 and restored the bishops. The supporters of the Presbyterian Church resisted these changes. Ministers who had been admitted to parishes since 1619 had to obtain formal presentation from their patrons. Some 300 ministers refused to obtain this formal presentation and abandoned their churches. In southwestern Scotland, the main center of opposition, many ministers continued to hold meetings in barns, kitchens and other places. The Privy Council introduced fines for people failing to attend church. The illegal services were known as Conventicles. They became so numerous that the government took steps to crush them. These repressive measures continued under James II, but many brave Scotsmen remained firm in their faith. The fate of many of them are found in the records of the Privy Council, and the record of John Stark in the tolbooth in Glasgow is one example. For instance, in 1664 the Privy Council discussed the fate of some of these prisoners in the tolbooth in Edinburgh and in the Canongate—"for these alleged being in the late rebellion rissett of rebels and for church disorders and examination of the said persons taken by the committee of Council for Public affairs". At Edinburgh in June 1685 there were recorded prisoners
JOHN STARK OF KILLERMONT, THE YOUNGER (John of Killermont, Wm Jr. of Auchenstarry, Wm 3 of Dullutur)
sent from Glasgow. This period called the "Killing Time" ended in 1688 when James II was driven out. In 1690 the episcopal government in Scotland was abolished and the Presbyterian government in the church was confirmed.

The book "Old Country Houses of the Old Glasgow Gentry" states that John Stark "younger of Killermont" was among those who held conventicles and refused to conform to the Episcopal form of church government in 1685. Howard Parker Moore in his book on General John Stark states that May 5, 1681 at Edinburgh a proclamation with a list of fugitives was signed by Charles II and that one of the names on the list was John Stark. Whether this John Stark was the same person as the John Stark of Killermont who was in the Glasgow jail in 1683 is unknown. The John Stark of the 1683 record was an old man and must have been John 6 Stark of Killermont. Some Stark researchers have theorized that John Stark of Killermont fled the country to escape the King's wrath and went to northern Ireland. If true, no proof has been found in Scotland or Ireland to prove it. John 6 Stark of Killermont was an old man, and very likely he did not leave Scotland. Other Stark men were also covenanters as the following records show.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 3, 1669-72. Complaint by King's Advocate against certain persons for attending conventicles who failed to appear and are put to the horn. Among those listed were John Stark elder and younger of Balknock.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 4, 1671. Complaint by King's Advocate a conventicle held near Kilsyth. Alexander Stark of Bantoun, bailie to the Viscount of Kilsyth.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 6, 1678-80 Intercommuned persons mostly resident in Fife—Robert Stark in Milns of Forth, intercommuned persons resident shires of Stirling and Linlithgow—John Stark elder and younger of Balknock.

Notes: John Stark of Killermont who married Isabell Weir in 1671 in Edinburgh is listed here as the son of John 5 Stark of Killermont, the Younger. However John Stark who married Isabell Weir might have been the grandson of John 6 Stark of Killermont rather than his son. This John Stark of Killermont lived in Hoddom Parish, Dumfries Shire from at least 1684 until after 1696.


"Index to Register of Deeds Preserved in Her Majesty's General Register House" Vol. XXXVI, 1696.


Notes: Killermont was sold in 1683. The next year, 1684, John Stark and spouse Isabell Weir were of Dumfries Shire. Perhaps he was the heir of the property and sold the land and left the area. In that case John 5 Stark of Killermont may have died shortly after being incarcerated in the Glasgow tolbooth. Younger sons of the Killermont family continued to live in the Glasgow area into the 1700's as these records show.

"The Burgesses and Guild Brothers of Glasgow 1573-1750" John Stark, brother german (full brother) to Stark of Killermont, Burgess and Guild Brother—June 15, 1702.


Aug. 12, 1746—John Stark of Killermont. Bk 8, p 11.
JOHN\(^5\) STARK OF KILLERMONT, THE YOUNGER (John\(^5\) of Killermont, Wm\(^4\) Jr. of Auchenstarry, Wm\(^3\) of Dullutur)

Notes: Church records give a John Stark born 1690, son of Thomas Stark of Killermont, who was licensed by the Presbytery of Jedburgh. He was called July 11 and ordained Dec. 1726. He died May 29, 1773. The Starks of Killermont were the ones who registered the Coat of Arms in 1672. The man who made that registration must have been John\(^6\) Stark of Killermont the Younger. James\(^1\) Stark of Stafford Co VA owned the snuff box dated 1743 which contained the Stark motto Fortiorum, Fortiae, Facta and the engravings of the bull which were exactly the same as the drawing of the bull on the Stark crest and Coat of Arms. Only direct descendants of the family who was granted a Coat of Arms are eligible to use that arms. Some researchers have felt that James\(^1\) Stark must have been a direct descendant of John Stark of Killermont who registered the arms. If true, James\(^1\) Stark of Stafford Co VA might have been a son of John\(^7\) Stark and Isabell Weir, especially since he named a daughter Isabella. He could also have been a descendant of one of the Killermont families who remained in the Glasgow area. The family who registered the arms as required by law in the late 1600's was not necessarily the only part of that family who were eligible to use those arms. For instance the Muirhead family of Lachop were surely the first of that family to use the Muirhead Coat of Arms. However the Lachop branch of the Muirhead family became extinct in the male line, and the Bredisholme branch of the Muirhead family registered the arms in about 1672 as required by law. Very likely the Auchenstarry and Auchenvole Stark families were also eligible to use the Stark Coat of Arms and probably the Glasgow Starks also since they all had a common ancestry in John Muirhead/Stark.

JOHN\(^4\) STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (William\(^3\) of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1550-1555.
Married: Marie Fleming (She died ca 1609)
Died: 1610-1630.

Children:

   Married: Margaret Jousie
   Died: 1629-30.

   Married: Elizabeth Hall
   Died: 1665-70.

*3. Jacob\(^5\) Stark of Gartsherrie born 1590's or early 1600's.
   Married: no data
   Died: before 1683.

Notes: William Stark, the writer, of Edinburgh, who married Margaret Douglas Aug. 11, 1606 Edinburgh may also have been a son. However, more likely William Stark was the son of Robert Stark, writer, of Edinburgh.

"Glasgow Protocols" Vol. XII, No. 3363. Dec. 11, 1596.
At Boghall in Renfrew Barony. In presence of me, notar public.

Wit: (included) John Stark of Auchenvole

Notes: John\(^1\) Stark of Auchenvole was associated with the Fleming family whose seat was Boghall in Renfrew Shire. His wife, Marie Fleming, in her testament in 1609 said that her dwelling house was Boghall. The Fleming family had 2 estates named Boghall, one in Lanark Shire near Biggar, and the other in Houston Parish, Renfrew Shire. John\(^1\) Stark of Auchenvole was associated with the Boghall in Renfrew Shire. The following notes in the printed volume of Glasgow Protocols are of interest.

The lands of Boghall and Haddokstane in the shire of Renfrew were confirmed to Malcolm
JOHN 4 STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (William 3 of Dullutur)

"Glasgow Protocols" (continued)

Fleming of Boghall and Isabella of Houstoun his spouse by crown charter dated June 15, 1551, and crown charters were also granted to his successors. Boghall and Haddockstone are places which can still be identified being situated at a short distance from each other in the parish of Houston, Renfrewshire. Hunter in his "Biggar and the House of Fleming" mentions that the younger son of Sir David Fleming of Biggar and Cum-bernauld (who took part in public affairs about the beginning of the 15th century) was the founder of a branch of the Fleming family who settled at Boghall of Renfrewshire, and he adds that on the death of the proprietor, John Fleming, in 1581, the lands came into the hands of John lord Fleming who disposed them to his second son James in 1593. John, 6th lord Fleming, here referred to, and named in the text, was created earl of Wigtown in 1606.

Notes: As already quoted on page 10 "The Register of the Privy Seal of Scotland" in 1536 makes reference to Malcom lord Fleming who had kin, friends and servants who included Thomas Stark, John Stark, Robert Stark and William Stark (brother) Robert Stark in Ballouch.


John Stark of Auchenvole produced a charter whereby John Blair, senior, of that ilk, feu-farmer of the lands aftermentioned and John Blair, junior, his son, and apparent heir, granted to him the 33s. 4d land of Rammishorne and Medowflat in the barony and regality of Glasgow, Lanark Shire. Charter sealed at Glasgow Nov. 15, 1598 in presence of Robert Blair, comissary of Campsie, Hugh Blair, notary public, John Stark citizen and George Huchesone, notary. Wit: John Ros, James Fleming, Andrew Stark, John Stark, merchants, citizens of Glasgow and Gavin Wilsoun.

Notes: Andrew and John Stark, merchants, citizens of Glasgow probably were part of the family of William 2 Stark of Glasgow. See discussion under the Glasgow Starks.


Patrick Fleming son of late William Fleming in Ruthree as principal and John Stark of Auchenvole for himself and in name of Alexander Fleming of Barouchane as cautioners (sureties) for the said Patrick -- gold and silver usual of this realm 900 pounds and l score money -- and was ready to deliver to the right honorable Robert Hammilton of Sillertonhill and spouse Elizabeth Baillie to be delivered to the tenants of Ruthree and Balgray in Provand for their loss and damage thereof -- agreement agreed upon between the said Hammilton of Sillertonhill and Patrick Fleming and his cautioners -- and to fulfill the heidis of the said appointment for their parties to the said Patrick Fleming and his cautioners -- have awaited this present day in the Blackfriar Kirk of Glasgow. This was done in the Blackfriar Kirk of Glasgow before John Hammitlon of Bardowie, Mr. Allan Hammitlon, his son, William Fleming, John Stark merchant, burgess of Glasgow, Walter Forrestar in Neilston in Kilsyth and George Anderson in Earhill.


John Drew of Burnbray of Davidston and spouse Janet Aikin for implement of part of a contract between them, with consent of Wm Aitkyn of Gartforvs and John Drew in Auchenloich at whose instance the said John was interdicted and John Stark of Auchenveole for his interest, on the one part and John Donaldsone in Schankecrum on the other part and for certain sums of money. Sasine to John Donaldsone land of Davidston in Parish of Cadder barony and regality of Glasgow. Wit: John Stark of Auchenveole.

Notes: John Stark of Auchenveole first appears in the 1571/72 Glasgow Protocols sasine record No. 1823 regarding James Rankene of Balmulze. Neither in that record or in the letter of reversion that he made for the lands of Nether Auchenreoch was he called "of Auchenveole". The first record of John Stark as "of Auchenveole" was the 1596 Glasgow Protocol record. The Fleming family was of the peerage as the records given here show. John Stark may have acquired the lands at Auchenveole through marriage.
JOHN\(^4\) STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (William\(^3\) of Dullutur)

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore, 1949

John Stark was called "full brother of William Stark of Auchenstarry". On the 1654 maps Auchenvole appears as a large house in a park, near a church, "Kirk of Monybrach" and the present town, Kilsyth, is a mile to the north of it.

Notes: Auchenvole located in northeastern Kirkintilloch Parish was not far from the Dullutur/Auchenstarry area of Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire.

Glasgow Testaments, Vol. 6

The Testament Testamentar, will and inventory pertaining of goods, etc. of Marie Fleming spouse to John Stark of Auchenvole in the Parish of Lenzie. Given up by herself at her dwelling house of Boghall Jan. 21, 1609 and died shortly thereafter. Inventory was 1739 pounds 6 shillings 8 pence. Debt due to Thomas Levingstroun of Ballantyne. She nominates John Stark her spouse only executor and leaves her part of free goods to James Stark her second son. Wit: William Stark of Auchenstarry, Robert Frow, Thomas Scott, servitors to the said John Stark and Robert Brok notary. Confirmed Apr. 7, 1610. James Fleming and Andro Symmer, merchant, burgess of Glasgow are cautioners (securities).

Notes: The Parish of Lenzie was the detached section of Dumbarton Shire which in 1621 was divided into Easter and Wester Lenzie and later called Cumbernauld and Kirkintilloch Parish respectively. William Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry or his son William\(^5\) of Auchenstarry witnessed the testament of Marie Fleming showing the close relationship of the two families.

JOHN\(^5\) STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (John\(^4\) of Auchenvole, William\(^3\) of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1580-90.

Married: Margaret Jousie

Died: 1629-30.

Children:

1. Thomas Stark of Auchenvole

"Register of the Privy Seal of Scotland" Vol. 6, p 1415.

Feb. 26, 1603. Therefore for John Stark, son and apparent descendant of John Stark of Auchenvole, for his descendants, and for whomever he shall designate (we recognize) all the land proper to Gartsherrie extending 40 squares with the home and landscaping existing upon it; the lands commonly bordered by Carlingscroft, (extending 20 squares and 8 divisions) 20 squares of land in the holding of Gartsherrie called Craigis-Maling, defined by 1 border of Gartsherrie and 1 border of Gartsherrie's holdings.

"Glasgow Testaments" Vol. 22

The Testament Dative and inventory of the goods, etc. of umquhile (late) Margaret Jousie spouse to John Stark of Auchenvole. She died Nov. 1629. Given up by James Stark flar of Auchenvole executor. Inventory of 1469 pounds. Debts were 380 pounds. Confirmed Nov. 19, 1630. Gilbert Merschell, notar, burgess of Glasgow, is cautioner.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore

In 1629 a paper shows "Jacob Stark, heir of Thomas Stark, son of John Stark of Auchenvole his brother." Again "Jacob Stark, heir of John Stark, eldest son of John Stark, his brother."

Notes: In 1603 John\(^5\) Stark of Auchenvole was recognized as possessing the lands of Gartsherrie which were located in Old Monkland Parish, Lanark Shire. He did not inherit these lands from his father John as his father was still living at that time, and they did not pass to his next youngest brother James but to a still younger brother Jacob after the death of John\(^5\) Stark and his son Thomas\(^6\) Stark. Both John\(^4\)
JOHN 5 STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (John 4 of Auchenvole, William 3 of Dullutur)

Notes: (continued)
Stark of Auchenvole and his eldest son John 5 Stark of Auchenvole must have been dead by 1629 as James Stark was declared heir of John Stark of Auchenvole in 1629 in a Retours record. The dative testament of Margaret Jousie spouse of John 5 Stark of Auchenvole records James Stark fiar as the executor. A fiar is a person in whom a fee simple (absolute and without limitation to a particular class of heirs) is vested, an absolute estate of inheritance. James 5 Stark was the heir, and the Auchenvole lands passed down through him.

JAMES 5 STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (John 4 of Auchenvole, William 3 of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1590-95.
Married: Elizabeth Hall
Died: 1665-70.
Children:
   Married: Elizabeth Newlands
   Died: 1685-93.

"The Surnames of Scotland" by George F. Black, 1946
James Stark was heir of John Stark of Auchenvole, 1629. (Retours, Lanark, 164)

"Index of Particular Register of Sasines for Sheriffdom of Lanark
James Stark of Auchenvole; John Stark, son of John Stark of Auchenvole.

Notes: As has already been stated, James 5 Stark of Auchenvole was the fiar or absolute heir of John Stark of Auchenvole.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 7, 1638-43
1638. James Stark of Auchenvole charging Mr. Archibald Grahame minister.

Glasgow Testaments, Vol. 3

Notes: Since land could not be transmitted by will, but only moveable goods, debts often exceeded credits in testaments.

Index to Particular Register of Sasines for Sheriffdom of Lanark
Bessie Hall relict of James Stark of Auchenvole, John Stark of Auchenvole.

Index to Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records

JOHN 6 STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (James 5 of Auchenvole, John 4 of Auchenvole, Wm 3 of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1615
Married: Elizabeth Newlands
Died: 1685-1693.
JOHN STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (James of Auchenvole, John of Auchenvole, Wm of Dullutur)

Children:
1. John Stark of Auchenvole born ca 1640 (the heir)
   Married: Anna Muirhead, daughter of James Muirhead of Bredisholme.
2. James Stark of Auchenvole born 1640's or 1650's.
3. William Stark of Auchenvole born 1640's or 1650's.

Index to Particular Register of Sasines for Sheriffdom of Lanark
John Stark of Auchenvole and spouse Elizabeth Newlands, John Stark of Auchenvole
and spouse Anna Muirhead daughter of James Muirhead of Bredisholme.


Index to Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records
May 15, 1677 --- John Stark of Auchenvole. Bk 1, p 198.
Dec. 1, 1677 --- John Stark of Auchenvole, William Stark of Auchenvole, William Stark of
Auchenstarry. Bk 1, p 74.
May 9, 1687 --- John Stark of Auchenvole. Bk 2, p 197.
June 3, 1700 --- William Stark son of John Stark of Auchenvole; Anne Stark, daughter of
William Stark of Dullutur; James Stark, tailor, Kilsyth; Margaret Stark, daughter of
William Stark of Dullutur and spouse of David Dalrymple, younger, portioner of
Kirkintilloch. Bk 3, p 228.
Nov. 28, 1705 --- James Stark of Auchenvole. Bk 3, p 488.

"Index to Register of Deeds Lanark Shire" Vol. XXXIII, 1693.
James Stark son of John Stark of Auchenvole, Elizabeth Newlands relict of John Stark

"Indexes No. 58 Index to Register of Deeds Preserved in His Majesty's General Register
House", Vol. XXXI, 1691

Notes: The John Stark of Auchenvole in these records could have been either John
or John Stark as both were living during this time period. William Stark is placed
as son of John Stark, but he might have been the son of John Stark and Anna Muir-
head. These records show two James Starks of Auchenvole in this time period. The
older James Stark would have to be born as early as 1651 or before.

JOHN STARK OF AUCHENVOLE (John of Auchenvole, John of Auchenvole, John of Auchenvole,
Wm of Dullutur)

Born: ca 1640
Married: Anna Muirhead, daughter of James Muirhead of Bredisholme.
Died: no data
Children:
Index to Particular Register of Sasines for Sheriffdom of Lanark


"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 1, 1661-65, p 254.

Trouble like to fall out between Six AlexHamilton of Hages, John Hamilton of Gilkerscleuch elder, Wm Hamilton of Gilkercleuch younger, Patrick Hamilton brother to Hages, John Crauford, John Stark, younger, of Auchenvole, Crauford of Auchenca and Mathew Baylie in Crawford against (various others).

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 1, p 273, 1661-64.

1662. Registration by Patrick Frazer advocate of a bond of caution by John Muirhead of Braidenhill for John Stark of Auchenvole younger in terms of the former cautioners anent the slaughter of John Calthaid.

Notes: According to Burke's "The Landed Gentry" James Muirhead of Schawfute purchased Bredisholm of which he obtained a crown charter June 29, 1607. He died before 1635 leaving son James Muirhead of Bredisholm who married Margaret, daughter of James Drummond. James Muirhead who married Margaret Drummond had son James (his heir); John an advocate in the Court of Session who became the progenitor of the Muirheads of Persilands, Lanark; and daughter Lillas married Sir W. Stuart of Minto and afterwards Sir James Drummond of Macheny. More research into the Muirhead line is needed to determine which James Muirhead of Bredisholms was the father of Anna who married John Stark of Auchenvole.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 2, 1665-69.


"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 8, 1683-84, p 88.

John Stark of Auchenvole (and others) commissioners of excise with the shire of Dumbar. The names of the Commissioners added by act of Council Mar. 8, 1683. John Stark of Auchenvole.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore

By 1673 rolls of pupils of the University (of Glasgow) show Starks. In the 4th form or class, one comprising 67 names, is found John Stark, probably the same who in the following year is described as eldest son of John Stark of Auchenvole.

Notes: Some of the above records probably pertain to John Stark of Gartsherrie who was a grandson of Jacob Stark. According to the book "The Old Country Houses of the Old Glasgow Gentry" the grandson of Jacob Stark of Gartsherrie was called John Stark of Auchenvole. Gartsherrie was located in Old Monkland Parish, Lanark Shire.
JACOB⁵ STARK OF GARTSHERRIE (John⁴ of Auchenvole, William³ of Dullutur)

Children:
1. Son John⁶ Stark born 1620's or 1630's.
   Children:
   1. John⁷ Stark born 1640's or 1650's, possessed Gartsherrie in 1683.
      Children:
      1. John⁸ Stark of Gartsherrie born 1680's or 1690's.
         Married: Christian Currie, dau of John Currie, Minister at Old Monkland.
         Children:
         1. George⁹ Stark born late 1600's or early 1700's.

"The Old Country Houses of the Old Glasgow Gentry"
In 1629 Jacob Stark was served heir of his brother John Stark of Auchenvole in the lands of Gartsherrie, the lordship of Newbottle and the barony of Monkland. In 1683 his grandson John Stark of Auchenvole was in possession of them. The last of this family, Anne Stark, succeeded her brother George in 1751.

"A Life of General John Stark of New Hampshire" by Howard Parker Moore
In 1629 a paper shows "Jacob Stark heir of Thomas Stark, son of John Stark of Auchenvole, his brother". Again "Jacob Stark, heir of John Stark, eldest son of John Stark of Auchenvole, his brother". In 1683 John Stark, grandson of Jacob was in possession of some of the lands.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 8, 1683-84
List of persons in the Parish of Old Monkland who have taken the Bond and the Test.
John Stark of Auchenvole.


Minutes of Justices of Peace for Lanarkshire 1707-1723
John Stark of Garsherie qualified.

Notes: The indications are that the grandson of Jacob⁵ Stark, John Stark, was spoken of as "of Auchenvole". His son John was spoken of as "of Gartsherrie". The name John came down in the elder sons of descendants of both James⁵ Stark of Auchenvole and his brother Jacob⁵ Stark of Auchenvole/Gartsherrie.

WILLIAM² STARK OF GLASGOW

Born: 1510 or before
Married: Elizabeth/Bessie Allane 1533 or before. She was dau of Richard Allane and wife Elizabeth.
Died: 1554-1556.
Children:
   Married: Marion Summyr 1558 or before
   Died: appears in the records through 1587.
WILLIAM² STARK OF GLASGOW

Children:

2. William³ Stark, the Maltman of Glasgow born 1530's Glasgow.
   Married: no data
   Died: 1585-87.

   Married: John Stene before 1554.

4. Andrew³ Stark born 1530's
   Married: no data
   Died: after 1609.

Gilbert Auldecorne, burgess of Glasgow, resigned in favor of his spouse Janet Allason
land between land of Wylyem Stark on N, Thomas Craege on S, burn of Malyndinor on E.

"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. IV, No. 1132. 1532. Marion Gane resigned in favor of Andro
Campbell her husband land between Thomas Boyd on W, Wylyem Stark on E, burn of Mal-
yndinor on S.

Alexander, burgess of Stirling, to Wylyem Stark and spouse Besse Allane tenement on
E side gate of Stokwel between late deceased John Sclator on N, Scher John Alexander.

himself and spouse Margaret Wilsoun tenement in Walkergait between William Stark on S,
Thomas Robison on N and Malyndinor Burn on E.

Hammitoune to John Arbixile and spouse Agnes Jhonesone between lands of John Wedrop on
E, James Scot on W, the burn of Malyndinor on S, street on N. Wit: William Stark,
Alex. Dike, John Or.

of John Stene, citizen of Glasgow, as heir of late deceased Richard Allane.

of himself and Margaret Hawstoun the tenement in which he now dwells between
John Law on N, Allan Stevynsoune on S and burn of Malyndinor E.

heir of her mother late deceased Elizabeth Allane, spouse of late deceased William
Stark, land on E side of street from market cross to the S port between late deceased
John Law, residing in Mernis on N, late deceased Gilbert Auldecorne on S, burn of Mal-
yndinor on E. Beatrix resigned in favor of herself and spouse John Stene.

of John Stene as lawful heir of late deceased Elizabeth Allane her mother of a barn in
Stokwel street with the pertinents (formerly pertaining to late deceased William
Stark and Elizabeth Allane) between barn of James Law on S, John Auldecorne on N,
Mivtelande Croft on E.

John Stene to Ninian Schyre and spouse Marion Miller. Sasine by David Lyoune.

feu-farm to David Landes between lands sometime of William Stark now of John Steyne
on S, David Lande on N, the burn of Malyndinor on E.

Stark to Marion Wilsoune spouse of William Maxwell.

Note: William² Stark of Glasgow lived on the Walkergait Street. See drawing of city
of Glasgow.
JOHN 3 STARK OF GLASGOW (William 2 of Glasgow)

Born: 1530's Glasgow.
Married: Marion Summyr 1558 or before.
Died: appears in the records through 1587.
Children:
1. John 4 Stark, junior, of Glasgow born 1550's.
   Married: Agnes Pollok before 1598.


"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. VI, No. 1854. 1572. Michael Barde and spouse Margaret Smyth a kiln and yard at side of the burn of Malyndinor on E side of a vennel leading to St. Kentigerns Well, between lands of David Wilsoun on E, barn of John Stark on S, burn of Malyndinor on W.


"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. IX, No. 2786. Nov. 8, 1585. Archibald Wilsoun, merchant, citizen, for implement of a contract between him and Ninian Andersoun of Wodeside and spouse Jonet Elphinstoune resigned in their favor a barn and rig of land N side street leading to church of St. Kentigern between lands of Margaret Hall on E, John Stark and late deceased Michael Baird on W and the burn of Malyndinor on N.

"Glasgow Protocols", No. 3047. Aug. 1587. Archibald Wilsoun, merchant, citizen, granted in feu-farm to Charles Emok in Bogillis Hale and Beatrix Scot spouse a barn and rig of land in street leading to the church of Little St. Kentigern between lands of Margaret Hall on E, John Stark and late deceased Michael Baird on W, street on S, burn of Malyndinor on N.

Notes: John 3 Stark lived on the street that led from mercat cross to Little St. Kentigerns Kirk/Church which was the street that intersected the Walkergait where William 2 Stark lived. See drawing of City of Glasgow.
JOHN STARK, JUNIOR, OF GLASGOW (John 3 of Glasgow, William 2 of Glasgow)

Born: 1550's

Married: Agnes Pollok before 1598. She was the dau of Charles Pollok and Agnes Brysoun.

Children:
1. John 5 Stark born before 1580.


Notes: The above John Stark might have been another John Stark. He could have been a son of Andrew Stark.

"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. XI, No. 3444. May 9, 1598. Charles Pollok, merchant, citizen, resigned in favor of his daughter Agnes Pollok and spouse John Stark, a nether merchant booth lying on W side of street leading from the market cross to the Nether Port. Charles Pollok and Agnes Brysoun spouse also resigned in favor of said John Anderson a back tenement Glasgow on W side said street between land of Wm Fleming on E, Archibald Miller on W, Wm Coningham on N and Kentigern Wilson on S. Reserving the life rent of Charles Pollok and spouse. John Stark and spouse to pay yearly for the nether booth 40s, for the upper booth 20 s as annual rent.


"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. XI, No. 3727. Dec. 29, 1600. John Stark, Junior, merchant, citizen, for the love he bore towards John Stark son of him and Agnes Pollok spouse and at the request of Charles Pollok father of Agnes resigned in favor of his son a back tenement on W side of street leading from the market cross to the S Nether Port between lands of William Fleming on E, Archibald Miller on W and William Coningham on N, Mack Knox on S but reserving the liferent of Charles Pollok and after his decease the liferents of John Stark Senior and Agnes Pollok.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland", Vol. 6, p 366—1599-1604.

1602. Letters raised by Johne Stark merchant in Glasgow charging him to answer this day for having put locks upon Stark's merchant booth in said city, debarred him from intromitting with the wares therein and kept him in ward till he paid 20 pounds for his relief.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland", Vol. 6, p 724, 1599-1604.

John Stark, merchant, burgess of Glasgow.

Notes: John Stark, Junior, lived on the street that led from the mercat/market cross to the South Port called the Walkergait. William 2 Stark lived on the same street. In the Dec. 1600 record John Stark seemed to be referred to as both junior and senior. Probably John 3 Stark, father of John 4, had died by that time, and he used the name John Stark, senior, especially since his son was of age by 1600.
WILLIAM$^3$ STARK, THE MALTMAN, OF GLASGOW (William$^2$ of Glasgow)

Born: 1530's Glasgow.

Married: no data but a spouse is mentioned in 1556.

Died: 1585-87.

Children: no data


"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. VIII, No. 2528. July 24, 1583. Thomas Mure and spouse Elizabeth Ardubucle to Wm Sympsoun on S side street leading from same to church of St. Tenus between William Stark, maltman, on W and William Sympsoun on E.


"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. IX, No. 3002. 1587. Sasine to John Wilsoun as heir of late deceased Mathew Wilsoun, merchant, citizen, his father, 3 fore tenements and and rigs of land in croft of St. Tenus between late deceased William Stark and George Herbertson on W, the Green or common on S and John Blakwod and James Young on E.

"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. IX, No. 3115. Mar. 1587/88. Sasine to Wm Callender younger of Panclocht as heir of late deceased Marion Lyndsay his mother of a kiln with barn W side wynd called Lyndays Wyne between lands Thomas Gilkerson on S, public street of said wynd on W, street leading to church of St. Tenus on N and lands occupied by late deceased William Stark belonging to the college of Glasgow on E.

Notes: William Stark, the maltman, lived on the St. Tenus Gait street which intersected the Walker Gait street and continued past the Mercat Cross to the Little St. Kentigerns Church. See drawing of city of Glasgow.

ANDREW$^3$ STARK OF GLASGOW (William$^2$ Stark of Glasgow)

Born: 1530's Glasgow.
ANDREW STARK OF GLASGOW (William Stark of Glasgow)

Married: no data
Died: after 1609 Glasgow.
Children: no data

"Glasgow Protocols", Vol. XI, No. 3453. 1598. James Rankene in Balmulzear and spouse Margaret Stark to John Craufurde of Monnok and spouse Elizabeth Trumbull a tenement on W side of street leading from the market cross to the S Port between lands of John Scot on N, Thomas Craig on S, the yards of the New Church on W. Wit: (included) Andrew Stark.
"Glasgow Protocols" Vol. XI, No. 3454. June 6, 1598. Richard Woddrop in Dalmeronok for love he bore David Woddrop and John Woddrop his sons resigned (1) in favor of David a kiln with barn lying beside the bridge of Gallogat burne between Andrew Stark on S, of sometime David Wilson, then Arthur Turnour on E (2) in favor of John, a fore tenement between Andrew Stark and the said Richard Woddrop on W, Margaret Hall on E.
"Glasgow Protocols" Vol. XI, No. 3565. June 23, 1599. James Tempil gave to David Wilsoun as heir of David Wilsoun his father sasine of rent of a tenement N side street beyond Gallogat burn Bridge between lands of Margaret Hall, Andrew Stark and sometime Thomas Barde and then of Richard Woddrop of Dalmarnok.
"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. V, p 621. May 1594. Registration by Mr. Johnne Prestoun, advocate, as procurator for parties, of a bond of caution in 500 pounds by Archibald Myllar, merchant burgess of Glasgow for Andrew Stark, merchant, burgess, there not to harm Connell Strutheris, burgess.
"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" 1606. Andrew Stark, merchant, burgess of Glasgow.
"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" 1609. Andro Stark of Glasgow.
"Register of the Privy Seal of Scotland" Vol. VII, 1609-20, No. 154. The King grants letters of pardon for Andrew Stark, merchant and burgess of Glasgow.
ANDREW\textsuperscript{3} STARK OF GLASGOW (William\textsuperscript{2} of Glasgow)

Notes: Andrew Stark evidently lived close to John\textsuperscript{3} Stark of Glasgow as the Wilsoun family, the Barde family, and Margaret Hall are mentioned in records of both men.

OTHER GLASGOW STARKS

After 1600 records of Stark families in Glasgow become more numerous. Some of these Stark men were probably children and grandchildren of John\textsuperscript{3} Stark of Glasgow, William Stark, the maltman, and Andrew\textsuperscript{3} Stark. Others may have been the younger sons of the Auchenstarry and Auchenvole Starks who moved to Glasgow to become merchants or skilled craftsmen. No records have been found to prove their ancestry.

MATHEW STARK, MERCHANT, OF GLASGOW

Born: 1550-1570.
Married: no data
Died: 1609 Glasgow.

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. V, 1592-99, p 620
Registration by Mr. Alexander King advocate as procurator for the parties of bond of caution in 500 pounds by Aulay McCaula of Ardincaple for Mathew Stark, burgess of Glasgow. May 16, 1594.

Registration by Mr. Wm Oliphant as procurator for the surety of a bond of caution in 1000 merks by Robert Hammilton of Likprevik for Conald Strutheris burgess of Glasgow not to harm Mathew Stark, burgess, there.

Notes: Another Privy Council record in May of 1594 was a bond of caution for Andrew Stark, merchant, burgess of Glasgow not to harm Connell Strutheris, burgess. These two records must be related indicating a close relationship between Andrew Stark and Mathew Stark.


ROBERT STARK OF GLASGOW

Born: 1590 or before
Married: 1. Elizabeth Galbrayth  
2. possibly Elizabeth Sawerer
Children by first wife:
Children by second wife:
2. Mathew Stark christened Apr. 11, 1613 Glasgow.

Notes: This Robert Stark might have been a son of Mathew Stark since he named a son Mathew, not a common Stark name. Records for Robert Stark and wife Elizabeth Galbrayth and for Robert Stark and wife Elizabeth Sawyer appear in the Glasgow Parish records. The records might be for two different men named Robert Stark. If Robert Stark and wife Elizabeth Galbrayth had two daughters named Jonet, then the two Robert Starks are not the same person as Mathew Stark was christened Apr. 11, 1613 which was between the christening dates given for the Jonet Starks.

RICHARD STARK BROTHER OF JOHN STARK OF GLASGOW

Born: 1618 or before.
RICHARD STARK BROTHER OF JOHN STARK OF GLASGOW
Married: 1. Margaret Ozz/Orr July 8, 1638 Glasgow (probable)
2. Lelong Bulford Sept. 6, 1639 Glasgow (probable)
3. Helen Baillie
Notes: The records for the two marriages of a Richard Stark are given in the Parish Registers. Helen Baillie was the name of Richard Stark's wife given in his will. Possibly the two marriages to Margaret Ozz/Orr and Lelong Bulford were for another Richard Stark.

Glasgow Commissariot Records, Vol. 28, p 682
Testament Testamentar of Rochard Stark, merchant, burgess of Glasgow who died Aug. 1652. Baillie his spouse and only executrix. Among list of debtors was John Stark of Killermont.

"Glasgow Commissariot Records" Vol. 28, p 812
Nov. 19, 1653. Further list of debts given up by Helen Baillie relict and only executrix of Richard Stark, merchant, burgess, of Glasgow.

Notes: The above testament record illustrates the close connection between the Starks of Glasgow and the families such as the Killermont Starks who lived in the areas near Glasgow.

JOHN STARK BROTHER OF RICHARD STARK OF GLASGOW
Born: probably early 1600's.
Married: no data
Died: ca 1651 Glasgow.
Children:
1. Alexander Stark

Glasgow Commissariot Records
John Stark, messenger, burgess of Glasgow—May 20, 1651.

"Inquisitiones Generales"

GILBERT STARK OF GLASGOW
Born: 1640 or before.
Married: Agnes Williamsone July 19, 1660/1663.
Children:
1. John Stark christened June 18, 1665 Glasgow.
2. Jean Stark christened June 14, 1667 Glasgow.

MALCOLM STARK OF GLASGOW
Born: 1658 or before.
Married: Marion Morison
Died: will proved 1689.
MALCOLM STARK OF GLASGOW

Children:

1. John Stark, provost of Glasgow
   Married: Agnes Craig, dau of William Craig.
   Children: 15 children born between 1707 and 1723.

Notes: Malcolm Stark of Glasgow was probably closely related to Malcolm Stark who had a son John Stark christened May 3, 1657 in Kirkintilloch Parish. He may have been his son as Malcolm is not a common Stark name.

"The History of Glasgow" by John M'Ure, p 104
Marion Morison was married to Malcolm Stark, merchant in Glasgow. They had only one son and two daughters, viz, John Stark merchant and late provost of Glasgow, who married Agnes Craig, daughter of the deceased William Craig, merchant, in Glasgow.

"The Burgesses and Guild Brethren of Glasgow 1573-1750"
John Stark, merchant, Burgess and Guild Brother, as only son to deceased Malcolm Stark, merchant and Burgess and Guild Brother. May 9, 1706.

Commissariot Records of Glasgow
Malcolm Stark, merchant, burgess of Glasgow—Dec. 6, 1689.

Commissariot Records of Glasgow, Vol. 52, p 194

Commissariot Records of Glasgow, Vol. 56, p 525
Testament Dative of John Stark, merchant, late provost of Glasgow. Richard Stark eldest lawful son, Agnes Craig, his relict and James, John, Agnes, Marion, Margaret, Mary and Christian Stark his other children. John Wilson, writer, in Glasgow, husband to said Agnes. Andro Scott, merchant in Glasgow, husband to said Marion.

Notes: John Stark, provost of Glasgow, appears in the Dumbarton Sasines index from 1728-1736. He also was dean of the Guild of Glasgow.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF STARKS IN GLASGOW

Marjory Stark married John Gembill Feb. 10, 1625 Glasgow.
Agnes Stark married Thomas Neismith Oct. 19, 1626 Glasgow.
Ohrwd Stark married Mheyony Park May 13, 1627 Glasgow.
Janet Stark married David Boyd Feb. 14, 1630 Glasgow.
John Stark and wife Janet Stewart had son James Stark born Aug. 19, 1655 Glasgow.
Mary Stark married James Walker Aug. 15, 1682 Glasgow.
Robert Stark married Barbara McAlaster Feb. 10, 1686 Glasgow.
Robert Stark married Margaret Reid Dec. 31, 1667 Glasgow.

Commissariot Records of Glasgow

Notes: By the late 1500's and early 1600's some Stark families had moved to Edinburgh which was the largest city in Scotland, second only in size to London. In 1600
Edinburgh had a population of 40,000. Edinburgh, though farther than most places from the original homes of the Starks, was nevertheless still in the same section of Scotland as Map No. I and II shows. The Stark men who moved to Edinburgh were the younger sons who could not inherit the Stark land. These early men were writers (solicitors), merchants or messengers. Some of the later ones were tailors.

ROBERT\(^4\) STARK, BURGESS, OF EDINBURGH (probably son of William\(^3\) Stark of Dullutur)

Born: early 1550's. Married and died: no data.

Children:
1. possibly William\(^5\) Stark, writer, of Edinburgh
   Died: before 1668.

James Boyd of Hullirhill and spouse Margaret Maxwell to James Rankene in Balmulzeare
tenement belonging to late deceased Wm Swam on W side of street leading from the
Metropolitan church to the market cross between lands of late deceased John Machene
on N, late deceased David Dwn on S, yard of chaplainry of St. Kentigern on W.
Wit: William Fleming in Ruthree, Robert Fleming citizen of Glasgow, Robert Stark,
burgess of Edinburgh and John Stobo, officer.

Notes: James Rankene married Margaret Stark, daughter of William\(^3\) Stark of Dullutur.
William Fleming in Ruthree and Robert Fleming citizen of Glasgow were also involved
in the protocol of 1571/72 involving James Rankene in Balmulzeare and which William
Stark of Dullutur also witnessed. Patrick Fleming son of William Fleming in Ruthree
was involved with the 1599 protocol for which John Stark of Auchenvole was one of the
cauterers (sureties). This Robert Stark of Edinburgh was of the same generation as
John\(^4\) Stark of Auchenvole and William\(^4\) Stark Jr. of Auchenstarry. He probably moved
to Edinburgh because, as a younger son, he inherited no land.

WILLIAM\(^5\) STARK, WRITER OF EDINBURGH (probably son of Robert\(^4\) of Edinburgh, Wm\(^3\) of
Dullutur)

Born: 1586 or before
Died: before 1668

Notes: William Stark, the writer of Edinburgh, was definetely related to the Dullutur/
Auchenstarry/Auchenvole/Killermont Stark family as the will of John\(^5\) Stark of Killermont
mentions "debts due by the late Margaret Douglas relict of William Stark, writer,
in Edinburgh". He could have been a son of John\(^5\) Stark of Auchenvole but more likely
he was the son of Robert\(^4\) Stark, burgess of Edinburgh.

ROBERT STARKS OF EDINBURGH

Notes: The name Robert Stark was common in Edinburgh beginning with Robert\(^4\) Stark,
burgess of Edinburgh, and continuing through the 1600's. The occupation of writer
predominated with a few of the later Robert Starks being tailors.


"The Burgesses and Guild Brethren of Glasgow 1573-1750"
Robert Stark, writer in Edinburgh, Burgess and Guild Brother as eldest son of Robert
Stark, Burgess and Guild Brother---May 5, 1637
Robert Stark and wife Janet Mudie, a son George Stark born Apr. 21, 1659.
ROBERT STARKS OF EDINBURGH

Robert Stark married Margaret Reid Dec. 31, 1667 Glasgow, and they had a son George Stark christened Aug. 28, 1670 Edinburgh. This record once again shows the close relationship between the Glasgow and the Edinburgh Starks.


Robert Stark and Christian Somervall had 6 children christened Edinburgh. They were a daughter Christian christened Mar. 15, 1691, a daughter Anna christened July 27, 1694, a son John christened Apr. 12, 1696 and a son Robert christened Aug. 20, 1697.

Robert Stark, writer, had a child who died Sept. 8, 1691 and buried in the Grey-Friars Bury-ground in Edinburgh.

Elizabeth Stark, daughter Robert Stark, writer in Edinburgh, married Alexander Farlie, tailor, Apr. 3, 1707 and recorded in the Canongate Register of Marriages, Edinburgh.

Robert Stark, tailor, had 1 child buried in the Grey-Friars Bury-ground in Edinburgh—a child died May 18, 1688, a child died Sept. 5, 1691, a child died Oct. 10, 1693 and a child died Aug. 29, 1694.

JOHN STARK, BURGESS OF EDINBURGH

"Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 6, 1599-1604

Johnne Stark, burgess of Edinburgh, obliges himself that the dues to be uplifted by him for building the bridge of Kirkintullo.

Notes: This John Stark, burgess of Edinburgh, born 1581 or before may have been another son of Robert Stark, burgess of Edinburgh. He was of the same generation as William Stark, writer of Edinburgh. He was undoubtedly the ancestor of some of the later Starks in the Edinburgh records.

John Stark and Janet Meldrum, a son George christened Mar. 12, 1615 Edinburgh.

George Stark married Elspet Walker Dec. 18, 1634 Edinburgh and had son George christened Jan. 24, 1636 Edinburgh.

JOHN STARK OF EDINBURGH

Born: 1617 or before  
Married: Bessie Crawford  
Children:  
2. George Stark christened Apr. 16, 1643 Edinburgh.  

Notes: Two girls named Bessie Stark married in Edinburgh in this time period. Bessie Stark married David Gray, flesher (butcher) June 29, 1676 and Bessie Stark married James Wilson Dec. 4, 1682.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF STARKS IN EDINBURGH

Margaret Stark married Peter Somerville, merchant, May 26, 1611 Edinburgh.

Thomas Stark, merchant, married Catherine Robertoum June 14, 1619 Edinburgh.

James Stark, merchant, married Isabel Auld June 4, 1634 Edinburgh.

James Stark, messenger, married Catherine Hall Nov. 21, 1644 Edinburgh

Grey-Friars Bury-ground Edinburgh

James Stark, messenger, had a child who died Oct. 1, 1658 and a child who died June 27, 1658.
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF STARKS IN EDINBURGH

Grey-Friars Bury-ground Edinburgh


James Stark had a child who died Mar. 2, 1664.

James Stark, Commissary officer, died Mar. 19/20, 1665.

James Stark, writer, died Dec. 6, 1684.

James Stark's wife, Beatrice Porteous, died May 1, 1658.

John Stark, writer, died Sept. 28, 1669.

Margaret Stark died Dec. 31, 1691.

Marriages in Edinburgh

George Stark married Margaret Laurie Dec. 18, 1662 Edinburgh.

John Stark, tailor, married Margaret Thorebrand Dec. 11, 1656 Edinburgh.


Margaret Stark married Andrew Schephead, timber sawyer, Jan. 7, 1647 Edinburgh.
Margaret Stark married George Duffy, cordiner sawer, Dec. 8, 1653 Edinburgh.
Margaret Stark married George Creighton, merchant, Mar. 24, 1664 Edinburgh.

Marion Stark married James Hodge Nov. 15, 1649 Edinburgh.

Marion Stark married Alexander Arthur/Arthour, smith, June 23, 1653 Edinburgh.


Jean Stark married James Murray, younger, writer, Mar. 9, 1671 Edinburgh. Jean Stark, widow of James Meuray, writer, died Mar. 9, 1694 and is buried Grey-Friars Bury-ground Edinburgh.

William Stark, sledder in South Leith, married Margaret Stevinsone in Kirk (church) Halyroodhouse by Mr. James Kid Dec. 12, 1662, recorded Canongate Register of Marriages.

STARK FAMILIES IN KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH, DUMBARTON SHIRE

Notes: Auchenvole was located in northeast Kirkintilloch Parish. Other than Glasgow and Edinburgh, more Stark families lived in Kirkintilloch Parish than anywhere else in Scotland. These Starks were probably the younger sons and grandsons of the Auchenvole or the Auchenstarry Starks. The most common names were William Stark, Robert Stark and John Stark. One exception was Malcolm Stark.

MALCOLM STARK OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

He was born 1637 or before and had a son, John Stark, christened May 3, 1657 Kirkintilloch Parish. The only other early Malcolm Stark was Malcolm Stark of Glasgow born 1658 or before who might have been a second son of this Malcolm Stark. Malcolm was a common name in the Fleming family into which John¹ Stark of Auchenvole married and into which William³ Stark of Dullutur may have married.

WILLIAM STARKS OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

William Stark and wife Margaret McBeaine, a dau Helen christened Apr. 3, 1659.
William Stark and wife Margaret Oakwood, a dau Margaret christened Aug. 19, 1665.
WILLIAM STARKS OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

William Stark, a son John christened May 16, 1668 Kirkintilloch Parish.
William Stark, a son James christened Sept. 16, 1670 Kirkintilloch Parish.

Notes: John Stark of Auchenvole was the father of William Stark of Auchenvole who was born 1640's or 1650's. He may have been one of the above William Starks.

ROBERT STARKS OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

Robert Stark and wife Jonett Mershell, a son Robert christened Jan. 6, 1661.
Robert Stark, a dau Mary christened Aug. 16, 1663.
Robert Stark, a son Archibald christened Oct. 27, 1668.
Robert Stark, a dau Elizabeth christened Dec. 21, 1669.
Robert Stark, a dau Chrestiane christened Mar. 3, 1672.

Notes: The Robert Stark with children Mary, Heliner, Archibald, Elizabeth and Chrestiane was very probably the same person as the Robert Stark with wife Jonet Mershell who had son Robert. This family may be related in some manner to Archibald Stark of New England as Archibald was not a common name among the Scottish Starks.

Robert Stark and wife Isobell Hess, a son John christened Sept. 2, 1681.
Robert Stark, a son Jnat Stark christened June 27, 1688.

JOHN STARKS OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

John Stark, a son James christened June 28, 1663.
John Stark, a son William christened Sept. 21, 1665.
John Stark, a dau Margret christened Mar. 16, 1673.
John Stark, a dau Isabell christened Dec. 20, 1676.
John Stark, a son William christened Mar. 19, 1680.

John Stark and wife Isobel Jarvay, a dau Christiane christened Feb. 26, 1682.
John Stark and wife Isobel Jarvay, a dau Ann christened Sept. 1684.

John Stark and wife Janet Duncan, a son James christened Apr. 2, 1692.
John Stark and wife Janet Duncan, a son Walter christened June 25, 1697.
John Stark and wife Janet Duncan, a dau Janet born May 21, 1699.

Index to Dumbarton Shire Sasine Records
JOHN STARKS OF KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

Notes: The above records indicate that John Stark and wife Janet Duncan continued to appear as late as 1771 which surely was many years after their deaths. This family is of special interest for several reasons. They had a son christened Apr. 2, 1692 making him exactly the right age to be James Stark of Stafford Co VA. They had a son named Walter which was not a common name in the Stark family. Thomas Stark, son of James Stark of Stafford Co VA named a son Walter and so far no reason has been found for naming this son Walter. A Duncan family was prominent in Fauquier CO VA in very early times and some members of this family married great-grandchildren of James Stark of Stafford Co VA. This family should be investigated as a possibility for ancestry of James Stark of Stafford Co. No place called Turhar appears on the Kirkintilloch Parish map. However a hamlet called Twechar is on the River Kelvin not far from Auchenvole. This John Stark born probably in the 1660’s was probably of the Auchenvole Stark family. The records show one man named James Stark in this area.

John Stark and wife Elspet Cunyburgh, a dau Jonnat christened Apr. 30, 1687.
John Stark and wife Margaret Scott, a dau Marie Stark christened Aug. 12, 1695.

JAMES STARK OF SHIRVAY, KIRKINTILLOCH PARISH

Glasgow Commissariot Records

James Stark in Shirva, parish of W. Lenzie (Kirkintilloch)---Sept. 27, 1681.

STARK FAMILIES OF CUMBERNAULD PARISH, DUMBARTON SHIRE

Notes: Stark families spread to towns in Cumbernauld Parish other than Dullutur and Auchenstarry in the 1600’s, particularly Auchinkill in the eastern part of the parish, Drumgibbon not located on maps or gazeteers, and Wester Watterhead in the southern part of the parish. Three Stark men resided in Auchinkill, all of a similar generation, born in the period of about 1650-70 or earlier.

Commissariot Record of Glasgow

Jean Stark spouse of Thomas Stark, Auchinkill, parish of East Lenzie---May 2, 1679.
Margaret Stark, spouse to William Stark in Auchinkill---Nov. 15, 1682.

Index to Particular Register of Sasines for Sheriffdom of Lanark--John Stark in Easter Auchinkill---RS.h2,Vol.IX,p 470 (1688-1693) and RS.h2,Vol.XI,p 462 (1699-1709)

Commissariot Records of Glasgow

John Stark in Drumgibbon, Parish of East Lenzie---May 6, 1687.
John Stark, elder, in Wester Watterhead, parish of Lenzie---Feb. 9, 1670.
Euphame Stark, parish of Lenzie---Aug. 16, 1642.
Barbara Stark, relict of John Gartshore, of that Ilk, Parish of Lenzie---Sept. 1, 1673.

Notes: The last 2 wills listed here simply say Parish of Lenzie and do not specify whether East (Cumbernauld) or West (Kirkintilloch) Lenzie.

JOHN STARK OF CARDROSS AND BONHILL PARISH, DUMBARTON SHIRE

Married: Jean McCutcheon/McCutcheon Oct. 18, 1683 Bonhill Parish and had children:

1. Isabell Stark christened Dec. 8, 1689 Cardross Parish.
2. Margrat Stark christened Nov. 29, 1691 Cardross Parish.

Notes: Most of the Stark families in the 1600's lived in the detached part of Dumbarton Shire in Cumbernauld and Kirkintilloch Parish. The above Stark family is the only one found in the main section of the shire in the 1600's. Bonhill and Cardross Parish are adjoining parishes.
STARK FAMILIES IN KILSYTH

Notes: Kilsyth is a town located just across the River Kelvin from the locations of Auchenvole, Auchenstarry and Dullatur. It is only 1 mile north of Auchenvole. Stark families settled in this town in the 1600's, and an even larger number in the 1700's. The earliest record is for James Stark who married Janet Jarvay Aug. 1649. He was probably the father of the following 4 children christened in Kilsyth—John Stark christened Sept. 1650 James Stark christened Jan. 18, 1652, Marie Stark christened Aug. 27, 1654 and Johne christened Dec. 28, 1656.

Agnes Stark who married Alexander Jarvay Mar. 12, 1657 Kilsyth may have been the sister of James Stark who married Janet Jarvay. Also in Kirkintilloch Parish which was only a short distance away John Stark was married to Isobel Jarvay by 1681, possibly of the same family. Two other early Kilsyth marriages were Janet Stark to James Whyte Jan. 29, 1685 and Jonet Stark to Robert Findley June 1701.

STARK FAMILIES IN DENNY PARISH, STIRLING SHIRE

Notes: This parish is located across the River Kelvin from the Cumbernauld Parish area.

Index to the Commissariot Records of Stirling Shire

James Stark in Banknock, parish of Denny—Apr. 12, 1654.
Elizabeth Stark in Auchencloich, Parish of Denny 1716.
Jean Stark in Bankhead, Parish of Denny—1734.
Christian Stark married John Dinn July 14, 1691 Denny Parish.

STARK FAMILIES IN CAMPSIE PARISH, STIRLING SHIRE

Notes: Campsie Parish is located west of Kilsyth.

Robert Stark married Elizabeth Stirling Nov. 24, 1667 Campsie Parish.
Robert Stark and wife Elizabeth Stirling, a dau Jeane christened Aug. 30, 1668.
James Stark and wife Barbra Dobbie, a dau Margrat christened Nov. 15, 1704.

STARK FAMILIES IN FALKIRK PARISH, STIRLING SHIRE

Notes: Falkirk Parish is the parish to the southeast of Denny Parish but still bordering on Cumbernauld Parish, Dumbarton Shire. In this parish is found one of the earliest Stark records. The Commissariot Record of Edinburgh includes a record for a Robert Stark in Siebegwod, Parish of Falkirk July 6, 1598.

James Stark and wife Isobel Gray, a dau Jonnett christened Feb. 19, 1615.
Bessie Stark married James Warden Oct. 3, 1619.

LANARK SHIRE STARKS

Notes: By far most of the Stark families in Lanark Shire lived in the City of Glasgow in the 1600's. By the 1700's, Starks were spread through this large county of Scotland. Records for Starks in the 1700's are found in New Monkland, Lesmahagen, Carluke, Barony, Lanark, Bothwell, Litterton, Douglas, Shotts, Carnwath and East Kilbride Parishes. In the 1600's records are found for Starks in Carstairs Parish. Ravenstruther is a town in Carstairs Parish, 1% miles southwest of the town of Carstairs.
LANARK SHIRE STARKS

Edinburgh Register of Apprentices
Thomas Stark son to Andrew Stark in Ravenstruther with John Gairden, merchant, Apr. 29, 1615.

John Stark son to James Stark in Carstairs with John Pender, tailor, Dec. 9, 1646.

"The Register of the Privy Council of Scotland" Vol. 10, 1684-85

1685—Thomas Stark in Carstairs

1688—At Ravenstruther—James Stark witness (also spelled Sterk)

James Stark and wife Bessie Hutcheson, a son James christened Feb. 3, 1697 Carstairs Parish.

James Stark married Helen Smith Dec. 18, 1701 Carstairs Parish.

WEST LOTHIAN SHIRE STARK FAMILIES

Notes: A few Starks lived in West Lothian Shire in the 1600's. West Lothian Shire is located southeast of Stirling Shire and east of the northern part of Lanark Shire. It stands between Stirling and Midlothian Shires. Bo’ness Parish where Starks lived in the later 1600's is located on the River Forth and was evidently an important harbour area. Another family lived in Whitburn Parish which is located on the opposite side of the shire in the extreme southern tip of the county adjoining Lanark Shire.

Alexander Stark and wife Jean Meikle had 3 children christened in Bo’ness Parish—a dau Margaret christened Nov. 6, 1702, a dau Elizabeth christened Jan. 4, 1701, and a son John christened Apr. 28, 1706 Bo’ness.

Index No. 58—Index to Register of Deeds Preserved in His Majestys General Register House Vol. XXXI, 1691.

Marcus (Mark) Stark skipper B’ness—Mackenzie LXVIII, p 766.

Index to Register of Deeds—1691.

Mark/Marcus Stark, skipper, B’ness—Mackenzie LXXIV, p 257.

"Monumental Inscriptions in West Lothian" by John Fowler Mitchell and Sheila Mitchell.

Whitburn Churchyard


Note: The above inscriptions must refer to these Parish records of Whitburn:
John Stark married Jean Wilson (he born ca 1697 died 1769, son of William Stark who
Children:
was born ca 1665 and died 1725)

Agnes Stark christened 1730 Whitburn Parish.
John Stark christened Jan. 30, 1732, died 1785, age 53 (see above) Whitburn Parish
Janet Stark christened Sept. 16, 1733 Whitburn Parish.
Marion Stark christened Jan. 1/2, 1735/1736 Whitburn Parish.
Jean Stark christened May 1, 1738 Whitburn Parish.
William Stark christened Feb. 8, 1741 Whitburn Parish.
EASTERN VIRGINIA
CHAPTER 2

JAMES\(^1\) STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA

Born: ca 1695 Scotland.

Married: Elizabeth Thornton about 1716.

She probably died 1773-1776.

Died: Apr. 12, 1754 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. John\(^2\) Stark
   Born: 1717 Stafford Co VA or Scotland.
   Married: 1. Howson Porter Jan. 1, 1746 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   2. Hannah Eaves May 29, 1756 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   Died: 1781 Stafford Co VA.

2. James\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1719 Stafford Co VA or Scotland.
   Married: Catherine
   Died: May 5, 1761 North Carolina or South Carolina.

3. Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1721 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: 1. Tabitha Carter Jan. 29, 1747 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   2. Mary Elizabeth Green/Gwin/Givins
   Died: 1805 Stafford Co VA.

4. William\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1723 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Susannah Trammell
   Died: 1772 Loudoun Co VA.

5. Thomas\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1725 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Rachel
   Died: 1802 Robertson Co TN.

6. Mary\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1727 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

7. Susanna\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1729 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

8. Elizabeth\(^2\) Stark
   Born: ca 1730 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

9. Sarah\(^2\) Stark
   Born: Aug. 23, 1731 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

10. Jean/Jane\(^2\) Stark
    Born: Feb. 1, 1733 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

11. Anne\(^2\) Stark
    Born: Feb. 9, 1736 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
    Died: ca 1762 Stafford Co VA.

12. Benjamin\(^2\) Stark
    Born: Sept. 27, 1738 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
    Married: no data
    Died: after 1776.

40
JAMES\textsuperscript{1} STARK

Children:

*13. Daniel\textsuperscript{2} Stark
Born: May 30, 1714 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
Married: Agney
Died: ca 1817 Spotsylvania Co VA.

14. Isabella\textsuperscript{2} Stark
Born: Jan. 25, 1716 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

15. Lydia\textsuperscript{2} Stark
Born: June 31, 1718 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

The snuff box of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark that passed down to the descendants of John\textsuperscript{3} Carter Stark (Jeremiah\textsuperscript{2}) proves his Scottish origin as does the Family Record discussed below. The box is inscribed with the date 1713, the name "James Stark of Scotland", the motto "Fortiorum, Fortia, Facta", and the etching of the ragged bull that was part of the Coat of Arms registered by the Stark family of Killermont, Scotland in 1672. See Part I for a complete discussion of the Coat of Arms and the snuff box. The snuff box was listed in the inventory of James Stark in 1754. As Chapter 1 shows, the Stark family that originated near Glasgow, Scotland was a numerous and complicated family by the late 1600's when James\textsuperscript{1} Stark was born. Probably all the Stark families of the Glasgow area used this Coat of Arms since it originated with the action of their common ancestor, John Muirhead/Stark in the late 1400's or early 1500's. Specific possibilities for the ancestry of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark as given in Chapter 1 are James Stark christened Apr. 2, 1692 Kirkintilloch Parish, Dumbarton Shire, son of John Stark, portioner, of Kirkintilloch and wife Janet Duncan. Another possibility is the John Stark of Killermont who married Isabel Weir 1681 Edinburgh and later lived in Dumfries Shire. James\textsuperscript{1} Stark did name a daughter Isabella. Probably the name of the father of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark was John since his oldest son was John Stark.

The Family Record which was kept by members of the John\textsuperscript{3} Carter Stark family has written on the first page "Family Record drawn off 5th day of Oct. 1821 by John Stark Junr from the deferent records of thar family as far as he could trace back". At the top of the page listing the Stark births is the entry "Jeremiah Stark son of James Stark from Scotland was born and raised in the County of Stafford State of Virginia". Other pages in this Family Record give records prior to 1821. These entries include the marriage of John Stark and Sarah English Jan. 1, 1769. A notation on the lower portion of the same page states "Tabitha Stark departed this life Nov. 6, 1759 on Wed. about 10 o'clock". A page that appears to be even older than the marriage record lists the births of some of the children of John English, and on the reverse of this page is a notation on the birth of Solomon Jones. Tabitha Stark was the first wife of Jeremiah\textsuperscript{2} Stark. A descendant of the John\textsuperscript{3} Carter Stark family, Sarah\textsuperscript{5} Anne (Stark) Cunningham (John\textsuperscript{4}), who at one time owned the snuff box, wrote that she had a Bible record stating that Jeremiah Stark was born in Stafford Co VA in 1721. This Bible record has not been found.

Two important questions arise in regard to the early life of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark. When did he come to America, and did he come directly to Stafford Co VA? Several different Stark researchers compiled information regarding the family of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark of Stafford Co VA, the family of Richard Stark of York Co VA, and the Stark families of New Hampshire. These early accounts have become widely printed and circulated among Stark descendants, but the early data is all lacking in documentary proof. Thus serious questions arise as to the factual truth of this information. Briefly the following information has been written regarding the Stark family.

The earliest printed information about the family of James\textsuperscript{1} Stark of Stafford Co VA is found in the "William and Mary Quarterly", Series 1, Vol. 5, pages 56 and 255, published in 1897 and compiled by Lyon G. Tyler. Lyon G. Tyler evidently corresponded with Sarah\textsuperscript{5} Anne (Stark) Cunningham, granddaughter of John\textsuperscript{3} Carter Stark.
Her name is mentioned in the second of the two articles, and she probably contributed much of the information that is contained in the two articles. In 1897 she had in her possession the Family Record discussed on page 41 which states that Jeremiah Stark was born and raised in Stafford Co VA and was the son of James Stark from Scotland.

An article in the "Stark Family Association" periodical in 1912 entitled "One Line of the VA Branch of the Stark Family" states the following. "One Stark, born 1604 of Killermont Estate on the Clyde Scotland, 1635 was Bishop of Glasgow a Zealous Covenanter. The next John born 1665 was grandson of the Bishop. -- In 1730 (James Stark) moved from New Hampshire to Stafford, VA -- married Elizabeth Thornton 1716 in New Hampshire, a sister of Matthew." These lines are exactly the same as an article also entitled "One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family" and undoubtedly written by Martha S. (Stark) Draper (Lewis W., James, James, John) as the article carries down the Stark line through John, James, James to Lewis W. Stark, father of Mrs. Draper. Mrs. Draper was a Stark researcher in the early 1900's. Copies of letters are still extant that she wrote to James R. Clark in 1921 and Jane Harter Abbott in 1928, two other Stark genealogists of this period. This short written record consists of 5 typed pages of information regarding the John Stark of Scotland born 1665, James Stark of Stafford Co VA, John Stark, James Stark, James Stark, and Lewis W. Stark. The article states that John Stark born 1665 had children Archibald born 1693 (father of Gen. John Stark of New Hampshire), James born 1695 (James of Stafford Co VA), Richard born 1699, Louise born 1701, Daniel born 1703, Samuel born 1705, Susanna born 1707 and Silas born 1709. The article contains no documentation whatever other than to refer to the "William and Mary Quarterly" articles regarding the Stark family and to the dates of birth as given in the Overwharton Parish Register of Stafford Co VA. Where Mrs. Draper obtained the list of children of John Stark born in 1665 is not known nor did she state any source for that information in her article. Facts do not support the statements found in the article. No record has been found for a Stark being a Bishop of Glasgow in 1635 and a Covenanter. As discussed in Chapter 1, the Stark man who was a Covenanter was probably John Stark born ca 1610 who was incarcerated in the Glasgow jail in 1683 as an old man for being a Covenanter. No reference is made to him as a Bishop at any time. The statement that James Stark married Elizabeth Thornton in 1716 in New Hampshire is in error as genealogists researching the family of Mathew Thornton state that this family came to Maine about 1717 and then moved to Massachusetts. Mathew Thornton born 1714 was not a resident of New Hampshire until he was grown. James Stark is proven by Stafford Co VA records to have been in Stafford Co by 1721. The John Carter Stark Family Record shows that he was in Virginia by the time of the birth of his son Jeremiah in about 1721. Archibald Stark is proven by his tombstone record to have been born in 1697 not 1693 as the list of children in the Draper article states. Thus he was a younger man than James Stark of Stafford Co and not the eldest son as Mrs. Draper's information states.

To further show the confused state of understanding of the Stark genealogy in this time period, another article in the "Stark Family Association" publication in 1913 (the next year after the above 1912 article) called "Washington Stark of Windsor, MO Now in His 80th Year" (Lewis W., James, James, John) states that "the emigrant ancestor of this Stark line was James Stark who came to Stafford Co VA before 1720". Apparently between 1912 and 1913 Mrs. Draper who probably wrote both articles realized there was doubt about her statements in her previous article regarding the Stark ancestry. Unfortunately the first article called "One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family" was never changed and was soon widely distributed among Stark genealogists and became accepted as the factual account of the Stark ancestry.

Other Stark genealogists took the data compiled by Mrs. Draper and fitted it into their own family lines with the result that various different accounts of the family origin evolved. One genealogical pitfall is to try to fit your family into another family record without adequate documentation.
A Stark genealogy entitled "Genealogy of the Starks, Price, Barry and Crutcher Families" by John Price Starks and Col. Ben LaBree appeared in 1920. This book repeated the information from the 1912 "Stark Family Association" article that "the earliest Stark known was born about 1601 on the Killermont estate in Scotland and in 1635 was a zealous covenantor and was known as Bishop of Glasgow". The book then proceeded to state that "the next Stark was a Richard Stark born 1665 and a grandson of the noted Bishop. He was a merchant of Killermont and Glasgow and had 3 sons—Archibald, James and Richard. The two latter were pioneer emigrants to America who settled in Londonderry, New Hampshire. Later Archibald Stark came to America with his wife Eleanor Nichols and joined his brothers in New Hampshire. James Stark, the son of Richard, went from New Hampshire to Stafford Co VA with his son John who was born in Scotland and 7 other children born in New Hampshire. Five more children were born in Virginia". This account also is filled with misinformation and errors. No records have been found in Londonderry, New Hampshire to show that either James or Richard Stark ever lived there. The only difference in this account and the Draper account is that John Price Starks stated that the Stark man born 1665 was named Richard rather than John. The name Richard Stark does appear in the line of John Price Starks (James², John³, William²) and perhaps for that reason he thought the ancestor's name was Richard. James Stark had 15 children, not 13 as this book stated. Seven of the children of James Stark are recorded in Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA, not 5 as this book stated. By 1920 John Price Starks probably had seen the Draper article in the "Stark Family Association" or had obtained a copy of the five page manuscript and used these sources to make the statements in his book.

Another article regarding the Stark family also appeared in 1920. In that year Ira G. Stark printed a small pamphlet incorrectly tracing his line back to a John Stark of Glasgow, Scotland born 1665. He gave the same list of children of this John Stark born 1665 as did the Draper article in the 1912 "Stark Family Association", and undoubtedly that article was also the source for his statements. Certainly Ira G. Stark did not have this list of children through any family records in his family as he was not of the line of James Stark of Stafford Co VA. In this pamphlet he mistakenly traced his line which was Joseph Stark of Henry Co KY back to John Stark and Anne Wyatt of Hanover Co VA. The genealogical errors are many in this account. Ira G. Stark stated that John Stark of Hanover Co VA was born in Stafford Co VA and was the John Stark born 1697, son of the John Stark of Scotland born 1665 as given in the Draper article. No proof exists to show that John Stark of Hanover Co VA ever lived in Stafford Co VA or that any other Stark other than James Stark lived in Stafford Co VA in the early 1700's. John Stark who married Anne Wyatt was not born in 1697 but in 1717 in either King William or King and Queen Co VA. Prior to living in Hanover Co VA, he lived in Louisa Co VA. Joseph Stark, son of John Stark and Anne Wyatt, lived and died in Hanover Co VA and did not move to KY. The Joseph Stark who lived in Henry Co KY was closely related to several other Stark families who lived in Henry Co KY and Nelson Co KY. For further discussion of Joseph Stark and Anne Wyatt, see Part VIII, Chapter 1. For further discussion of the Stark families of Henry and Nelson Counties KY, see Part VIII.

A third early Stark researcher who wrote of the Stark family in the 1920's was James R. Clark of Maunie, Illinois. He was researching the Stark family as early as 1908 as he stated in an article published that year in the "Stark Family Association" that "I thought that I might be able to show up the connecting link between the New Hampshire and Virginia lines, but am compelled to report that while each line traces back to Glasgow, Scotland, the common ancestor, if any, has not been satisfactorily determined. The advent of the Virginia Starks in America, evidently preceded by a few years that of the New Hampshire family". In a six page article regarding "Discussion of the Relationship Between the Early Permanent Stark Settlers in America" he discussed Aaron Stark of Connecticut, John Stark of New Kent (later King William Co) Co VA, Archibald Stark of New Hampshire, John Stark born 1697, James Stark of
JAMES STARK
Stafford Co VA and Richard Stark of York Co VA. He stated that "James Stark son of John (?) married Elizabeth Thornton of Londonderry, Ireland. She was of Welch descent and presumably an elder sister of Mathew Thornton who was born in 1714 and whose parents in 1717 settled in Massachusetts". That he had corresponded with Martha (Stark) Draper is proven by a copy of a letter that he wrote to her in 1921. In this letter he discussed the relationship between Richard Stark of York Co VA, James Stark of Stafford Co VA and Archibald Stark of New Hampshire. He discussed the possibility that James Stark of Stafford Co VA and Richard Stark of York Co VA were brothers but was of the opinion that Richard Stark was the uncle rather than the brother of James Stark of Stafford Co VA. He further stated "Now as to James Stark's wife Elizabeth Thornton. We have no evidence to show that either she or her husband, James Stark, were ever in New Hampshire. My records show that the Stark family had removed from Glasgow, Scotland to Londonderry, Ireland and that at least the 3 eldest brothers—Archibald, James and John—are all married in Londonderry, Ireland. I infer that James Stark probably settled first in his native city of Glasgow, where his first 8 children were born, and in 1730 removed his family to VA". These statements reflect the confusion regarding where James Stark lived and when and where he emigrated to America. The Draper article mentioned nothing in regard to James Stark living in Londonderry, Ireland. It did state that Archibald Stark married Eleanor Nichols of Londonderry, Ireland. The James R. Clark article stated that James Stark married in Londonderry, Ireland; returned to Glasgow to live after his marriage; and emigrated to America in 1730. In his article discussing the various Starks, he said John born 1697, son of John Stark of Scotland born 1665, was the same person as John Stark who lived in Lyme, New Hampshire and had children Justin, Grace, Phebe, Tryphena, Willard, Lewis, Martha and John Jr. He stated that John Stark of Lyme, New Hampshire married Elizabeth Nichols, sister of Eleanor Nichols, who married Archibald Stark. Howard Parker Moore, author of the 1949 book "A Life of General John Stark" wrote in a commentary on early Stark families that the John Stark of Lyme, New Hampshire was born about 1732, married Tryphena Carey, not Elizabeth Nichols, and was the son of Moses Stark (1716-1787) who was of the Aaron Stark line. Howard Parker Moore stated that the records show that Eleanor Nichols had no sister named Elizabeth. More research is needed to straighten out the Lyme, New Hampshire family to determine whether this John Stark was born 1697 or 1732. If he was the son of Moses Stark, he was probably a little younger than a birth year of 1732 since his father was supposed to be born 1716. Since he did name a daughter Tryphena, the name of his wife as Tryphena Carey seems to fit.

One other Stark genealogist in the 1920's was Jane Harter Abbott who did research on the Thomas3 (John2) Stark family, the Jeremiah3 (Thomas2) Stark family, the Thomas3 (Thomas2) Stark family, and the Jeremiah3 (James2) Stark family. She made no real attempt to search out information regarding James1 Stark although she did research the Scottish material and made some valuable contributions to the work on the Scottish Starks. In 1928 she corresponded with Martha (Stark) Draper. Lacking complete county records from Newberry Co SC, she made some serious errors in the ancestry of Jeremiah3 (Thomas2) Stark, Thomas3 (Thomas2) Stark and Jeremiah3 (James2). See Part III, Chapter 31, Part VI, Chapter 1 and Part VI, Chapter 17. Most of her work is in the Library of Congress, some in a large metal box in the Rare Books Room.

All of the above discussed genealogists made contributions to Stark research. However as this discussion shows, many errors and much misinformation crept into the material which was then passed from genealogist to genealogist with the result that no clear records can be gleaned from these accounts. No records can be found in New Hampshire to show that the father or brothers of Archibald Stark ever lived there. No records show that James Stark of Stafford Co VA ever lived in New Hampshire. No documentation is given for the list of the children of John Stark born 1665. Howard
Parker Moore made the following excellent commentary on the problem. "From the beginning no story in the various lines of Aaron, Thomas, Richard or John Stark was strictly confined to ascertained facts. Few even reflected the records that were available. Research was left in the discard, and Stark genealogists felt free to transmit from indifferently preserved traditions." How true these words are! Over the years the errors have continued to multiply as more and more people tried to fit their own lines into the available information. What are the facts? One fact is that all of these traditions that James Stark was the brother of Archibald Stark and lived in New Hampshire originated with descendants of James Stark of Stafford Co VA or other southern Starks and not with descendants of Archibald Stark of New Hampshire. No strong tradition among the New Hampshire Starks of being related to the Stafford Co Starks has appeared. One temptation in genealogy is to trace ancestry to famous members of the family, and perhaps some descendants of James Stark of Stafford Co VA have been overzealous in their desire to be related to General John Stark of New Hampshire and Matthew Thornton of New Hampshire. As much as possible the facts known about James Stark of Stafford Co VA will be presented in the remainder of this chapter.

"Genealogy and Family History of the State of New Hampshire" Vol. 1 of 4, 1908 by Ezra S. Stearns.

Archibald Stark was born in Glasgow, Scotland in 1697 and received his education in the university of that city. When quite young he went with his father to Londonderry in the northern part of Ireland where he married. In 1720 he embarked for America in company with many of his kinsmen and after a tedious voyage arrived in Boston late in autumn. Many of them were ill with small-pox and they were not permitted to land but went to the present town of Wiscasset, on the Maine coast, where they spent the winter. In the following year, Archibald Stark joined the Scotch-Irish settlers in the town of Londonderry, New Hampshire where he lived until 1736. In that year his buildings were destroyed by fire, and instead of rebuilding there he removed and settled on the Thaxter grant at Amoskeag Falls in what is now the city of Manchester. He died on his farm in Harytown, in Derryfield, now Manchester, June 26, 1758. His tombstone inscription: Here lies the body of Mr. Archibald Stark departed this life June 25, 1758, aged 61 years.


The young childless couple on the threshold of their life in America found themselves on their arrival in Nutfield colony, already called Londonderry. When Archibald and Eleanor arrived cannot be ascertained, but his name is not found on a long list in 1721, some 130 names, the signers of a petition for the establishment of a church. The first child, Anna, was born June 20, 1722, probably in the home of James Nichols.

"Immigration to New England 1700-1775" by Bolton.

Archibald Stark was a graduate of the University of Glasgow.

These records show Archibald Stark still in Scotland until he attended the University of Glasgow so he surely did not go to Ireland until 1710-15. He came to New England in 1720 but did not actually arrive in Londonderry, New Hampshire until 1721 or early 1722. His daughter Ann's birth is part of the vital records of Londonderry, New Hampshire. James Stark is shown by the Family Records of the John Carter Stark family to have been in Stafford Co VA by about 1721 when his third child, Jeremiah Stark, was born. The Tobacco Tenders List of 1721 for Stafford Co VA shows that James Stark was definitely a resident of Stafford Co at that time. Thus James Stark and Archibald Stark could not have lived in New Hampshire at the same time since Archibald Stark was not in New Hampshire until about 1722. The records given in the several genealogies of the children of John Stark of Scotland born 1665 all state that the son Archibald was born in 1693 whereas the tombstone of Archibald Stark says he died in 1758 at the age of 61 years or born 1697. James Stark of Stafford Co VA had a son John born by ca 1717 and surely was not a younger man than Archibald Stark.
JAMES STARK

born 1697 and yet all of the genealogies agree that Archibald Stark was the oldest son in the family. Another odd fact is that Scottish families passed down family names and yet no Starks in the family of James Stark of Stafford Co VA were named Archibald nor were any of Archibald Stark's children named Jeremiah. Without further documented proof that James Stark of Stafford Co VA and Archibald Stark of New Hampshire were related, the many discrepancies in former statements about this relationship of the two men must be recognized, and the statement made that James Stark of Stafford Co was not a proven brother of Archibald Stark of New Hampshire and never lived in New Hampshire.

The genealogical account compiled by Martha (Stark) Draper stated that "James Stark was in 1716 in Londonderry, New Hampshire and married Elizabeth Thornton, a sister of Dr. Matthew Thornton who, when an old man, signed the Declaration of Independence. In 1730 James Stark and wife Elizabeth with their 8 children moved to Stafford Co VA where 7 more children were born". The fact of being in Londonderry, New Hampshire is certainly in error as the above facts show that Londonderry, New Hampshire did not exist until 1720, and James Stark was in Stafford Co by 1721 when his son Jeremiah was born. The only factual link that can be found in regard to Matthew Thornton and the Starks is that he lived in Londonderry, New Hampshire as an adult, and he did come from northern Ireland. To quote Howard Parker Moore, "the genealogist-biographer of the Thornton family, Charles Thornton Adams of New York has shown conclusively that Matthew Thornton's father had no daughter named Elizabeth". A letter from Jean E. Irish Weare, a Thornton genealogist, states that "James Thornton married (1) Elizabeth Jenkins (she died Nov. 7, 1754) and (2) Ketiran/Katherine. His children, all by wife Elizabeth, were James, Andrew, Matthew, William, Samuel, Hannah, Esther and Agnes. James Thornton arrived in Boston Aug. 4, 1718". A letter from Nan Heacock states that "James Thornton was born about 1704, place unknown, the son of James Thornton and Nancy Smith. He had children James, Andrew, Matthew, Agnes, William, Samuel, Hannah and Esther. The James Thornton family were among several Thornton families of English origin who settled in northern Ireland from which a number of families came to this country. James and family came in 1718 with 120 families on 5 ships, arriving in Boston, August, settling first in Maine, then Massachusetts, then New Hampshire".

"The National Cyclopedia"
Matthew Thornton, signer of the Declaration of Independence was born in Ireland about 1711, son of James Thornton, a Protestant, who about 1717, emigrated to New England, settling at Wiscasset, Maine. Soon after the family moved to Worcester, Massachusetts where the son obtained a classical education. He next studied medicine in Leicester, Massachusetts and removed to Londonderry, New Hampshire to practice.

These records show no association between Starks and Thorntons either in Ireland, in emigrating to America or in the early years after arrival in America. One Thornton researcher advanced the theory that Elizabeth Thornton who married James Stark was the aunt, not sister, of Matthew Thornton. She found records of a James Thornton in English and Irish parish records who was the right age to be the James Thornton, father of Matthew Thornton.

Children:
2. Thomas Thornton born May 27, 1674 Pickhill with Roxby, Yorkshire.
3. Elizabeth Thornton born June 30, 1677, died young.
5. Robert Thornton born 1696 Pickhill with Roxby, Yorkshire.

46
JAMES STARK

Jane/Jeane Harrison, first wife, died 1695-97, Thomas Thornton married (2) Mary. Children by second wife:

Serious problems exist to prove that the above Elizabeth Thornton was the Elizabeth who married James Stark. Many Thornton families may have lived in England and Ireland, and the given name Elizabeth is among the most common of all names. A marriage record from an Irish Parish might be found for James Stark and Elizabeth Thornton, but without further evidence of some type, this record cannot be counted as proof. If Elizabeth, the wife of James Stark of Stafford Co VA, was a daughter of James Thornton and Elizabeth Jenkins, why did she not give any of her children the names of her family which were Andrew, Matthew, Samuel, Hannah, Esther and Agnes? If she were a daughter of Thomas Thornton of Ireland, why did she not give any of her children the names Richard, Robert, Michael or Joshua?

Other attempts have been made to trace Elizabeth's ancestry through William Thornton who married Elizabeth Rowland. This William Thornton supposedly can be traced back through many generations to several Magna Charta barons. This line is not the line of Matthew Thornton, signer of the Declaration of Independence from New Hampshire. Some Stark researchers have tried to indicate that the family of William Thornton who married Elizabeth Rowland which supposedly traces back to Magna Charta barons is the family of Matthew Thornton of New Hampshire. However unless all of the Thornton researchers working on the Matthew Thornton family of New Hampshire are wrong and unless all the Thornton material in print regarding William Thornton who married Elizabeth Rowland and lived VA is wrong, then such a supposition is not possible.

William Thornton was said to be from Yorkshire, England and was in Gloucester Co VA by 1646. Data regarding this family is found in "William and Mary Quarterly", First Series, Vol. 4, p 89 and in numerous other Virginia sources. In 1708 this William Thornton was still living and was at that time a resident of Stafford Co VA. He had 3 sons—William Thornton Jr. born Mar. 27, 1649, Francis Thornton born Nov. 5, 1651 and Rowland Thornton.

Rowland Thornton married Elizabeth daughter of Alexander Fleming. In May 1701 the bond of Elizabeth Thornton as administratrix of Rowland Thornton of Richmond Co VA deceased was recorded. The data states that no evidence shows they had issue. However other Thornton families did live in Richmond Co, and the possibility may exist that Rowland Thornton did have a daughter Elizabeth.

William Thornton Jr. born Mar. 27, 1649 had a daughter Elizabeth born Aug. 26, 1672 who was too old to be the wife of James Stark. His oldest son was William Thornton born Sept. 11, 1686, a man far too young to be the father of Elizabeth (Thornton) Stark.

Francis Thornton born Nov. 5, 1651 had a numerous and complicated family, some of which lived in Stafford, Spotsylvania, and King George Counties VA. His daugher Elizabeth born 1674 married Jonathan (?) Gibson. He had 4 sons—William born 1680 died King George Co 1742/3, Francis born 1682 died 1752 Caroline or Spotsylvania Co, Rowland born 1685 died 1742 King George Co and Anthony born 1695. Of these 4 sons, Rowland and Anthony were too young to have a daughter Elizabeth who married James Stark. Francis Thornton born 1682 had a daughter Elizabeth who married Thomas (?) Meriwether. William Thornton born 1680 had one known child—William Thornton who died 1743/4 King George Co VA. Unless this William Thornton born 1680 had other children, he was not the father of Elizabeth who married James Stark.

As the above brief summary of the William Thornton family of Gloucester Co VA shows, Elizabeth, wife of James Stark, was very likely not of this immediate family. There remains the possibility that in some manner she was related to Rowland Thornton of Richmond Co VA or to the other Thornton families who lived in Richmond Co VA.
The question arises as to whether Elizabeth was a Thornton at all. Was the account written in the Draper article a family tradition passed down? If so, why did this tradition not come down in other descendants of other sons of James Stark? No traditions have been found in the descendants of James2 Stark, Jeremiah2 Stark, William2 Stark or Thomas2 Stark. Was the name Thornton carried down in the descendants of James1 Stark? The name Thornton appears among the following descendants of James1 Stark.

Thornton7 Grimsley Stark (James1 H., James3, John2)
The facts are that Susanna4 Stark, sister of James1 H. Stark, married Thornton Grimsley.

George7 Thornton Stark (John6 T., James5 S., William4, James3, James2)
James5 Smith Stark lived in Rappahannock Co VA where prominent members of the Thornton family lived including a valley called the FT or Francis Thornton Valley. He may have been named for this prominent family.

George6 Thornton Stark (William5 J., William4, James3, James2)

Thornton4 Stark (John3 C., Jeremiah2)
John3 Carter Stark married Sarah English, daughter of John English and Prudence Thornton.

The only example of the Thornton name in the Stark family that cannot be easily explained in some other way is James6 Thornton Stark, and he was 6 generations removed from Elizabeth, wife of James Stark. Among descendants of James2 Stark a slightly different tradition regarding Elizabeth, wife of James Stark, has been found. Descendants of Jeremiah3 Stark (James2) of Allen Co KY have a tradition that James1 Stark's wife was named Elizabeth Young Thornton. Of particular interest is that Henry Young was listed only 3 names away from James Stark on the 1721 Stafford Co VA Tobacco Tenders List, and other members of the Young family through the years were associated with the Stark family. The name Henry Stark does appear among descendants of James1 Stark although not commonly. The possibility that Elizabeth, wife of James Stark, was a Young and not a Thornton should be investigated further. The name "Thornton" might have been added by members of this family to her name after they learned of other records stating that her name was Elizabeth Thornton. For the many reasons outlined in this chapter, nothing can be stated as to the ancestry of Elizabeth Stark other than the name Elizabeth which does appear in the Overwharton Parish Records and in the will of James Stark. She had children born as early as 1717 and until 1718 which is a period of 31 years. She would have been at least 47 years old at the birth of her last child. The possibility that James Stark might have married twice has not been explored at all.

One other theory about the Stark family needs to be mentioned. James R. Clark advanced the theory that James Stark of Stafford Co VA was the nephew of Richard Stark of York Co VA. He also mentioned that an "extra boy" named James was part of the household of Richard Stark in York Co VA, but after the death of Richard Stark, the extra boy disappeared "from the records". No records have been found that show an extra boy in the household of Richard Stark. Information found in the inventory of Richard Stark and in the will of his wife Rebecca shows that he had a son James who does disappear from the records. Perhaps the son James was the "extra boy" that James R. Clark referred to. No relationship has been found in any records between the family of Richard Stark of York Co VA and James Stark of Stafford Co VA. By tradition Richard Stark was a merchant and physician from Glasgow. York Co VA records prove that he was a doctor. If James Stark of Stafford Co VA was related to Richard Stark of York Co VA, no proofs have yet appeared.

The possibility that James1 Stark of Stafford Co VA ever lived in New Hampshire is very remote. He might have come to Virginia from northern Ireland or directly from Scotland. The following facts regarding the settlement of the Stafford Co VA area are certainly pertinent in making a study of the origin of James Stark.
DUMFRIES
VIRGINIA
AREA

MAP NO. VI
As the river trade, in out-going tobacco, and in-going commodities of all descriptions, was the most profitable enterprise that the new country afforded, it is probable that the agents of Lord Culpeper established depots where the tobacco could be brought to the "Rolling Houses", along the river bank, and trans-shipped to sea-going vessels at the landings. It is uncertain whether a public warehouse was in operation on Quantico Creek before 1713, but certainly one was erected there not much later. In 1730 quite extensive ones were in operation. The Assembly in 1660 ordered a town to be laid out at the mouth of Aquia Creek. This act excited violent opposition from the planters and their London Agents, who had been accustomed to ship from their own wharves and was soon practically voided. Nevertheless it would appear that a wharf and warehouse were built at Aquia as it became shortly thereafter a center for the export and import of commodities. Scotch ships from Glasgow, Dumfries and Leith had appeared on the river about this date to obtain what colonial trade they could, and in the country bordering on the river, in Westmoreland and Stafford, there were considerable numbers of that nationality in the capacity of shippers and planters. Scotland, always in the throes of overpopulation, and little at home to attract at this date, and everywhere there were Scotsmen sailing the high seas in search of wealth. The Scotch came in numbers, settled there and became factors, merchants and planters, driving their principal trade with Glasgow and Dumfries. After the Union of Great Britain and Scotland in 1707 they came in increasing numbers.

"Landmarks of Old Prince William Co VA"

As early as 1700 tobacco traders had pushed up the Potomac and were doing business above Aquia. There were many Scots engaged in this up river trade. It is significant that the corporation of Glasgow voted in 1720 a complimentary burgess ticket to the third George Mason, the county lieutenant in Stafford in consideration of services previously rendered. Glasgow merchants established a 'factory' on the Quantico and that market warranted an 'agents house' there as early as 1713. At all events, the fact is certain that the town of Dumfries which grew up on the Quantico was throughout its brief history a colony of Glasgow merchants. The Scots in May 1749 secured the passage of "An act for erecting a town in the County of Prince William". Although a public warehouse was established at Hunting Creek contemporaneously with that at Quantico, and Alexandria was laid off at the same time as Dumfries, the greater part of the tobacco trade in northern VA was drawn to the latter. These were the great days of the Scottish merchants in VA. Those of them resident of Dumfries who had built that town were almost all Glasgow men.

Notes: Dumfries in Prince William Co VA located about 2 miles from the mouth of Quantico Creek and very close to the Stafford Co VA line was named after its namesake on the Clyde, not far from Glasgow. (See Map No. VI) Lottie7 (Stark) Waters (Henry6 M., Weedon5 S., William4, James3, James2) in a letter to Harold8 E. Starke Sr. (Parke7 P., Gideon6, Weedon5 S., William4, James3, James2) said "our family came from near Dumfries in Scotland and settled in Prince William Co VA, possibly the town of Dumfries". This record shows that more than one tradition regarding the emigration of James Stark to Virginia has been passed down among his descendants. Though the town of Dumfries was not founded until almost 1750, clearly Scotch merchants and settlers had come to the area many years before. One record of interest is the will of Samuel Bowman of the City of Glasgow, Mariner recorded in Stafford Co VA Will Bk M, p 337. The will was dated June 18, 1742 and one of the witnesses was John Stark, very likely John2 Stark.

Why did James Stark leave Scotland? One theory is that his father left Scotland and moved to northern Ireland during the time of the persecution of the Covenanters. However this period of religious turmoil ended in 1688 with the Revolution in England when James II was driven from the English throne. This period would seem to
have ended prior to the birth of James Stark in the 1690’s. Since the snuff box shows that he was "of Scotland", he must have been born in Scotland. An important migration of Scotch people took place in the 1690’s. Mass movements of Scottish people into northern Ireland took place at that time because of famine in Scotland and empty farms being made available to settlers in Ulster, Ireland. James Stark might have gone to Ireland in the 1690’s or early 1700’s as a small boy, or he might have come straight to the Quantico warehouse area as a young man. He might have moved up either the Quantico or the Aquia Creeks to the more back country area of western Stafford Co and settled in the Beaver Dam Creek area which is a branch of Aquia Creek. He lived the rest of his life in the Beaver Dam Creek area, and his descendants who remained in this part of VA continued to live in this same area for many years. James Stark probably did not live far from "Col. Mason's Quarter ye fork of Aquia Run" in 1721, according to the Stafford Co Tobacco Tenders List. If Col. Mason was related to or was the George Mason who was given a complimentary burgess ticket in 1720 by the corporation of Glasgow, perhaps there was some tie between James Stark as a Scotsman and this land of the Mason family. The data from Scotland shows that several of the Stark men were merchants who owned land in Glasgow in the 1600’s and appeared to be people of some prominence here.

Another statement made in the Draper article is that James Stark moved to Virginia in 1730. That statement is probably based upon a misunderstanding of the records of the Overwharton Parish and the fact that the first birth of a child of James Stark in Overwharton Parish was that of Sarah Stark born Aug. 23, 1731. The following information regarding the Parish records is found in the Preface of King’s book on the Overwharton Parish. "The Register begins in 1723 during the rectorship of the Rev. Mr. Alexander Scott but it is unlikely that the manuscript is contemporary with his term as curate of Overwharton Parish. For the years 1723-1735 there are no entries of marriages or deaths, and relatively few births or baptisms were recorded in the existing volume. I believe there was an earlier Register from which someone transcribed a few recordings for the period 1723-1730. It was not until after the death of the Rev. Mr. Alexander Scott that his successor, the Rev. Mr. John Moncure began a systematic record of births, baptisms, marriages and deaths. The presence of many blank spaces and pages for the period 1723-1738 strengthens this assumption." As this statement shows, the Stark family was fortunate to be recorded at all before 1738, but the births not only of Sarah in 1731 but also Jean/Jane are also recorded in this early time period.

In Section IV of the book by King on Overwharton Parish, he records the Tenders of Tobacco in Overwharton Parish for the year 1721. He explains this unique list as follows. "In order to 'improve the Staple of Tobacco' the House of Burgesses in May 1723 passed the Tobacco Act. This Legislation was to be effective Apr. 1, 1724. This law provided that all laboring persons may tend 6,000 tobacco plants and no more, and that male persons between the ages of 10 and 16 may tend 3,000 tobacco plants. Liberty was given to housekeepers to tend 10,000 tobacco plants". Two lists from Stafford Co for Tobacco Tenders have been preserved. James Stark appears upon the list of the Tithables to Tend Tobacco and Quantity of Plants in the Precincts Between Aquia and Quantico Creeks. James Stark appears upon this list showing 3 tithables which was himself and 2 negroes and qualified to tend 18,000 plants. He did not have a son as old as 10 years old so no son could be listed.

The question arises as to whether James Stark owned land at this time since he was listed as tending 18,000 plants. If he was working for someone else, he would have been listed under another name. For example Joseph Combs was listed with 6 tithables and 36,000 plants and listed with him were James Ceed, Sofias Rogers, Patrick Barraway, and 2 negroes to make up the 6 tithables. James Stark either owned land or had leased land, but he must have been farming in his own name. The index to the land grants has been read, and in several cases a page by page reading of patent books has been undertaken, but no land patent for James Stark has been found.
JAMES 1 STARK
By 1736 he definitely owned land as he is listed on the 1736 Rent Roll in Stafford Co with 230 acres of land. Many Stafford Co VA records in the 1700's are missing. The Deeds and Wills Book from 1711 to 1722 is not extant. Deed Bk I, 1722-28, has been preserved and has been read page by page, and no entries for James Stark have been found or any records where he witnessed deeds, etc. The Old General Index of Stafford Co is extant and shows no deed entries for James Stark in the period before 1724.

Old General Index of Stafford Co VA Deeds
Bk L, p 537 (1728-31)----Stark to Cocke.
Bk L, p 541 (1728-31)----Stark to Conyers.
Bk M, p 20 (1731-39)----Kelley to Stark
Bk M, p 86 (1731-39)----Caves to Stark
Bk M, p 88 (1731-39)----Caves to Stark

Stafford Co VA 1736 Rental List----James Stark----230 acres.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk M is extant and 2 records showing James Stark are found in this record.


The first year that James and Elizabeth Stark had a slave born or baptized and recorded in the Overwharton Parish Register was 1733. A William Storke appears in the Stafford Co VA records of this period whose name sometimes is rendered Starke in the records. His family was completely different from that of James Stark. He was the son of Nehemiah Storke and Behethland Gilson and grandson of William Storke of Westmoreland County.


Notes: William Lowry was the first husband of Tabitha Carter who married Jeremiah Stark as her second husband. This James Stark might have been James Stark or James Stark Jr.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk O, p 280
In the name of God Amen. I James Stark of the Parish of Overwharton in the County of Stafford Planter being weak of body, but of sound mind and disposing memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of this life have thought fit before age or sickness impair my judgment do make and publish this my Last Will and Testament as follows. I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it hoping for salvation only through the merits of my dear redeemer Jesus Christ my body I leave to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executors hereinafter named as for what worldly Estate it hath pleased God to bless me with after my debts lawfully contracted are honestly paid I dispose of as follows.

Imprimis I give and bequeath to my loving wife Elizabeth 100 acres of the land whereon I live including the plantation whereon I live during her natural life or widowhood and after her decease or marriage whichever shall first happen I bequeath and devise the same together with the use of all my land to my son Benjamin Stark and his heirs forever.

Item I also give and bequeath to my said wife Elizabeth during her natural life only my two negroes Jack and George and after her decease I leave my negro fellow George to be equally divided between my 2 sons William Stark and Jeremiah Stark and
The other negro Jack after her deceased I give and bequeath to my daughter Jane and her heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath my negro wench called Thate to my daughter Mary and her heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah and her heirs forever my negro wench called Dinah and her future increase the 2 first children which she shall bear only excepted that shall live to the age of 18 months the first of which children I bequeath to my daughter Ann and her heirs forever and the other to my daughter Susannah and her heirs forever and that the said negro children are to be delivered to my said daughters Ann and Susannah when they shall be 18 months of age and not sooner.

Item I give and bequeath to my son Benjamin aforesaid and his heirs forever my negro wench Lucy and her future increase the 2 first children which she shall bear only excepted that shall live to the age of 18 months the first of which children that shall live to that age I bequeath to my daughter Lydia and her heirs forever and the other to my daughter Isabel and her heirs forever and that the said negro children are to be delivered to my said daughters Lydia and Isabell when they shall be 18 months of age and not sooner.

Lastly as to all the rest residue and remd. of my Estate goods and chattels of what kind or nature soever I give and bequeath the same to be divided amongst my following sons and daughters viz Thomas Stark, John Stark, Donald Stark and my daughters Elizabeth, Ann, Susannah, Isabel and Lydia.

I nominate and appoint my loving wife Elizabeth and my good Neighbor William Wright executors of this my last Will and Testament and in case the said William Wright should die or refuse to accept of such Trust, I appoint my son Benjamin to act in his place whereby revoking and disannulling all former wills by me made and declaring this only to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 2nd day of Sept. 1753.

Signed sealed and published in the presence of us Sept. 2, 1753

/s/ James Stark (Seal) mark

Robert Edwards
John x Carpenter
William x Fling

The within last Will and Testament of James Stark deceased was presented into Court by Elizabeth Stark and William Wright Executors therein named who made oath thereto according to law and being further proved by the oaths of John Carpenter and William Fling 2 of the witnesses thereto is admitted to record. June 11, 1754.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk 0, p 288---Inventory of James Stark deceased.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Negro man George</td>
<td>40 pounds</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feather bed and furniture</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 do furniture, 5 do chairs</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 chest</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 small table</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parcel old books</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To cash</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobacco 3522</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parcel of shoe thread</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 silk purse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pair money scales</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A sugar box</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parcel of wearing clothes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parcel of shirts and silk cap</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 chest and some trifles in it</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 pair old sheets</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 yards carzey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 3/10 yards white linen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 lot of trifles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
JAMES STARK

Inventory of James Stark (continued)

1 snuff box
1 plow
2 pair old sheers
1 old negro wench named Cate 12 pounds
1 negro wench named Dinah 30 pounds
1 negro wench named Lucy 30 pounds
1 negro girl named Beck 25 pounds

1 small case of bottles
1 grey mare and 2 horse colts
2 colts
1 old pale horse
8 broad hoes
8 broad hoes
1 grindstone
Parcel of old axes and wedges
Parcel of old tools
1 cross cut saw
6 cyder casks
1 old cider cask
1 iron pot and hooks and iron kettle
2 old tubs
32 sheep
Old rope
1 looking glass
Parcel of earthenware

Appraisers: George Waller, Charles Harding, Benjamin Robinson

In his will James Stark left his wife Elizabeth 100 acres including the "plantation whereon I live" during her natural life or widowhood and after her decease or marriage the 100 acres plus "the use of all my land" to my son Benjamin. Probably Benjamin Stark was still living at home in 1753 when James Stark wrote his will. He wanted his son Benjamin Stark to farm the land and care for his wife Elizabeth after his death. The deed records for this time period are also not extant for Stafford Co VA, and no record remains of the sale of the farm of James Stark.

Old General Index of Stafford Co VA Deeds
Bk R, p 245 (1773-1779)---Stark to Gaddess
Bk R, p 383 (1773-1779)---Stark to Brent

Landowners of Stafford Co VA taken from 1768 and 1773 tithables.
1768---James Stark's executors 218 acres
1773---James Stark's executors 218 acres

Stafford Co VA 1776 Rental List, original list taken from Fairfax personal papers
Benjamin Stark---218 acres

James Stark owned 218 acres at his death. The 1736 rental list shows that he owned 230 acres in that year. He may have sold a small amount of his land between 1736 and 1753. The 1768 and 1773 tithables show his land listed under "James Stark's executors" and indicate that his wife Elizabeth was still living during that time period. The 1776 list shows the land in the name of Benjamin Stark indicating that Elizabeth, widow of James Stark, must have been deceased as the land was to pass to Benjamin after her death. The two deeds in Bk R are probably for the sale of this land, probably sold between 1776 and 1779. Little is known of Benjamin Stark except this record that shows he had possession of the land in 1776. One other record has been found for Benjamin Stark.
James Stark had 7 sons and 8 daughters according to his will. Of these children the families of 5 of those sons are given in great detail in this book in Parts II, III, IV, V and VI. The little that is known of Daniel² Stark is given in Part VII. An exhaustive search of the wills and deeds extant in Stafford Co, the early deeds and wills of Prince William Co and Fauquier Co has failed to reveal anything about the husbands of the 8 daughters. One daughter, Anne, died unmarried at the age of 25 in about 1761 as the following record shows.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk 0, p 108. In obedience to an order of court dated Mar. 1761, we the appraisers appraised the estate of Ann Stark as having 12 pounds.

\[\text{J. Carter, Joseph Carter, Gator Peter Knight}\]

Stafford Co VA Will Bk 0, p 109--May 11, 1762. This inventory appraisement of the estate of Ann Stark brought being returned and admitted to record. /s/ Henry Tylor

Joseph Carter was the father of Tabitha Carter who married as her second husband Jeremiah² Stark. The Knight family intermarried with the Kendall family. Henry³ Stark married Ann/Nancy Kendall daughter of John Kendall. Her sister Elizabeth married Peter Knight. Catherine Knight, daughter of Peter Knight and Elizabeth Kendall married Robert³ Stark (Jeremiah²) and Nancy Knight, daughter of Peter Knight and Elizabeth Kendall, married James³ Stark (Jeremiah²).

Very probably the daughters of James¹ Stark married into neighboring families. For this reason an understanding of exactly where James Stark lived in Stafford Co and who his neighbors were is of considerable importance. All of the available evidence in Stafford Co and neighboring counties points to James Stark living very close to the tri-corner area of the boundaries of Stafford, Prince William and Fauquier Counties somewhere in the area between Beaver Dam Creek and Cannon Creek. (See Map No. VIII) The Tobacco Tenders List of 1724 is especially helpful as this list is not written alphabetically but seems to be arranged according to where the land farmed for tobacco was located. On this list James Stark appears next to John Cooke who had 2 tracts of land on Beaver Dam Creek and near several others on the list who had land on Beaver Dam Creek. Stark families continued to live in this area through the 1700's and well into the 1800's. By drawing a circle centered on the point where the 3 counties meet, one can arrive at the area where neighbors would have lived. The area is the same as the area where Starks lived in later years. Jeremiah² Stark lived just south of Cannons Creek. William³ Stark, son of John², lived in the same area as Jeremiah² Stark. Joseph³ Stark, son of John², lived in the area of Beaver Dam Creek. James Stark, son of Jeremiah², lived on Dorrell's Creek in Fauquier Co. Catherine, widow of James² Stark, and her son Jeremiah³ Stark owned land on Dorrell's Creek later owned by James³ Stark, son of James². William² Stark witnessed a will and a deed involving neighbors living in the Lucky Run and Chestnut Run area of Prince William Co. The 218 acre farm of James¹ Stark was located on what is now the Quantico Marine Corps Base. The area has been closed to civilian traffic, and even the cemeteries that were formerly in the area have been moved.

The rest of this chapter will consist of a discussion of these neighbors of James¹ Stark to establish a picture of the world in which he lived and with the hope that one day the husbands of some of the daughters of James¹ Stark will be identified. This discussion will begin with those who lived closest to him in the Beaver Dam Creek area, then move clockwise around the circle surrounding the tri-corner area to include the Cannon Creek area of Stafford Co, the Elk Run/Brent Town Run area of Fauquier Co, the Luckey Run/Johns Run area of Prince William Co and the Chestnut Run...
JAMES STARK

area of Prince William Co. Those living on Elk Run and Chestnut Run were the furthest from the center of this imaginary circle.

IMMEDIATE NEIGHBORS OF JAMES STARK ON BEAVER DAM CREEK

James Stark appears on the section of the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List that includes the following names in this order—Michael Judd, Alexander Scott's Quarter, Joseph Combs, John Fitzhugh's Quarter, Henry Young, Capt. Hoare, Mr. Cooke, James Stark, George Grant, James Cork, Thomas Burke, Wm Fenwick, Bunch Roe, John Holms, Thomas Snow, at Francis Hammersly, at Mrs. Susanna Brent, Bryan Chamlin. Not all of these men lived on the land listed as being used for tobacco production. A man's home was his 'plantation'. His other land was called his 'quarter'. 'At Francis Hammersly' meant at the site of that piece of land, probably not the home plantation.

MICHAEL JUDD

Michael Judd received a Northern Neck patent June 1, 1712, issued in the name of George Simson and Michael Judd Jr., for 243 acres on the S side Beaver Dam Run about 1\frac{1}{2} miles from ye mouth whereof which said Run issues out of the North Run of Aquia Creek. This location probably would mean what is now Flat Run very close to the tri-corner boundary of Stafford, Fauquier and Prince William Counties. On the 1723 Stafford Co Rent Roll Joseph Combs was listed with 213 acres, land that was Michael Judd's. Michael Judd witnessed two deeds in 1725 in which George Grant and wife Elizabeth sold land. George Grant was listed next to James Stark on the Tobacco Tenders List. The George Grant deed mentions that his land joined a tract on the south "now the tenure of Alex Scott, clerk". Alexander Scott was listed next to Michael Judd on the Tobacco Tenders List.

JOSEPH COMBS

As noted above Joseph Combs possessed in 1723 the 243 acre Michael Judd patent which was located 1\frac{1}{2} miles from the mouth of the North Run of Aquia Creek which would be the main section of Beaver Dam Run. In addition Joseph Combs in Northern Neck Patents Bk in 1725 received 574 acres on a Branch of Aquia. In a 1726 Northern Neck Patent he received 535 acres on Branches of Town Run bounding the George Crosby survey and Michael Dormant. Joseph Combs was one of the men of this area who owned land in both Stafford and Fauquier Counties. Doubtless his land in both cases was located close to the county lines and might even have been adjoining property. In 1729 Thomas Barber received a patent for 161 acres bounding Joseph Combs on the Beaver Dam Branch of Aquia. Joseph Combs' land also bounded the 1729 patent of John Cooke on the south side of Beaver Dam Run. John Clark and wife Margaret sold Joseph Combs of Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA Mar. 12, 1739 152 acres on Dorrell's Run adjoining John Catlett, James Peters and Jeffry Johnson. (Prince William Co Deed Bk D, p 69) Sept. 10, 1756 Joseph Combs the elder sold 1000 acres to Joseph Combs the younger on the N side Beaver Dam Run described as the N bank of the Run as far as Brent Town Road. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P, p 123) See Map No. VII for location of Brent Town Road. One of the witnesses of this deed was George Crosby. Sept. 11, 1756 Joseph Combs conveyed to John Combs, son, 1000 acres "the said Joseph Combs dwelling plantation" on the south side of Beaver Dam Run as high as Brent Town Run. This deed clearly shows the close proximity of Joseph Combs' land to the county line as Brent Town Run was located in Fauquier Co and yet this deed is for land in Stafford Co. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P, p 126) Joseph Combs' Fauquier Co land was on Branches of Town Run and probably was located somewhere on a small branch of Negro Run which was a branch of Town Run. Part of the Dorrell's Run property of Joseph Combs was sold in 1769 to Catherine, widow of James Stark, and her son Jeremiah Stark. Part of the land was sold to James Holmes of the Prince William Co Homes family. Part was sold in 1779 to Joseph Combs Jr. Joseph Combs conveyed to son-in-law John Ashby of Frederick Co VA who married his daughter Jane negroes Sept. 11, 1756. (Prince William Co Deed Bk D, p 126)
John Cooke was listed next to James Stark on the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List. He received two Northern Neck patents for land on Beaver Dam Creek, one in 1729 for 1514 acres bounding the Beaver Dam Run on the north, Joseph Combs, Beaver Dam at the mouth of Great Rocky Run, Cary’s Line, south side of branch of Chappanomick near the land of William Brent and John Lee and the other also in 1729 for 1661 acres on the south side of Beaver Dam Run bounding Allerton’s patent, Nicholas Brent, John Warner, the path from Calmes to Combs’ will, Joseph Combs and Cary’s patent. The first of these patents was north of Beaver Dam Run between Beaver Dam Run and Chopowamsc Creek. The second patent was south of Beaver Dam Run in the area where James Stark lived. Thomas Whitledge of Prince William Co conveyed to John Cooke of Stafford Co July 19, 1732 130 acres that Whitledge had bought from John Houses on Luckey Run in Prince William Co. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 302) John Homes is listed 6 names past James Stark on the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List indicating his land, though in Prince William Co, was located close to that of James Stark. John Cooke was apparently another of those Stafford Co men whose land was located very close to the tri-corner county boundary. John Cooke in his will written Dec. 27, 1732, probated Apr. 11, 1733, left to his wife Elizabeth during her natural life the plantation “whereon I now live” on the Potomac River. After her decease the home plantation was bequeathed to his son Travers. His 3 daughters Ann, Susannah, and Milian (?) were to receive a tract of 1661 acres on Beaver Dam Run. Another tract of 1500 acres on the N side of Beaver Dam Run was to go to Samuel Timmons of Stafford Co “he paying 261 pounds tobacco to my estate”. (Stafford Co Will Bk M, p 81) This will shows that the home plantation of John Cooke was near the Potomac River so he did not live on his large acreage on Beaver Dam Run in western Stafford Co. Samuel Timmons appears on the Tobacco Tenders List of 1721 in the section of men who lived in the Cannon’s Creek area. The tract located north of Beaverdam Creek which was between Beaver Dam and Chopowamsc Creek was to go to Samuel Timmons.

CARY’S LINE—NICHOLAS BRENT—ALLERTON’S PATENT

The John Cooke patent for 1514 acres south of Beaver Dam Run bounded Cary’s patent, Nicholas Brent and Allerton’s patent. Feb. 12, 1690 Issac Allerton Esq. received 1000 acres at the head of Aquia Creek beginning on a dividing from land Col. Valentine Peyton and Richard Codfind. July 6, 1691 Capt. George Brent received 700 acres near the head of Aquia Creek adjoining John Gwynn. Aug. 31, 1691 Nicholas Brent son of George Brent received 1700 acres at a point near a hill by the south branch of Aquia Creek where the back line of Richard Cary crosses. Apr. 22, 1738 John Peyton Gent conveyed to Joseph Cooper 225 acres Aquia Run corner Capt. Williams’ parent’s land and Brent’s line to the road leading to Aquia Warehouse thence up the road to Cary’s line. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P) John Peyton conveyed to Jacobus Jordan 200 acres line of Charles Wells in line that divides land Francis Hammersly bounding Cary’s line, road that leads from Brent Town to Aquia Warehouse and Capt. William Brent’s line. The “road that leads from Brent Town to Aquia Warehouse” was Brent Town Road. These records further prove that the lands of John Cooke were near the head of Aquia Creek. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P)

JOHN WARNER

John Warner had land bounding the 1661 acre patent of John Cooke. He had 2 Northern Neck patents in 1729, one for 125 acres on Long Branch of Aquia bounding Marquis Calmes and the south side of a glade of Cannon’s Run, and the other for 622 acres on a small branch of Cannon’s Run bounding John Green, Marquis Calmes, George Waller, Nicholas Brent, and Col. William Robinson. The Long Branch of Aquia is a branch from Aquia between Beaver Dam Run and Cannon Creek. The will of John Warner shows a bequest to daughter Lettice Jones of 341 acres part of a 622 acre grant called Caibury Farm “whereon I now live” bounding Marquis Calmes, Nicholas Brent and the
JAMES\(^1\) STARK

JOHN WARNER (continued)
east side of a small branch of Cannon's Run. Wife Margaret was to receive the re-
mainder of the 622 acres. In his will he requested that he be buried in the church-
yard at Aquia Church. His will was written Feb. 23, 1740 and Probated May 11, 1742. 
(Stafford Co Will Bk M, p 326) The land of John Warner was definitely located on 
the branches between Cannon's Run and Flat Run and near the branches of the Long Run 
of Aquia.

JOHN GREEN

The patent of John Warner bounded the land of John Green. In 1730 John Green received 
a 323 Northern Neck Grant on the Glady Branch which falls into the North Run alias 
the Beaver Dam Branch of Aquia bounding Marquis Calmes, James Butler, Col. Robinson 
and George Waller. Marquis Calmes, Col. Robinson and George Waller also had land 
bounding John Warner on a small branch of Cannon's Run. Thus John Green lived in this 
same area between Beaver Dam Run and Cannon's Run. July 9, 1760 John Green Sr. con-
veyed 194 acres to Caleb Green part of a tract granted Neil McCormick on the branch 
of Aquia bounding Marquis Calmes. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P, p 252) Aug. 14, 1760 John 
Green conveyed to son Caleb personal property. The second wife of Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark 
was said to have been Mary Elizabeth Green, very probably a descendant of John Green.

COL. WILLIAM ROBINSON

Col. William Robinson, whose land bounded John Green and John Warner, was one of 
those landholders who was not a resident of Stafford Co. Prince William Co VA Deed 
Bk I, Apr. 28, 1746, shows Maximilian Robinson of King George Co VA to John Graham 
240 acres lower side Occoquan River part granted George Mason and Col. William Robinson 
father to said Maximilian. Stafford Co VA Deed Bk P, p 236, Nov. 6, 1759 shows 
Maximillian Robinson and wife Hannah, William Robinson and wife Ann of King George Co 
VA conveying to Joseph Murdock of King George Co son and heir of Jeremiah Murdock 
late of King George Co deceased 1000 acres of land on Aquia in Stafford Co joining 
John Warner. William Robinson late of King George Co deceased father of the said 
Maximillian Robinson and grandfather of the said William Robinson by his will in 1742 
gave his grandson the 1000 acres. Land was located on Cannon's Creek. That Col. 
William Robinson was a large Stafford Co landowner is shown by the 1723 Rent Roll 
which shows him with 2276 acres.

JAMES BUTLER

James Butler owned land adjoining John Green. Northern Neck Patents shows a Sept. 5, 
1711 patent to James Butler for 800 acres on a branch of Aquia Main Run called the 
Long Branch. John Warner's 125 acre grant was also described as on the Long Branch 
of Aquia. In his will, recorded Stafford Co Will Bk M, written June 11, 1732, pro-
bated Apr. 21, 1732, James Butler left his wife Katherine all "land on Aquia which 
is my now dwelling", 202 acres. His son William received 150 acres. His son Thomas 
received 100 acres on the Long Branch of Aquia. The witnesses included William 
Wright. The executor of the will of James\(^1\) Stark was "good neighbor William Wright". 
The will of Thomas Butler, son of James Butler, is recorded Stafford Co VA Will Bk 
M, written Nov. 7, 1743. He left his estate to his wife Mary. One of the witnesses 
to this will was John\(^2\) Stark. Feb. 1760 James Butler sold to William Patterson 200 
acres James Butler's father bought of Henry Peyton deceased. (Stafford Co Deed Bk 
P, p 252)

GEORGE GRANT

George Grant was listed on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List next to James\(^1\) Stark. July 
13, 1725 George Grant and wife Elizabeth conveyed to Nathaniel Smith 100 acres for-
merly called Mason Brent's plantation bounding south a tract now the tenure of Alex 
Scott clerk. (Stafford Co Deed Bk I, p 191) Sept. 7, 1725 George Grant and wife
Elizabeth conveyed to John Johnson 150 acres on S side of the road that leads to Richland Mill and eastward to line of Mr. Fran Hammersley. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk F, p 192) Both deeds were witnessed by John Payton and Michael Judd. According to notes in King's book on Overwharton Parish, Nathaniel Smith had children Clator, Nathaniel, Benjamin, Susannah wife of John Cotton of Fairfax Co, George, Withers, Temple, Sarah and Jemima. Jemima Smith married (1) Joseph Porter in 1756 (2) Mr. Edrington widower (3) Hawkins Stone (1740-1710) widower, son of Barton Stone (1710-1785) who moved from Charles Co MD to Stafford Co VA ca 1779. John1 Stark married Howson Porter, daughter of Thomas Porter and Ann Calvert. William3 Stark (John2) witnessed the will of Barton Stone which was written July 28, 1785. Thomas Smith and wife Susannah conveyed 50 acres to Henry Wigginton Mar. 7, 1725. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 250).

FRANCIS HAMMERSLEY

George Grant, William Fenwick, Francis Hammersley and Mrs. Susannah Brent are listed together on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders list. The following record from Stafford Co Deed Bk F in 1759 involved all of them. Deposition of Francis Hammersley of Charles Co MD Gent aged about 40. He knows Richard, Elizabeth and Anne the deputed children of Robert Brent of Stafford Co VA deceased. This deponent understood from several persons who lived on the plantation where Nathaniel Smith now lives that Richard Brent died without issue and under age, Elizabeth Brent married Jesse Doyne late of Charles Co MD, and that Anne Brent died without issue. Anne the widow of Robert Brent lived on the plantation after the death of her husband until she died. One William Fenwick lived on the plantation, and deponent understood he was tenant under Jesse Doyne deceased and this deponent had heard Jesse Doyne complain and threaten to sue Fenwick for delivering up the possession of said plantation to one George Grant who married the widow of Robert Hewit and is now the wife of Thomas Heath. Francis Hammersley was one of the first lawyers in this area according to "Landmarks of Old Prince William Co VA". He was involved in many legal transactions in the early records of this area.

MRS. SUSANNAH BRENT

Mrs. Susannah Brent was the widow of Robert Brent of Woodstock, Stafford Co, son of Capt. George Brent of Woodstock. In a Northern Neck Patent July 6, 1691 Capt. George Brent received 700 acres near the head of Aquia Creek in Stafford Co adjoining John Gwynn. In his will in 1719 Robert Brent bequeathed 1700 acres "I have on Aquia Run whereon Henry Harding, Roger Day and Edward Grimes now live in manner following, whereas my wife Susannah is now with child, now if please God it proves to be a male child, I give to said child all that part of the 1700 acres that lies on the north side of Aquia Run including the 3 plantations above mentioned of Harding, Day and Grimes. In case the child should be a female, I give my daughter Elizabeth Brent the 300 acres whereon Henry Harding and Edward Grimes now live." The will mentions a mare from Francis Hammersley and 600 acres of land bought of Francis Hammersley. The 1700 acres probably included the 700 acres of Capt. George Brent which Robert Brent probably inherited plus 1000 more acres obtained in some other manner.

The three men mentioned in the Robert Brent will---Roger Day, Henry Harding and Edward Grimes---are in a different section of the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List but are listed together. This part of the list contains names of people who lived near Cannon's Creek and probably lived a little south of the ones already discusses on Beaver Dam Creek. The names for that part of the list in order are Robert Ashby, Samuel Timmons, Edward Grimes, Roger Day, Abraham Griffin, Marquis Calmes, Henry Harding, George Williams, Col. Mason's Quarter in ye fork of Aquia Run and Abraham Bridwell. However two of these names are definitely associated with Beaver Dam Run rather than Cannon's Run.
In 1723 Robert Ashby received a Northern Neck Patent for 180 acres on Beaver Dam Run of Aquia Creek. Jan. 21, 1755 Elias Ashby and wife Winifred conveyed to William Garrett 120 acres part of a tract patented by Thomas Botts bounding Thomas Botts and Samuel Bridwell. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P No. 6, 1759 Seth Botts and wife Sil conveyed to James Wigginton land formerly granted to Robert Ashby in 1741 and by him sold to William Black and by Black sold to Humphrey Pope who sold to Seth Botts. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P p 260) A deed in 1780 involved Stephen Ashby of Redstone, VA selling to William Carr land patented by Isaac Bridwell and by Bridwell sold to Robert Ashby deceased father of Stephen. (Stafford Co Deed Bk S p 25) Oct. 15, 1780 William King and wife Lettice conveyed to William Carr 3 tracts---279 1/2 acres sold by Robert Ashby to William King in 1747 on Chopowamsic Run bounding Hansdale and Samuel Bridwell (this land descended to Wm King from his father Wm King); 160 acres conveyed by William George to William King in 1759 bounding Joseph Combs on Beaver Dam Run of Aquia; and a third tract purchased of John Carney in 1771 bounding Thomas Barber and Thomas Botts. (Stafford Co Deed Bk S p 197) Thomas Barber received a Northern Neck Patent in 1729 for 161 acres on Beaver Dam Run bounding Joseph Combs. The Ashby land seems to have been north of Beaver Dam Run between the Run and Chopowamsic Run. Joseph Combs' daughter Jane born ca 1723 married John Ashby born ca 1707.

**BRIDWELL FAMILY**

The above deeds show that the Bridwell family owned land on Beaver Dam Run in the same area as the Ashby family. Samuel Bridwell and Isaac Bridwell mentioned in these deeds probably were sons or brothers of Abraham Bridwell who appears on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List. Sept. 13, 1757 Samuel Bridwell conveyed 3 tracts he had obtained by patent in 1724 to his sons William, Moses and Abraham Bridwell. The land was located on a Branch of Beaver Dam Run between the road that goes from Beaver Dam Run to Prince William courthouse and bounded the land of Hansdale. (Stafford Co Deed Bk P p 151) In 1757 the Prince William Co courthouse was located on the land of Philomen Waters which was not far away on Philemon's Branch near Chestnut Run. (See Map No. VII) This land bounded the land of Hansdale as did the 279 1/2 acres that Robert Ashby sold to William King in 1747. Clearly Robert Ashby, the Bridwell family, the Botts family, the Hansdale family and Thomas Barber lived in the extreme northwestern part of Stafford Co probably north of where James Stark lived. These facts are further confirmed by Stafford Co VA Deed Bk S Mary 12, 1785, in which William Bridwell and wife Elizabeth sold 65 acres "whereon I live" to William Carr on the south side Brent Town Road and north side Beaver Dam Run adjoining John Combs, the tract given to me by my father John Bridwell Apr. 1781 with 5 acres which came to me by death of my father John. William Carr bought the land from Stephen Ashby, originally patented by Isaac Bridwell, in 1780 and the 3 tracts in 1781 from William King and wife Lettice. Lewis Bridwell married Elizabeth Stark (James, James2).

**NEIGHBORS OF JAMES1 STARK NEAR CANNON'S CREEK**

**HENRY HARDING**

Henry Harding, Edward Grimes and Roger Day were living on part of the 1700 acre tract which Robert Brent owned on Aqua Run in 1719 when Robert Brent made his will. In Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I p 456 Elizabeth Day is listed as the only daughter of Roger Day late of Overwharton Parish, Carpenter. In 1714 Henry Harding received a Northern Neck Patent for 561 acres on both sides Main Run of Aqua Creek between the lands of Robert Carter Esq. and Dan Crosby. He received a second patent in 1724 for 978 acres bounding Robert Carter, Daniel Crosby, the Marsh Road and George Crosby. Robert Carter Esq. was the agent for the lands of the Northern Neck in this time period and was a tremendously wealthy man. When he died in 1732 at age 69, he left 300,000 acres of land, 1000 slaves and 10,000 pounds money. In a 1728 Northern Neck Patent John Preston received 275 acres on a Deep Branch of Aqua bounding Col. Robert Carter, Henry Harding and William Bethell. May 10, 1726 William Allen conveyed to Henry Harding 60 acres bounded by John Shoemack, Joseph Allen and a tract belonging to
JAMES\(^1\) STARK

HENRY HARDING (continued)

said Henry Harding formerly sold to him by said Allen on head of Elk Run. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 253) Thus Henry Harding, like Joseph Combs, owned land located in both Stafford and Fauquier Counties. His Stafford Co land was probably very close to the Fauquier Co line. Stafford Co Deed Bk P, p 86, Oct. 13, 1755, shows Henry Harding and wife Willmouth of Frederick Co VA conveying to George Harding 200 acres on Main Run of Aquia being land grant of Henry Harding deceased. An important record found in Stafford Co VA Deed Bk S, p 272, 1784, shows Capt. Marquis Calmes of Hampshire Co VA conveying to William Harding 150 acres south side North Run of Aquia commonly called Cannon's Run, Abraham Branch, during natural life of William Harding, his wife Clarkey Harding and his son Lewis. Witnesses included Cuthbert Harding and John Stark. This John Stark was John\(^3\) Carter Stark, son of Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark. Cuthbert Harding was another son of William and Clarkey Harding. Their daughter Celia married Thomas\(^3\) Stark, son of Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark. William Harding was probably a grandson of the first Henry Harding.

MARQUIS CALMES

Marquis Calmes, according to "Landmarks of Old Prince William Co VA", in 1706 and 1709 was listed in the land book as Marquess Calmeby and had proprietary grants on the upper waters of Aquia. He was of French origin. He had land adjoining John Cooke, John Warner and John Green. On the 1723 Stafford Co Rent Roll he was listed with 700 acres. He later lived in the part of Frederick Co VA that is now Clarke Co. He married Winifred Waller. He died in 1751. He had sons William Calmes and Marquis Calmes who lived in Frederick Co VA. William Calmes born Jan. 13, 1729 married Lucy Neville, daughter of Capt. George Neville. William Calmes came into possession of the 750 acre tract that his father Marquis had in Stafford Co VA. He also obtained a tract in Newberry Co SC which he left to his son William Calmes in his Sept. 8, 1773 will probated Dec. 7, 1773 Frederick Co VA. The younger William Calmes Jr. moved to Newberry Co SC and lived not far from Thomas\(^2\) Stark. Possibly Thomas\(^2\) Stark may have married into the Calmes family. (See Part VI) In his will William Calmes Sr. left his Aquia Creek land to his son Marquis Calmes. The discussion of the Henry Harding family shows the sale of 150 acres of the original 750 acre tract to William Harding. 300 more acres were sold by Marquis Calmes Jr. of Hampshire Co VA Feb. 24, 1784 to William Phillips. The land was located near the land of Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark. The land is described as "part of it in my possession by a lease from William Calmes Gent deceased and the other part formerly in possession of McCullough" on the north side of Cannon's Run bounding Hansbrough, Comings Spring Branch, the branch that formerly divided McCullough and Jeremiah Stark. Witnesses included John Stark and Cuthbert Harding. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk S, p 274) John Stark who witnessed this deed was John\(^3\) Carter Stark, son of Jeremiah\(^2\) Stark. Margaret\(^4\) Stark (James\(^3\), James\(^2\)) married Elijah Hansbrough. This land located north of Cannon's Run was probably very near the land of James\(^1\) Stark, especially since the land adjoined John Cooke who was listed next to James Stark on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List. Marquis Calmes, the son of the first Marquis Calmes, made his will Dec. 14, 1793 Frederick Co VA, and it was probated there Apr. 2, 1794. He owned land in Kentucky and on the south side of the Shenandoah in VA. His wife was Betty, the daughter of Seth Combs. Seth Combs was probably related to Joseph Combs.

WILLIAM BETHELL

In Northern Neck Patents in 1724 William Bethell received 362 acres mouth of a Branch of Aquia bounding Robert Carter. The 1728 patent of John Preston on Deep Branch of Aquia adjoined Col. Robert Carter, Henry Harding and William Bethell. In Prince William Co VA Deed Bk L, p 5, Aug. 20, 1760, William Bethell and wife Mary of Overharton Parish, Stafford Co, sold to Edward Reid of King George Co 280 acres Prince William Co granted by patent to Bethell in 1760 on a Branch of Cannon's Run on east side of said branch, by a branch of Dorrell's Run, the head of Negro Run bounding
JAMES STARK

WILLIAM BETHELL (continued)

Joseph Wood. These three streams pinpoint the location of this land just inside the present Fauquier Co line from Stafford Co. Cannon Creek's smallest branches are across the line in Fauquier Co.

CROSBY FAMILY

Henry Harding had land patents adjoining Daniel Crosby and George Crosby. Joseph Combs had land adjoining George Crosby. James Markham had a Northern Neck Grant in 1728 for 1034 acres on Aquia adjoining George Crosby and Joseph Wood. The land that William Bethel sold bounded Negro Run, Dorrell's Run and Cannon's Run and also joined Joseph Wood. The 1723 Stafford Co Rent Roll shows George Crosby Sr. with 222 acres. Nov. 5, 1711 George Crosby received a Northern Neck Patent for 200 acres the head of the south Run of Aquia Creek standing in a line of a parcel surveyed for his brother Daniel Crosby on the north side of Aquia Run. That the Crosby land was on Negro Run is further shown by Prince William Co VA Deed Bk D, p 23, Oct. 23, 1738, in which Peter Mauzy of Stafford Co conveyed to John Young 150 acres in Prince William Co on Negro Run which was given to him by his grandfather George Crosby adjoining land of Joseph Combs and Peter Hays during the natural lives of John Young, Christian Young and Original Young their son. This deed is further proof that the Town Run property of Joseph Combs was actually on Negro Run, a branch of Town Run. In 1768 Joseph Combs, son of Joseph Combs Sr. and wife Elizabeth, sold part of a tract given to him by his father to Original Young. The will of George Crosby written Feb. 14, 1725 and probated Apr. 14, 1731 Stafford Co VA mentioned "George Crosby son of my son Daniel Crosby to have my now dwelling plantation and the plantation whereon William Wood now dwells." Also mentioned were Sarah, sister of George Crosby son of Daniel, son George who was bequeathed the "plantation whereon he now dwelleth"; George Crosby son of George, daughter Mary Crosby Mountjoy Mauze Waugh, grandson Peter Mauze and granddaughter Eliza Mauze. The William Wood mentioned in the will was very likely related to the Joseph Wood whose land joined that of George Crosby in 1728. The will of George Crosby of Overwharton Parish written Nov. 17, 1743 and probated Apr. 10, 1746 Stafford Co VA left "now dwelling plantation to wife Sarah and after her decease to son Unel Crosby and for want of heirs to son George Crosby." Son Unel Crosby tract lying on the head of Aquia Creek of 200 acres. This property may be the same as the 222 acres that George Crosby Sr. had on the 1723 quit rent roll. Four George Crosbys are involved here—George Crosby Sr., his son George Crosby Jr., his grandson George son of George Crosby Jr., and his grandson George son of his son Daniel Crosby. The identity of the George Crosby of the 1743 will is uncertain but was probably the grandson of George Crosby Sr., son of George Crosby Jr. A will for a George Crosby was written Feb. 10, 1736 and probated Jan. 10, 1737 Stafford Co VA. It named brother Henry Smith, sister Sarah Smith and mother Mary Matheny. According to King's notes on Overwharton Parish, Henry Smith married Sarah Crosby daughter of Daniel Crosby. Two of their children were Lydia who married Peter Hanksbrough in 1752 and Gen. Daniel Smith who died 1818 Sumner Co TN and was associated with the family of John3 Carter Stark (Jeremiah2) in Tennessee. Henry Smith was very likely related to Nathaniel Smith but the exact relation is not clear. Therefore this George Crosby was the son of Daniel Crosby and grandson of George Crosby Sr. Since the will mentions "mother Mary Matheny", Daniel Crosby must have been deceased by 1736 and his widow remarried to a Matheny.

ALLEN FAMILY

JAMES STARK
ALLEN FAMILY (continued)
Co were granted 1013 acres on the Head of Town Run bounding Thomas Furr. Oct. 9, 1723 William Allen conveyed to John Dilasmute 200 acres whereon John Dilasmute now lives part of 810 acres granted Allen in 1718 at the mouth of Elk Run bounding Joseph Allen and said Dilasmute. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 19) Oct. 9, 1723 William Allen conveyed to Joseph Allen for affection I bear my cousin 100 acres on the east side of Elk Run part of 1718 810 acre grant, that part of tract which lies between the land of Henry Harding and John Dilasmute. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 51) The 1723 Stafford Co Quit Rent Roll shows William Allen with 1175 acres, John Allen with 15 acres and John Allen and William Hackney with 1013 acres. May 10, 1726 William Allen conveyed to Henry Harding 60 acres bounding John Shoemack, Joseph Allen and tract of Henry Harding formerly sold to him by said William Allen on the Head of Elk Run. Some small branches of Elk Run are very close to branches of Town Run. According to King's notes in his book on Overwharton Parish, William Allen lived ca 1675-1711. William Allen's will was written Sept. 1728 and recorded Stafford Co May 12, 1729. He listed sons John and William, daughters Sarah who married William Waller, Elizabeth who married George Waller, Hannah who married John Withers, Margaret and Dinah James(?). He made bequests in his will of land to John Crump for land below the land I formerly sold to William Hackney; to daughter Margaret "all my right and title to her part of that land lying on Elk Run"; to daughter Dinah James(?) "all right and title to her part of land lying on Elk Run; to son John"tract in Prince William Co (now Fauquier) already in his possession." Also the following statement was in his will. "Whereas I have made over the possession in part of a tract on Elk Run by deed of gift to 2 daughters Sarah Waller and Elizabeth Waller and they having agreed and sold their parts of said land to Jonathan Gilson Gent, my will is that said Gilson shall peaceably enjoy the said part of the land". To wife and son William all "plantation wherein I live, all the land belonging to it together with all my interest of that land formerly to John Sumathe upon Elk Run". John Allen who had the land grant with William Hackney was probably not the son of William Allen but undoubtedly a close relative.

WALLER FAMILY
According to King's notes in his book on Overwharton Parish, William Waller came to Virginia in 1650 and patented land in Stafford Co in 1669. His son William Waller lived 1673-1703 and married Elizabeth Allen, apparently the sister of William Allen. William Waller Jr.'s son George Waller lived 1703-ca 1768 and married Elizabeth Allen daughter of William Allen. William Waller Jr.'s son William Waller married Sarah Allen, daughter of William Allen. The two girls were sisters and cousins to the Waller men they married. George Waller had land bounding the 1728 grant of John Warner and the 1729 grant of John Green. George Waller was one of the appraisers of the estate of James Stark.

WILLIAM HACKNEY
William Hackney of King George Co and John Allen of Stafford Co had a Northern Neck Patent for 1013 acres on the head of Town Run bounding Thomas Furr. In 1723 George Brent received 506 acres in King George and Stafford Counties adjoining William Hackney and Michael Dorment. Stafford Co Deed Bk I contains 2 deeds from William Hackney of King George Co to Thomas Reilly, one dated Oct. 15, 1724 and the other dated June 6, 1726. The earlier deed was for land on Town Run granted Hackney in 1723 bounding John Blackman and John Allen. The later deed was for 100 acres on branches of Town Run part of the 1722 1013 acre patent"beginning at a corner of 100 acres which Thomas Reilly bought formerly out of said patent." Jan. 12, 1726 William Hackney of King George Co VA conveyed 247 acres to Joseph Allen of Overwharton Parish and George Allen of King George Co on Brent Town Run beginning at the corner of another piece of land of William Hackney and John Allen near the land of Thomas.
JAMES STARK
WILLIAM HACKNEY (continued)

Furr and Michael Dorment. Further record of this land is found in Prince William Co Deed Bk E, p 232, Oct. 20, 1740 when Charles McClelland of Stafford Co conveyed to Elizabeth Lewis of Westmoreland, widow of Serlos Lewis 2½ acres that William Hackney received in a 1722 grant bounding John Allen, Thomas Furr and Michael Dorment. June 26, 1749 Charles Brent of Overwharton Parish conveyed to James Wilson 506 acres formerly belonging to William Hackney on a branch of Elk Run. The patent of William Hackney adjoined Michael Dorment. The patent of Joseph Combs on Town Run adjoined Michael Dorment. Apparently the William Hackney land was close to that of Joseph Combs. (Prince William Co VA Deed Bk L, p 201)

JOHN JOHNSON

John Johnson received a Northern Neck Patent in 1722 for 13½ acres on both sides Elk Run near the head of a small branch of Brent Town Run bounding Mary Mauzey. Sept. 3, 1724 George Mason conveyed to John Johnson 200 acres formerly belonging to Sparten Skorly near the head of Aquia Creek now in possession of John Johnson during life of John Johnson, wife Susannah and John Johnson Jr. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 147) Sept. 7, 1725 George and Elizabeth Grant conveyed to John Johnson 150 acres beginning at a white oak on S side of road that leads to Richland Mill bounding Mr. Francis Hammersley. (Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 192) The 1724 Tobacco Tenders List shows Col. Mason's Quarter in ye fork of Aquia Run. Prince William Co VA Deed Bk E, p 171, Apr. 21, 1749 gives the sale of 756 acres from Thomas Hooper to Charles Waller on the W side of Town Run and a branch of Elk Run bounding Johnson. These records show that George Grant who was listed next to James Stark on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List, John Johnson and George Mason all had land close to the head of Aquia Creek and the head branches of Brent Town Run and Elk Run.

DANIEL FEAGAN


WIGGINTON FAMILY

The Wigginton family is of particular interest because James Stark witnessed the will of William Wigginton written Nov. 27, 1732. King's notes on Overwharton Parish state that William Wigginton born 16__, died 1733, was an early settler on Aquia Creek. His son Henry Wigginton was born 17__ and died 1736 Stafford Co VA. Henry Wigginton had 2 Northern Neck Land Patents, one in 1724 for 300 acres east of Brent's Mill bounding Giles Brent, the other for 120 acres on the N side Aquia joining Sandy Level bounding Capt. Triplett and Brent's Rock patent. The will of William Wigginton written Nov. 27, 1732, probated Apr. 11, 1733 Stafford Co lists sons William, Henry, Benjamin and John, son-in-law William Russell and daughter Ann Butler. The Stark family very probably were close neighbors to the Butler family since James Butler's land was on the Long Branch of Beaver Dam Creek bounding John Green and others closely associated with the Stark family. John Stark witnessed the will of Thomas Butler, son of James. John Stark married as his second wife Hannah Eaves, daughter of Thomas Eaves. Her sister Winnifred married Wigginton according to the will of Thomas Eaves.
The following names are listed together on the Tobacco Tenders List of 1721. They all lived in the area of Dorrell's Run, Goose Run, Johns Branch, Luckey Run or slightly further north in the vicinity of Chestnut Run. The names were Thomas Whitlegde, Mathew Kelly, Capt. Thomas Harrison, Maurice Bevans, James Hagard, John Young, William Adams, John Adams Sr., John Nelson, Thomas Barton, William Spiller and William Spiller Jr., Charles Gwatkins, Thomas Barton Jr., James French, William Thorne, and listed with him Daniel Orea age 11 and John Orea age 11, William Purler, William Triplett, Lewis Renece, Lewis Tacquet, Phillemion Waters, Edward Askins, John Catlet, William Simons at Edward Feagins.

WILLIAM TRIPLETT

JOHN CATLET
Nov. 7, 1715 John Catlet received a Northern Neck patent for 358 acres on both sides Brenttown Road on the easterly side of Dorrell's Run and bounding Goose Run about 1/4 mile above the place Brenttown Road crosses Dorrell's Run. The 1722 grant of William Triplett bounded John Catlet. The land Joseph Combs bought in 1739 from John and Margaret Clark was on Dorrell's Run and bounded John Catlet. The home of John Catlet was on Brent Town Road. His land was located between Goose Run and Dorrell's Run almost on the county line.

JOHN AND DANIEL OREAR
Aug. 30, 1711 John and Daniel received a Northern Neck Grant for 400 acres on Goose Run and Dorrell's Run adjoining Thomas Harrison and Thomas Whitlegde crossing a branch of Goose Run. The 1723 Stafford Co Rent Roll shows Daniel and John Orea with 400 acres. The 1721 Tobacco Tenders List shows Daniel Orea age 11 and John Orea age 11 working the land of William Thorne. These two young boys must have been the sons of either John or Daniel Orea of the 1711 grant. Daniel Orea later married Hester/Easter, daughter of William Thorne as his will recorded in Prince William Co Will Bk, p 155 shows. In the will written Oct. 11, 1736 and probated Apr. 25, 1737 Daniel Orea bequeathed to son John land on N side Goose Run and S side county road. To son Daniel he bequeathed land "where he lives" between N side county road and S side Dorrel's Run. He named wife Easter/Hester and father-in-law William Thorn. Witnesses were John Metcalfe, Richard Warsdell and John Catlet. Daniel and John Orea were both under age 21 when the will was written. Each of the sons was to have two year's schooling. In 1742 William Thorn became the guardian of William Orea, orphans.

THOMAS HARRISON
Thomas Harrison was a prominent citizen of the Dorrel's Run/Goose Run area. Thomas Harrison and Thomas Whitlegde received a Northern Neck Patent Oct. 9, 1710 for 938 acres on the E side Dorrel's Run crossing Goose Run. Mar. 26, 1740 Thomas Harrison Sr. conveyed to Thomas Harrison Jr. 231/2 acres, part of the 1710 938 acre grant. The grant was in the lifetime of Thomas Whitlegde divided between Thomas Harrison and Thomas Whitlegde which "land was allotted to Thomas Harrison upon Dorrel's Run and the other lot lying between Whitlegde's lots". (Prince William Co VA Deed Bk E,
THOMAS HARRISON (continued)

The land conveyed to Thomas Harrison Jr. lay within Fauquier Co. His lengthy will written Sept. 26, 1773 and probated Jan. 25, 1774 Fauquier Co VA made the following bequests. To son William 1/2 of the land bought of Elias Edmunds to be divided between him and his brother Burr Harrison, also 1 other tract on right side of road leading through Ashby's Gap and part of a tract I bought of Mr. Mercer. To son Thomas 409 acres except what I have sold out of the same to Joseph Kelly and Edmund Holmes, and 1 other tract I took up joining the above 344 acres. To son Burr 403 acres I bought of John Mercer between the land of William Harrison and Dixon's Quarter. To grandson Benjamin Harrison son of Burr. To daughter Susannah Gibson. To daughter Mary Fowke. To daughter Ann Gillison money to be left in hands of Jonathan Gilson/Gibson. To grandson Thomas Gibson plantation where son Benjamin now lives part of tract I bought of Bertrand Ewell by a westerly branch of Goose Run where John Orear crosses said branch dividing line Helm and myself - - to line of Cuthbert Harrison formerly Tidwell's. To grandson John Gibson. To granddaughter Ann Harrison Fowke. To son-in-law Jonathan Gibson. To son-in-law Chandler Fowke. To grandson Thomas Harrison Fowke. To grandson John Gillison. To grandson Burr Harrison. To granddaughter Lucy Harrison, daughter of William. To granddaughter Ann Grayson Gibson. To grandson Jonathan Catlet Gilson. To son Benjamin the old plantation mill and land which I bought of my father lying on Cedar Run below the mouth of Dorrell's Run, also land I bought of Thomas Whitledge lying on the upper side Goose Run and joining the aforesaid, also land where I now live formerly the Glebe of Hamilton Parish joining the aforesaid land, also the land I bought of Bertrand Ewell joining aforesaid land except the part I have already given away by this will. Nephew and friend Cuthbert Harrison. Nieces Seth Harrison, Francis Harrison, Ann Harrison and Sarah Harrison. The witnesses were Original Young, John Peters, John x Shumate Sr. and John Coppage, all names of men who owned land in the same Dorrell's Run area. Edmund Holmes mentioned in the will married Sarah Ann Stark, daughter of James Stark.

THOMAS WHITLEDGE

As related above Thomas Whitledge received the 938 acre patent with Thomas Harrison in 1710. Aug. 23, 1748 Thomas Whitledge conveyed 116 acres to William Thorn Gent on the lower side Goose Run and the upper side of Col. Thomas Harrison. (Prince William Co Deed Bk L, p 61). In 1750 a covenant was made between William Whitledge and John Whitledge who agreed to pay John Arldodge to build a mill at the Fork of Turkey Run, they having land on both sides of Turkey Run. William Stark witnessed this transaction. Turkey Run was either a branch of Chestnut Branch of Cedar Creek or of Luckey Run. (Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 117) May 11, 1731 John Homes conveyed to Thomas Whitledge Jr. 130 acres on Luckey Run part of a grant of 570 3/4 acres granted Richard Tidwell Aug. 12, 1725. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 1) Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 302, July 19, 1732, shows this same land being sold by Thomas Whitledge to John Cooke of Stafford Co VA. John Cooke was listed next to James Stark on the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List. Apr. 8, 1731 Philemon Waters conveyed to William Whitledge 50 acres, part of 403 acres on side of Chestnut Branch bounding Capt. Thomas Harrison and Thomas Whitledge. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 7) Some sources state that Thomas Whitledge married Sibby Harrison, daughter of Burr and made his will Feb. 10, 1732. He was the father of Elizabeth who married Lewis Reno Jr. (born ca 1712) and very probably of Thomas Whitledge Jr. William Whitledge who died 1782 Prince William Co was probably a grandson of Thomas Whitledge Sr. In 1711 Thomas Whitledge received a Northern Neck Grant for 272 acres bounding John Hogan, William Blanc, John Bennett on Halley's branch. This land was in the Chestnut Branch area rather than the Luckey Run area. May 22, 1761 Lewis Reno and wife Elizabeth conveyed to Richard Wright 130 acres, the share of land devised by Thomas Whitledge deceased to daughter Elizabeth in his will dated Feb. 10, 1732.
OVERALL FAMILY

William Overall born ca 1680 is said to have married Mary Jones and had 3 children—Frances, John and Nathaniel. This William Overall was probably the same man as the William Overall who had 100 acres on the 1723 Stafford Co Rent Roll. John Overall, son of William, born ca 1700 married Mary Ellis in 1722(?) and died 1742. John Overall Jr. born ca 1726 married Francis Whitledge, daughter of William Whitledge who died 1782 Prince William Co VA. May 11, 1731 Leonard Helmes conveyed to John Overall of St. Paul's Parish Stafford Co 500 acres part of 673 acres granted Helmes in 1726 bounding Thomas Whitledge, Philomen Waters and Richard Tidwell. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 26) July 7, 1749 William Overall conveyed to Nathaniel Overall 100 acres on Turkey Run. (Prince William Co Deed Bk M) Aug. 13, 1763 John and Frances (Whitledge) Overall conveyed to James Homes 30 acres granted Leonard Helm and part of another tract purchased by John Overall from Thomas Whitledge on Luckey Run. The witness was Edmund Homes. (married Sarah Ann Stark, daughter of James2) (Prince William Co Deed Bk Q) John Overall, son of William, made his will Sept. 16, 1742, and it was proved Feb. 28, 1743 Prince William Co. This will was witnessed by William2 Stark, John Dagg and John Whitledge. In the will he made bequests to son John all my land, 600 acres, except part hereafter mentioned. Land in 2 tracts on Turkey Run and Chestnut Branch, the 1 bought of Leonard Helm Sr., the other of Thomas Whitledge. Beginning of both tracts is now in Whitledge's mill dam. Daughters Mary Overall, Sarah Overall, Bethelaham Overall. Son William Overall all land in both tracts on W side Turkey Run except 1 acre convenient for building a mill anywhere on the side of the run. After his death to return to son John Overall. Son John Overall to be with my brother Nathaniel Overall at age 7. Executor was good friend William Whitledge and in case of his death my brother Nathaniel Overall.

HOMES FAMILY

John Homes had land on Luckey Run and Johns Run. His descendant Edmund Homes married Sarah Ann Stark, daughter of James2. Leonard Holmes/Helmes/Holms/Helm had land on Luckey Run also. See Part III, Chapter 23 for a complete discusssion of the Homes/Helmes/Holmes family.

NEIGHBORS OF JAMES1 STARK NEAR CHESTNUT RUN

In the early 1700’s several French Huguenot families settled on branches of Cedar Run in the vicinity of Chestnut Run. They included the Reno, Waters and Tackett families. A descendant of Philemon Waters later lived in Newberry Co SC not far from Thomas2 Stark indicating a further possibility of a relationship between the Stark and Waters families. (See Part VI)

PHILEMON WATERS

In 1722 Philemon Waters received a Northern Neck Grant of 403 acres on Chestnut Branch and Taequelts Run and Chopawamsic Creek bounding Capt. Thomas Harrison, Thomas Whitledge and Maurice Lynah. He received another patent for 586 acres in 1725 on the S side Cedar Run bounding Lewis Reno, Lewis Tacquitt, Henry Halley and Maurice Lynah. In 1728 he received a third grant of 122 acres on a branch of Quantico bounding Samuel Jackson. Apr. 8, 1731 Philemon Waters sold William Whitledge 150 acres part of 403 acres on the S side Cedar Run bounding Capt. Thomas Harrison, Thomas Whitledge and said Waters. This deed was signed by Philemon x Waters and wife Mary. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 7) Philemon Waters conveyed to Edward Askings in behalf of wife Mary Askings and son Philemon Askings 150 acres Feb. 8, 1731, part of 403 acres S side Cedar Run on fork of Chestnut Branch bounding Maurice Lynah, Tacquets Run which is a branch of Cedar Run. (Prince William Co Deed Bk A, p 13) Mar. 20, 1734 Philemon Waters conveyed to Gabrial Marfitt 130 acres on Philemon’s Branch laid off by Luis Reno, Francis Reno, Philemon Waters Jr. and John McMillon. (Prince William Co Deed Bk B, p 225) The land of Leonard Helmes on Luckey Run adjoined the land of Philemon Waters. May 22, 1746 Philemon Waters Jr. conveyed to Luke Cannon 32 acres.
bounding John Ashmore. (Prince William Co Deed Bk I) In Apr. 1746 George Byrn sold Benjamin Grayson 304 acres on Philemon's Branch patented by Henry Halley bounding Philemon Waters Jr. Also in 1748 Philemon Waters Jr. is listed with a survey for 210 acres on Philemon's Branch. Further reference to this family is found in Prince William Co Deed Bk L, p 19, June 26, 1748, when Thomas Waters and wife Elizabeth of Frederick Co VA and Philomen Waters and wife Sarah of Prince William Co VA conveyed to Thomas Wood of Stafford Co 175 acres taken up by Philomen Waters Sr. and by him conveyed to his son Thomas bounding Maurice Lynah and Gabriel Moffitt. Gabriel Moffitt sold the 130 acres bought from Philemon Waters in 1749 to John Baker. The land was on Philemon's Branch laid off by Lewis Reno, Francis Reno, and Philemon Waters Jr. Nov. 26, 1750 Philemon Waters the Younger sold Haden Edwards land bounding Col. Fairfax, Reno, Gabriel Moffett and John Baker. (Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 135) The Prince William Co Court Minutes, May 28, 1753, shows a license granted Philomen Waters Jr. to keep an Ordinary. The will of Philomen Waters Sr. is recorded in Prince William Co Court Minutes June 25, 1753. The will was presented into court by Catherine Waters the executrix and proved by the oaths of Sarah Tackett, John Metcalf and William Tackett. The appraisers were Edward Gwatkins, Lewis Reno, Gabriel Moffett and William Whitley. Perhaps Philomen Waters Sr. was married twice as his wife in 1731 was named Mary, and his executors of his will was named Catherine. In Feb. 1850 Philemon Waters Jr. of Dettingen Parish conveyed 80 acres part of a 586 acre tract to Benjamin Grayson, land that was patented by Philomen Waters father of said Philemon bounding Henry Halley, Reno, Tackett and William More. (Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 153) Sept. 23, 1751 Philemon Waters the Younger and wife Sarah conveyed to John Moncure of Stafford Co and James Scott of Prince William Co clerk land on Cedar Run and now in occupation of Philemon Waters the elder and Gabriel Moffett where Prince William courthouse now stands on Philemon's Branch containing 170 acres being part of a grant to Philemon Waters the Elder and Lewis Reno in 1712 and divided between them in 1727. Philemon Waters the Elder sold the 170 acres to Philemon Waters the Younger. This deed (Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 176) mentions that the property of Philemon Waters was the location of the Prince William Co courthouse. According to "Landmarks of Old Prince William Co VA" the second Prince William Co courthouse was established on Philemon's Branch because that site was a fork of the Quantico Road. The courthouse is shown on Map No. VII establishing the exact location of Philemon Waters' plantation. Thomas Wood sold to Haden Edwards 175 acres taken up by Philemon Waters Sr. and by him conveyed to his son Thomas Waters and by him to said Thomas Wood Oct. 28, 1751. Philemon Waters Jr. made a deposition in the dispute between William French and Edward Gwatkins July 25, 1761, Prince William Co Deed Bk Q, p 174 and stated his age was 53. These records show that Philemon Waters Sr. was born in the late 1600's, was married to wife Mary in 1731, and was married to wife Catherine at his death. His son Philemon Waters Jr. married Sarah and was born ca 1711. His daughter Mary married Edward Askins. His son Thomas married Elizabeth and lived in Frederick Co. Either Thomas Waters or Philemon Waters Jr. was the father of another Philemon Waters born Sept. 1, 1734 Prince William Co who moved to Newberry Co SC and lived near Thomas Stark. He died Newberry Co SC Mar. 29, 1796. Also Thomas Waters, brother of the Philemon Waters who was born 1734, moved to Newberry Co SC. Both men were in South Carolina before the Revolutionary War. (See Part VI)

LEWIS RENO

Lewis Reno was a close neighbor of Philemon Waters Sr. According to the 1751 Prince William Co deed given above, Lewis Reno and Philemon Waters Sr. obtained a Northern Neck Patent in 1712 together. According to data from "Historical Southern Families" Vol. XX by Boddie, Lewis Reno, the immigrant died ca 1755. He was the father of Thomas Reno born ca 1708 who married Jane, Judith Reno born ca 1710 married Henry
Lewis Reno (continued)

Hailey, Lewis Reno Jr. born ca 1712 married Elizabeth Whitledge daughter of Thomas Whitledge and Sybel Harrison, John Reno born ca 1715 married Nov. 17, 1737 Susanna Thorn daughter of William Thorn and Mary Orea(?) and Francis Reno born ca 1719 married Elizabeth Baylis. The relationships in this family show the many intermarriages of the people who lived in the Chestnut Branch and Luckey Run area. Lewis Reno Sr. was another of the French Huguenot settlers of this area in the early 1700's. Besides the 1712 grant with Philemon Waters Sr., Northern Neck Patents show Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacquet/Tacket, another of the French Huguenot settlers, receiving 486 acres on lower side Occaquon River bounding John Hogan. In 1714 Mary and John Tacquet received a Northern Neck Patent for 226 acres adjoining 2 tracts lately surveyed for Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacquet "being land Reno and Tacquet now live on" and the other tract that of Lewis Reno and Philemon Waters. The next records appear in Prince William Co records in the 1750's. The Prince William Court Minutes in 1752 shows a suit between Thomas Reno and James Bland and Moses Bland executors of William Bland deceased. June 27, 1753 a suit between Thomas Stamps and Thomas Reno for trespass appears in the Prince William Court Minutes. The Jury found that in 1711 486 acres were granted to Lewis Tacket and Lewis Reno. Lewis Reno, before the granting of the deed, was duly naturalized and capable of taking and holding lands dated Oct. 2, 1688. Thomas Reno was stated to be the eldest son of Lewis Reno Sr. Jan. 27, 1755 Prince William Co Court Minutes show that the will of Lewis Reno was presented in court by Lewis Reno and Thomas Reno. Prince William Co Deed Bk P, p 36, May 22, 1761, proves another relationship. Lewis Reno and wife Elizabeth conveyed to Richard Wright 130 acres being their share of land devised to Thomas Whitledge deceased to said Elizabeth Reno in his will dated Feb. 10, 1732. Prince William Co Deed Bk P, p 67, May 25, 1761, concerns the dividing line between Francis and Lewis Reno bounding John Tacket, surveyed by John Moffett. "We Lewis Reno and Francis Reno each consent to division it being agreeable to the last will of Lewis Reno deceased". July 25, 1764 Judith Halley, aged about 54, made a deposition that she was a daughter of "old Mr. Reno". Lewis Reno, age 54, made a deposition that about 40 years ago this deponent's father and Charles Gwatkin were neighbors. (Prince William Co VA Deed Bk Q, p 174)

Henry Halley

As the above records show, Henry Halley married Judith, daughter of Lewis Reno Sr. His land adjoined that of Philemon Waters on Philemon's Branch. A 1746 Prince William Co deed shows George Byrn selling 304 acres to Benjamin Grayson on a branch of Philemon's Branch patented by Henry Halley bounding Cabin Branch and Branches of Quantico. Thus Henry Halley lived south of the Waters/Reno/Tackett land.

Lewis Tacket

As has been shown in the discussion of the Reno family, Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacket received a 486 acre grant together in 1711. Northern Neck Grants in 1711 show Mary and John Tacquet receiving 226 acres adjoining 2 tracts, 1 tract lately surveyed for Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacquet, and the other tract for Lewis Reno and Philemon Waters. Later records show that John Tacket was the son of the Mary of this grant. Mar. 2, 1748 John and Rosanna Tacket conveyed land where Tacket now lives, it being 1/2 of the tract taken up by Sarah Tacket, then wife of Lewis Tacket Sr. deceased and John Tacket by joint tenancy bounding William Thorn and William Spiller Sr. Conveyed to Luke Cannon. Witnesses were Sarah Tacket, William Tacket and John Tacket. (Prince William Co Deed Bk L, p 159) Feb. 18, 1764 John Tacket and wife Rose of Culpeper Co, William Tacket and wife Elizabeth of Prince William Co conveyed to Isaac Farrow 226 acres taken up by John Tacket and Sarah Tacket, his mother dated 1711, bounding Reno, Tacket and Waters. (Prince William Co Deed Bk Q, p 80) Prince William Co Minutes Bk for June 27, 1753 reveals more information regarding Lewis Tacket. In the Thomas Stamps vs Thomas Reno, the 1711 486 acre grant is mentioned. The record states
that Lewis Tacket at the time of the land grant and until his death remained an alien
born in France and never was naturalized. After his death, Lewis Tacket Jr., his son,
obtained a deed dated Aug. 29, 1747 being part of the land grant of Lewis Tacket Sr.,
1\½ acres. The grant was partitioned between Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacket Sr. Sept.
27, 1712. On the 1724 Tobacco Tenders List, Lewis Tacquet appears between Lewis Reno
and Philemon Waters. He had farming his land Lewis Tacquet Jr., age 15, and John Ta-
quet age 12. These ages of the sons of Lewis Tacket are confusing unless this Lewis
Tacket was the son of the Lewis Tacket of the 1711 grant. This John Tacket born ca
1712 could not have been the John Tacket who received the grant with his mother in
1711. Records regarding one other Tacket man appear in Prince William Co—William
Tacket. Perhaps he was a son of John and Rosanna Tacket since he was listed in the
1761 deed with them. In a deposition in 1764 in Prince William Co Deed Bk Q, p 174,
he gave his age as 42 or born ca 1722. He became involved in a dispute regarding the
estate of William Spiller as records in Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 234 and 238
show in 1764. The records include the deposition of William Harrison who was at the
home of William Tacket and deposed that the testator (William Spiller) intended to
leave his estate to the children of William Tacket. Another deposition of Peter
Glascoc was taken before William Tacket executor of William Spiller deceased. Leonard
Helm deposed that he was at the house of William Tacket shortly before the death of
William Spiller and heard Spiller say he was leaving negroes to Mr. Tacket's children,
to William, son of William Tacket. Further depositions appeared in the contesting of
the will of William Spiller by William Spiller the heir-at-law. Lewis Reno deposed
that William Tacket was the brother-in-law of William Spiller. Gregory Glascoc de-
posed that he heard William Spiller tell Rachel Spiller to give the negroes to Milly
Tacket daughter of William Tacket. Henry Wingate deposed that he heard William Spil-
ner give 2 negroes to Billy and Milly, children of William Tacket. Leonard Helm de-
posed that the children of William Tacket were Mildred, a God daughter to said tes-
tator, 2 negroes, and William Tacket, 1 negro. William Tacket is called the brother-
in-law of William Spiller in these records. Rachel, wife of William Spiller, must
have been William Tacket's sister. In Prince William Co Bond Bk, p 23, Nov. 29,
1756 William Tacket was executor of Sarah Tacket deceased. The identity of this
Sarah Tacket is not known unless she was perhaps the Sarah Tacket of the 1711 grant
with John Tacket.

WILLIAM SPILLER

William Spiller was listed close to the Reno and Tacket families on the 1724 Tobacco
Tenders List. Listed with him as workers of his land were John Spiller and Warington
Spiller. He appears in a Prince William Co Deed Bk L, p 32 record in 1748 conveying
150 acres to John Maysay and loving granddaughter Mary his wife. He appears in the
records concerning the dispute over his estate in 1761 and 1762. In Prince William
Co Court Minutes in June 1761, William Spiller, the complainant and heir-at-law to
William Spiller deceased brought suit against William Tacket executor of William
Spiller. Margaret Gwatkins was a sister to the testator. John Spiller was a nephew
to the testator. Mary Weedey deposed that she resided at the house of Rachel Spiller
and that William Spiller, her husband, came there and told her that his nephew William
Spiller proposed to sell his lands and negroes before his death and that William
Spiller had definitively defrauded him by taking the money given him to pay debts.
Lewis Reno deposed that William Spiller sent for the deponent a second time in order
to rewrite his will and leave out George Spiller and Mary Gwatkins and put in Daniel
Spiller as a legatee as Daniel Spiller was poor and in need of his assistance. He
also deposed that wife Rachel had separate property. The negroes were always listed
as her tithables, and she paid for them separate from her husband. William Spiller
appears to have married the sister of William Tacket, and they had no living chil-
dren when he made his will, and the estate was given to various nephews and nieces.
William Spiller, apparently the eldest nephew, was attempting to break the will
and receive all the property.
Charles Gwatkins appears on the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List one name below William Spiller. In the dispute over William Spiller's will, Margaret Gwatkins deposed she was acquainted with William Spiller 2 years before his death. Her deposition was objected to because she was a sister of William Spiller. Edward Gwatkins and Margaret Gwatkins released any claim on the estate. Lewis Reno deposed that William Spiller wanted to rewrite his will and leave out George Spiller and Mary Gwatkins put in Daniel Spiller because Mary Gwatkins had a parent to support her and Daniel Spiller was poor. Edward Gwatkins was probably the son of Charles Gwatkins, and Margaret Spiller was his wife. Mary Gwatkins was possibly the child of Edward. A dispute arose between William French and Edward Gwatkins, July 25, 1764, in which Judith Halley, daughter of Lewis Reno, deposed that she remembered a branch running near the boundary between her father and old Charles Gwatkins. William Whiteside, age 64, deposed that he lived in the family of Charles Gwatkins father of said Edward about the year 1719 which was about 2 or 3 years before the said Edward Gwatkins was born who he now thinks to be about 42 years old. His father died about the year this deponent was free. William Whiteside was listed with Charles Gwatkins on the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List. Benjamin Bland deposed he had seen a Bible which belonged to his father who intermarried with Mr. Gwatkins' mother in which Bible said Gwatkins was born Jan. 1722. Lewis Reno deposed that his father and Charles Gwatkins were neighbors. This record would seem to indicate that Benjamin Bland married the widow of Charles Gwatkins.

HENRY FILKINS—MATHEW MOSS

In 1715 Henry Filkins and Mathew Moss received a Northern Neck Grant of 700 acres on the N side of the main run of Occoquon River opposite line of Lewis Reno and Lewis Tacquett. In 1722 Henry Filkin conveyed to William Spiller 100 acres on the Main Run of Occoquon and N side Main Run at the mouth of Moro Branch part of 750 acres granted Filkin and Mathew Moss. (Stafford Co Deed Bk I, p 21) Mar. 8, 1720 Henry Filkin and Mathew Moss divided their land patent of 700 acres opposite the land of Lewis Reignhoe and Lewis Tacquett opposite the land of Henry Hawley otherwise William Spillers bounding division line of James French. This record shows how close neighbors William Spiller, James French, Lewis Reno, Lewis Tacket, Henry Filkin and Henry Halley were. (Stafford Co Deed Bk I, p 77)

MAURICE LYNALUGH—THOMAS HELM

Maurice Linaugh appears on the 1723 Stafford Co Quit Rent Roll with 646 acres. He had land adjoining the 1724 and 1728 Philemon Waters land grants. His land also bounded the 1728 grant of William Kendall. Col. Robert Carter, Nicholas Brent, and Henry Brent also bounded the William Kendall land. In Prince William Co Deed Bk L, p 19, June 26, 1748, Thomas and Elizabeth Waters and Philomen and Sarah Waters conveyed 175 acres to Thomas Wood bounding the grant of Maurice Linaugh. His name was usually spelled Lynah in the records. However his will, recorded in Stafford Co Will Bk O, p 306, gives his name as Morrice Linaugh. In his will he names "present wife Mary Linaugh", daughter Margaret Helms and grandson Linaugh Helms. Margaret Helms was the sole executrix. The witnesses of the will were Nathaniel and Mary Overall. Margaret Linaugh married Thomas Helm. In Prince William Co Deed Bk M, p 221, July 1, 1762, Thomas Helm and wife Jane conveyed to Linaugh Helm land whereon Linaugh now lives, part of land Thomas Helm, deceased father to the parties, owned. Margaret Helm was widow of Thomas. The land was on the NE side of Cedar Run, formerly owned by Samuel Hayward and by the last will of Thomas Helm devised to his sons Linaugh and Thomas. What relation, if any, this Thomas Helm was to Leonard Holmes/Helmes/Helm is not known.
PART II

JOHN^2 STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA

Born 1717 Stafford Co VA or Scotland.

Married: 1. Howson Porter Jan. 1, 1746 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   She was the dau of Thomas Porter and Ann Calvert. She was the grand-
   dau of Charles Calvert and Mary Howson. She was the great-granddau
   of Robert Howson. She died Apr. 11, 1755 Stafford Co VA.

2. Hannah Eaves May 29, 1756 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   She was the dau of Thomas Eaves. She probably died ca 1793 Stafford
   Co VA.

Died: 1781 Stafford Co VA.

Children by first wife:
1. Ann^3 Stark
   Born: Oct. 26, 1746 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

2. Elizabeth^3 Stark
   Born: Aug. 16, 1749 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

3. Sarah^3 Stark
   Born: Jan. 29, 1752 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

*4. William^3 Stark
   Born: Dec. 11, 1754 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Mary Kendall Feb. 16, 1786 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Dec. 20, 1838 Stafford Co VA. Buried Stark-Payne Cem, Stafford Co VA.
   See Chapter 1 for his children.

Children by second wife:
*5. James^3 Stark
   Born: Feb. 7, 1757 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
      2. Susannah Hart Nov. 7, 1786 Bourbon Co KY.
      3. Rachel Brice Oct. 12, 1803 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: 1818-1819 Bourbon Co KY. See Chapter 6 for his children.

*6. Thomas^3 Stark
   Born: Nov. 6, 1759 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Sarah Fristoe 1783 VA.
   Died: ca 1819 Bourbon Co KY. See Chapter 20 for his children.

7. John^3 Stark
   Born: Dec. 16, 1761 Stafford Co VA. Died infancy.

*8. Mary^3 Stark
   Born: Dec. 7, 1762 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: possibly Sylvester Tipton
   Died: before 1835.

*9. John^3 Stark
   Born: Sept. 19, 1765 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Hannah
   Died: 1850 Vermillion Co IL. See Chapter 29 for his children.

10. Susan^3 Stark
    Born: Apr. 15, 1768 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

*11. Joseph^3 Stark
    Born: Apr. 19, 1771 Stafford Co VA.
    Married: 1. Elizabeth
           2. Mary
    Died: 1841 Stafford Co VA. See Chapter 35 for his children.
JOHN STARK
Stafford Co VA Will Bk M, p 303--Nov. 7, 1743.
Will of Thomas Butler--Nov. 7, 1743. Wit: John Stark

Stafford Co VA Will Bk M, p 337--June 18, 1742.
Will of Samuel Bowman of City of Glasgow, Mariner. Wit: John Stark

Negro Slave Owners in Overwharton Parish
John Stark first had a slave born or baptized in Overwharton Parish in 1753.

Notes: Thomas Butler was the son of James Butler who was apparently a close neighbor of James Stark. (See Part I, Chapter 2) Apparently John Stark did not own land as the 1776 Rental List taken from the Fairfax personal papers does not list him for Stafford Co.

One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family
Once when out hunting John Stark was captured by Indians, taken before their chief and condemned to run the gauntlet. The old chief said, "John Stark, now I have you. Many a time I have tried and failed but not this time." Stark then made a spring, snatched a war club from the nearest brave, struck right and left sending the Indians sprawling in the dust which made the old chief and the old men of the tribe laugh. For this brave act, he was given his liberty and allowed to return to his family. He was a Colonel in the French and Indian War.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk N, p 441--1767-83

Stafford Co VA Probate Records, p 132
Items inventoried were 12 hogs, 2 sows and 5 pigs, 10 shoats, 4 cows and calves, 1 steer and heifer, 1 cow, 1 steer, 1 cow, 2 heifers, 18 head sheep, 1 horse, 1 cross cut saw, 3 iron wedges, 1 handsaw, 1 adds, cooper’s ax, 1 jointer, 5 hoes, 3 plows, 3 nose pieces, 3 old axes, 1 broadaxe, parcel of cooper's tools, carpenters tools, 1 man's saddle, parcel of old rope, 1 horse, 2 hogheads, 1 basket, 1 cart, 3 hogheads, 1 rundlett, 1 Dutch oven, 2 old pots, a gridiron, 1 frying pan, 2 flax wheels, 1 hatchet, 3 piggins, 1 funnel, 1 bridle, 1 churn, 1 tub, 2 jars, 3 trays, 1 half bushel tub and piggin, 1 frying pan, 1 gridiron, 1 iron pot, 1 spice mortar, 2 pair hooks, 1 small Dutch oven, 3 earthen pots, 1 cask and a parcel of tubs, 2 tubs, 1 pair steel yards, 1 gun, parcel of reap hooks, 1 table, small box, 1 bedstead, 1 looking glass, 1 bed and furniture, 1 old case, 1 sugar box, 1 cannister, 2 pair cotton cards, 2 pair wool cards, 1 box iron and heaters, 5 knives and 4 forks, 1 table and cubbard, parcel bottles and earthenware, 2 pair sithers, 1 old cubbard, 1 chest, 3 dozen chairs, 2 old chairs, 1 cider cask, parcel of pewter, 1 pepper box and comb, 1 candle stick, 1 negro named George, 1 negro named Glasscow, 1 negro woman named Moll.

Stafford Co VA Tax Lists
1783--Mrs. Stark (1784 list hard to read)
1785, 1787, 1788-1793--Hannah Stark Not listed 1786.

Notes: Hannah Stark does not appear on the tax lists after 1793. She probably died about 1793. The next year her son Joseph appears for the first time as though he had come into an inheritance from his mother.

Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA Marriages, Births and Deaths
John Stark married Howson Porter Jan. 1, 1746.
Elizabeth Stark, daughter of John and Howson Stark, born Aug. 16, 1749.
Sarah Stark, daughter of John and Howson Stark, born Jan. 29, 1752.
Howson Stark, wife of John Stark, died Apr. 11, 1755.
JOHN 2 STARK

Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA Marriages, Births and Deaths
John Stark married Hannah Eaves May 29, 1756.

WIVES OF JOHN 2 STARK
Stafford Co VA Will Bk M, p 285—Probated about 1740. Written Apr. 5, 1740.
Wife Ann and eldest son Calvert Porter executors.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk I, p 79—Sept. 11, 1721—Oct. 1721.
Thomas Porter and wife Anne of St. Paul's Parish Stafford Co and Nathaniel Jones and wife Sarah Howson of same which said Ann and Sarah Howson are daughters and coheirs of Mary Calvert who was the daughter of Robert Howson late of Parish and Co aforesaid to John Fitzhugh of Westmoreland Gent — land granted Gerard Fowke, Wm Horton, Richard Granger and Thomas Grigg Sept. 4, 1661.
Wit: Thomas Jenkins, Benjamin Porter, Joseph Porter.
/s/ Thomas Porter /s/ Ann x Porter /s/ Nathaniel Jones /s/ Sarah Howson x Jones

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk P, p 208—Mar. 12, 1759.
Calvert Porter and wife Elizabeth to Ann Porter, widow of Thomas Porter deceased, and Charles Porter. For love he hath for his mother the said Ann Porter and his brother Charles Porter 50 acres Aquia Creek devised by the said Thomas Porter to his son John Porter and descended from John Porter to the said Calvert Porter and heir-at-law of John.

Notes: According to King's notes in his book on the Overwharton Parish Register, Charles Calvert Gent (ca 1661-1733) moved from Maryland to Stafford Co and married Mary Howson, daughter of Robert Howson. They had 2 daughters—Anne wife of Thomas Porter (16_—1740) and Sarah Howson wife of Nathaniel Jones (1696-1754). Joseph Porter, son of Thomas Porter and Anne Calvert, married Jemima Smith, daughter of Nathaniel Smith.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk O, p 228—Jan. 21, 1751—May 12, 1752.
Will of Thomas Eaves
All that right and title to 50 acres I bought of William Russell on Aquia Creek I will to William Maller (Waller?) son of William Maller (Waller?).
Notes: "One Line of the VA Branch of the Stark Family" says Hannah Eaves was governess for the Stark family. The names and birth dates of the children of John Stark and Hannah Eaves are known from John Stark's little book called "Book of Psalms and Hymns" in which the births of his children by Hannah Eaves are given and also the births of part of the children of his son James 3 Stark.

MARY 3 STARK (John 2)
Born: Dec. 7, 1762 Stafford Co VA.
Married: possibly Sylvester Tipton ca 1778. He was the son of Mordecai Tipton. He was born 1753 VA and died 1813 Franklin Co OH.
Died: before 1835.
Children:
1. Elizabeth 4 Tipton born before 1800.
MARY 3 STARK  (John 2)

Children:

   Married: Elizabeth Tomlinson Dec. 6, 1813 Ross Co OH.
   Died: Sept. 13, 1864 Franklin Co OH.

   Died: Mar. 16, 1832.

5. John Tipton born Oct. 12,
   Died: 1865.

6. Margaret Tipton born after 1800.

7. Catherine Tipton was a teacher.

   Died: Mar. 20, 1844/45.


    Died: June 2, 1881.


Sources:

"History of Franklin and Pickaway Counties Ohio", 1886
Thomas Tipton was born in Frederick Co MD Jan, 1792. His father, Sylvester Tipton, was a teacher by profession and lived in Jefferson Co VA near Harper's Ferry but at the time of the birth of the subject, he was temporarily residing in Frederick Co MD. Sylvester Tipton was a man of very limited means but had a fair education. He was small in stature but had a good constitution and lived to a ripe old age, dying at the age of 90. His wife was a woman of more than ordinary strength of character. Her maiden name was Mary Stark, a niece of Gen. Stark of Revolutionary fame. She was tall and dignified in appearance and being unusually intelligent, occupied a conspicuous place in the communities where she resided. Thomas Tipton was 10 years old when his family settled in Chillicothe, Ross County.

Notes: Another source of family data gives the following information.

Sylvester Tipton, son of Mordecai Tipton (1721-1795) and his wife Sarah, was born in Virginia in 1753 and died at Harrisburg, Franklin Co OH in 1843 at the age of 90.
Tom Tipton of Williamsport printed the following shortly before his death. "Sylvester Tipton was born in Virginia between 1750 and 1760. His first wife was Mary Stark (born Culpeper Co VA Dec. 7, 1762), a niece of Gen. John Stark, the hero of Bennington. His second wife was named Paulson, whom he married about 1835. He was a school teacher by profession. Sylvester and Mary (Stark) Tipton were the parents of 9 children. In the C. E. Heineman account, "The Tipton Family," he states that Sylvester Tipton was born 1755, died 1840, the son of Mordecai Tipton. In 1791 he taught school in Frederick, MD. In 1802 the family moved to Chillicothe, Ohio. He was a builder and an amateur wrestler. "Hampshire Co Records" by McCormack, p 82 show in the Gantree-Grantor Index, 1791 where Sylvester Tipton bought from Denny Fairfax. Same book on page 16 shows Denny Fairfax selling 30 acres to Sylvester Tipton, recorded in 1792.

Notes: More research is needed to prove absolutely that the wife of Sylvester Tipton was the daughter of John 2 Stark. However the family did live in the northern Virginia area where the Stafford Co Starks lived. The fact of being of niece of Gen. John Stark is probably a legendary story. No records for the family of Archibald Stark living in the Virginia or Maryland area have been found.
CHAPTER 1

WILLIAM STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA
(John2)

Born: Dec. 14, 1754 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.

Married: Mary Kendall Feb. 16, 1786 Stafford Co VA.

She was the dau of John Kendall and Catherine Key/Key. She was the
sister of Nancy/Ann Kendall who married Henry3 Stark (Jeremiah2).

She was born Feb. 9, 1760 Stafford Co VA and died Dec. 1858 Stafford Co

Died: Dec. 20, 1838 Stafford Co VA. Buried Stark-Payne Cem, Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. Nancy Maria Stark
   Born: Jan. 1, 1788 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: James Roussau Payne 1809 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: 1862/63 Prince William Co VA.

2. James Barton Stark
   Born: ca 1790 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Ann Caroline Million
   Died: ca 1825 Madison Co KY.

3. John A. Stark
   Born: ca 1790 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: ca 1873 Stafford Co VA.

4. Elizabeth C. Stark
   Born: ca 1800 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: ca 1873 Stafford Co VA.

5. Catherine Kendall Stark
   Born: ca 1804 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: ca 1879 Stafford Co VA.

Sources:

William Starke—1810 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 133.
Willie Starke—1830 Cen Stafford Co VA.
John A. Stark—1840 Cen Stafford Co VA.
Mary Stark—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 20, No 330.

Notes: Mary Stark, widow of William, was living in the home of her son John A.
Stark on the 1840 census, listed as age 80-90. In her household on the 1850 cen­
sus was her son John A. and daughters Catherine K. and Elizabeth C.

Stafford Co VA Personal Property Tax Lists (1804-1806 lists not read) (no 1808
list)

1786—W. Stark
1787-1799—William Stark
1800—William Stark Sr.
1801-1803—William Stark
1807—William Stark (Rockhill), William Stark for Henry Stark estate.
1811-1817—William Stark
1818-1820—William Stark (Cap)
1821-1822—William Stark
1823—William Stark Sr.
1824-31—William Stark (last list read)
WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> STARK (John<sup>2</sup>)

Notes: John Kendall, father of Mary Stark, had children Moses; Daniel; Aaron of Fayette Co OH; Charles; Elizabeth who married Peter Knight and moved to Harrison Co WV; Mary; Ann married Henry<sup>3</sup> Stark (Jeremiah<sup>2</sup>) and Sarah married Enoch Harding of Stafford Co VA. Peter and Elizabeth Knight were the parents of Nancy Knight who married James<sup>3</sup> Stark (Jeremiah<sup>2</sup>) and Catherine Knight who married Robert<sup>3</sup> Stark (Jeremiah<sup>2</sup>). John Kendall died testate in Stafford Co VA Dec. 9, 1808. Moses Kendall, his son, was executor of his estate, and records regarding the estate appear in the Stafford Co VA records for the next 20 years or more.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk AA, p 153—Nov. 6, 1810
Aaron Kendall of State of Ohio to Moses Kendall of Stafford Co VA = = 130½ acres on Aquia and Cannon’s Runs bounded — — corner tree McCormack’s patent now Elijah Hansbrough = — line of Enoch Harding = — Patterson’s line = — Kendall’s line = — south side Aquia Road = — William Stark’s plantation.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Records
1809-1820—Moses Kendall executor for John Kendall—9 tracts of land.
1812—Moses Kendall from Aaron Kendall—130 acres.
1813-1819—Moses Kendall—130 acres adjoined Harding.

Notes: In 1813 the Kendall estate land was described as adjoining each other and bounded by the lands of George Green, E. Harding, Elijah Hansbrough, Barber, Benjamin Ficklin, L. Bridwell, H. McInteer, Peter Hansbrough, J. G. Lane.

Moses Kendall bought in his own name the 130½ acres in 1810. On the tax lists this land was listed as belonging to Moses Kendall rather than to Moses Kendall as executor of the John Kendall estate. The land was probably originally part of the estate of John Kendall.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Records
1810—William Stark—100 acres
1817—William Stark—98½ acres Aquia Run.
1819—William Stark—98½ acres Aquia Run.
1820—William Stark—100 acres Cannon’s Run from Moses, Charles and Aaron Kendall.
130½ acres Cannon’s Run from Moses Kendall.
1821—Moses Kendall—98½ acres from William Stark.
1822-27—Moses Kendall—98½ acres from William Stark on Mill on Aquia Run.
1821—William Stark—100 acres, 130½ acres, 109 1/3 acres from Tibbs on Beaverdam.
1822—William Stark—100 acres, 130½ acres, 159 1/3 acres from Tibbs.
1823—William Stark—100 acres, 130½ acres, 159 1/3 acres, 139½ acres from Kendall on Cannon’s Creek.

Notes: William Stark bought from Moses Kendall in 1820 the 130½ acres of land that Moses Kendall had bought from Aaron Kendall in 1810. Apparently an exchange of land was made in 1820 between William Stark and Moses Kendall. William Stark sold Moses Kendall 98½ acres and Moses Kendall sold William Stark 130½ acres. In his will William Stark says "the place whereon I now live and which I took in exchange from Moses Kendall containing 130 acres more or less".

Apparently William Stark also obtained possession of the 100 acres of land in 1810 although the fact of the land exchange is not mentioned in the land tax records until 1820 when the records state "100 acres from Moses, Charles and Aaron Kendall". This 100 acres was probably the William Stark plantation mentioned in the 1810 deed between Aaron and Moses Kendall. Though John Kendall died in 1808 the division of his lands on the tax records did not begin to appear until about 1817.

Apparently in 1823 William Stark obtained an additional 139½ or 130 acres from the Kendall estate. This tract was probably the land called in the will of William Stark "my upper tract of 130 acres more or less called the Atchison tract". After 1828 the remaining John Kendall estate property was gradually reduced in size in the tax records as it was sold.
William Stark (John ²)

Notes: Moses Kendall died before Nov. 30, 1827 when the account of his estate appears in Stafford Co Estate Accounts showing William Stark one of the administrators. Final division of the slaves of the estate of John Kendall was recorded Apr. 15, 1828. In the division William Stark drew slaves Allen and Lewis.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk KK, p 189---Order Bk, p 368---May 12, 1834.

William and Mary Stark to George Green

Note: This deed was probably for the sale of the 109 1/3 (or 159 1/3) acres obtained from Tibbs. The deed might also have included the sale of the 100 acres as only the two 130 acre tracts are mentioned in William Stark's will.

William Stark was involved in two early estates in Stafford Co.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk S, p 254---May 1785. The estate of Moses Cummins included legacies of 1/3 to widow and the following child's parts---Asa Cummins, Dan Ocain(?), William Wilson(?), Talitha Cummins, Sarah Cummins, Wm Cummins, Moses Cummins.
/s/ Cuthbert Combs, William Stark.


Wit: Edward Norman, Charles Stewart, William Stark.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk S, p 362---Feb. 15, 1786. Agreement.


Notes: According to King's notes in his book on Overwharton Parish Register, Barton Stone married Sarah Speake. Their son Hawkins Stone (1748-1810) married Jemima Smith, daughter of Nathaniel Smith. Their son William Barton Stone (1757-1793) married Sarah Porter. Sarah Porter was the daughter of Joseph Porter(1727-ca 1775) and Jemima Smith. Jemima Smith had 3 husbands---(1) Joseph Porter, (2) Mr. Edrington widower, (3) Hawkins Stone. Some sources have stated that a daughter of James Stark married a Stone. William Stark might have been related to this Stone family.

Revolutionary War Pension Application of Mary Stark, widow of William Stark.

Mary Stark appeared Aug. 18, 1852, age 92 years. She was the widow of William Stark who was orderly Sgt. in the company commanded by Capt. William Harding of the Virginia Militia in the Revolutionary War. He entered the army in 1781 and marched from Stafford Co VA to the siege of Yorktown. Capt. Harding resigned his commission and said husband was transferred to the company of Capt. William Ballard of Col. Dark's Reg. The name of the Major was Southall. Her husband testified in the case of Kenaz Ralls who served with him at the siege of Yorktown and who received a pension. She further states they were married Feb. 16, 1786, and he died Dec. 20, 1838.

Widow's claim for Bounty Land. Mary Stark appeared before William F. Moore J.P. of Stafford Co, age 95. William Stark deceased was a private in company commanded by William Ballard in Reg. of Infantry of VA Continental Line commanded by Col. Dark. She was married to William Stark in Stafford Co Feb. 16, 1786, and her maiden name was Mary Kendall. Her husband died in 1838. He was drafted for 6 months and served his time. William D. Humphrey and Benjamin C. Wamsley of Stafford Co saw Mary Stark sign. They know Mary Stark was widow of William Stark and is now his widow. Dec. 3, 1857.

Marriage record---Feb. 1786, William Stark to Mary Kendall, daughter of John Kendall, both of Overwharton in said County and State. The foregoing is a true copy as said record stands in the register of marriages. Nov. 18, 1852.

"W. P. A. Reports of Stafford Co VA"

Rock Hill Baptist Church is located 3 miles north from Stafford Court House on Route 1, thence 10 miles west on Route 213, thence 1 mile south on Route 64th on west side...
William Stark (John)

"W. P. A. Reports of Stafford Co VA" (Continued)
of Route 61*1* (Route 213 is now Route 610). The report states the church was built in 1860 and that Enoch Harding gave the land for the church and cemetery. The history of the church began when it separated from the old Rock Hill Methodist Church and formed an independent church in 1812. The adoption of the church constitution took place Jan. 25, 1812. The following is a record of what happened that day as copied from the first minutes. "The above day having been set apart for the constitution to take place, we called Elder George C. Sedwick and Robert Latham to attend. On the same day we chose William Stark to be our church clerk which office he accepted. Also called Elder George C. Sedwick to take care of us, which he accepted. /s/ William Stark, Clerk of the Church". A short while after the church was organized Brother Sedwick advised the church to set aside one of her members to fill the holy office of Deacon. After several months of consideration William Stark was elected Deacon and solemnly installed in that office by Elder William Fristoe and George C. Sedwick Oct. 13, 1812.

Catharine K. and Elizabeth C. Stark to Duff Payne, Robert H. Payne, Jefferson Heflin, R. L. Cooper and Thomas B. Reamy, trustees for the Baptist Church now worshipping at Rock Hill, Stafford Co - - 2 acres on east side of the road leading to Rock Hill and bounded by Harding, Homes and Starke.

Notes: The W. P. A. Report states that the Rock Hill Baptist Church was built in 1860 on land donated by Enoch Harding. However, the Stafford Co deed book shows that Catherine K. Stark and Elizabeth C. Stark, the two unmarried daughters of William Stark, deeded the land for the church in 1865. The deed does state that the land bounded on Harding land. A Civil War Atlas map shows "Stark" land about 1 mile north of Rock Hill Baptist Church. Just above the name Stark on the map is listed E. Harding.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk LL, p 393—July 5, 1838—Jan. 11, 1839.
Will of William Stark of Stafford Co VA. To wife Mary all my estate during her life. After the death of my wife I give and bequeath my upper tract of land containing 130 acres called the Atchison tract to my son John A. Stark, to him and his heirs. The place whereon I now live and which I took in exchange from Moses Kendall containing 130 acres I give to my 2 daughters Elizabeth C. Stark and Catherine K. Stark to be equally divided between them and to belong to them their heirs forever. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth C. Stark 1 negro girl named Moranda she and her increase to her heirs forever. I give to my daughter Catherine K. Stark 1 negro girl named Charlotte she and her increase to her heirs forever.
I give to my daughter Nancy Payne 1 negro girl named Caroline she and her increase.
I give to my son John A. Stark 1 negro girl named Elizabeth in trust for the benefit of my grandchildren the heirs of James B. Stark deceased and when the youngest of said children shall arrive at age said negro Elizabeth and her increase to be equally divided among my grandchildren of James B. Stark deceased (5 in number) and to be enjoyed and belong to them and their heirs forever.

Inventory of estate of William Stark by T. Hill, Wm Barbor, Wm F. ____ and Frederick Phillips. List of slaves total worth $9,117.37.

WILLIAM\textsuperscript{3} STARK (John\textsuperscript{2})  
Stafford Co VA Minutes Bk 1852-67---May 1859.  
Last will of Mary Stark deceased proven  
by oath of George Embrey 1 of the witnesses.  
E. Hansbrough another witness is dead  
and another witness James A. Embrey lived in St. Louis Co MO.

Stark-Payne Cemetery  
William Stark was buried in a family cemetery on his homeplace where his 3 unmarried  
children had lived. According to Mae Afton (Bennett) Teates, daughter of William\textsuperscript{7}  
Hunter Bennett (Minerva\textsuperscript{6} George, Sarah\textsuperscript{5} Stark, William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, James\textsuperscript{2}) and his  
wife Nannie\textsuperscript{6} Stark French (Martha\textsuperscript{5} Margaret Payne, Nancy Maria Stark, William\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2}), the old Stark-Payne Cemetery is located across the road from the Ruby Fire  
Station on Route 610 on property of the Quantico Marine Base. The cemetery is in  
the woods and quite a bit off the road. Nothing remains to be seen except for William  
Stark's stone, some small field stones and lots of periwinkle. Everything else  
has been vandalized. Mrs. Teates visited the old cemetery in 1981 and read the in-
scription of William Stark's tombstone. The tombstone was donated by Sallie\textsuperscript{6} Martha  
French who married Dr. Thomas Catlett Gibson and has her name on the stone as the  
donor. Sallie\textsuperscript{6} Martha (French) Gibson lived in Salt Lake City, Utah and was the  
sister of Nannie\textsuperscript{6} Stark (French) Bennett, mother of Mrs. Teates. Mrs. Teates' fa-
ther, William\textsuperscript{7} Hunter Bennett, placed an iron railing around the whole graveyard. The  
corner posts were set in concrete, also a bronze plaque was placed on a tree.

John A. Stark---1860 Cen Stafford Co VA---No. 869.  
Elizabeth Stark---1870 Cen Stafford Co VA---Rockhill Dist, No 102.  
Notes: John A. Stark and his 2 sisters, Elizabeth and Catherine, were living toget-
er on the 1860 census. Elizabeth and Catherine Stark were living together on the  
1870 census.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk MM, p 254---May 15, 1840.  
Arthur A. Morson and John Moncure as executors of Thomas Seddon deceased to John A.  
Stark -- land on Aquia Run adjoining land of John A. Stark which at present he re-
sides on -- adjoining land of Jeremiah Holmes which he purchased of executors of  
Thomas Seddon.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Lists 1853, 1855, 1857  
Mary Stark---222\frac{1}{2} acres Cannon's Run, 149\frac{3}{4} acres Cannon's Run.  
John A. Stark---11\frac{5}{10} acres Aquia Run.  
Note: In these years John A. Stark had not yet inherited the 130 acre Atchison  
tract as his mother was still living. Perhaps the 11\frac{5}{10} acre tract listed on the tax  
records was the land bought from the Thomas Seddon estate.

To Elizabeth C. and Katherine K. Stark all property.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk 26, p 316--Aug. 15, 1866--Oct. 16,1867. Inventory of John A.  
Stark.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk 26, p 316--Aug. 15, 1866--Oct. 16,1867. Inventory of John A.  
Stark.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Lists 1878, 1880  
Stark and sister Elizabeth---142 3/4 acres Cannon Run.  
CHAPTER 2

NANCY MARIA STARK WIFE OF JAMES ROUSSAU PAYNE OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William³, John²)

Born: Jan. 4, 1788 Stafford Co VA.

Married: James Roussau Payne 1809 Stafford Co VA.

He was the son of Benjamin Payne and Susannah Roussau. He was the grandson of Sanford Payne and Abigail Lay. He was the great-grandson of William Payne and Alicia Jones. He was the great-great-grandson of William Payne and Elizabeth Pope. He was born Aug. 21, 1788 Fauquier Co VA and died Jan. 27, 1848 at "Brenton" Fauquier Co VA. He is buried at the foot of his son Meredith's grave in the Stark-Payne Cem, Stafford Co VA.

Died: 1862 or 1863 Prince William Co VA.

Children:

*1. Robert Hamilton Payne

Born: May 19, 1810 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Catherine Stark Sept. 2, 1835 Stafford Co VA. (William⁴, James³, James²)

Died: Apr. 8, 1868 Fauquier Co VA. Buried at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

*2. William Starke Payne

Born: Dec. 23, 1811 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Elizabeth Lomax Sept. 1, 1839 Fauquier Co VA. 2. Louisa Burroughs Sept. 6, 1855 "Waterdale" Fauquier Co VA.

Died: July 27, 1886 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

*3. Susan Emily Payne

Born: ca 1813 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Melvin/Melville N. Walton Nov. 28, 1843 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: ca 1886 Fauquier Co VA.

*4. James Albert Payne

Born: Aug. 24, 1815 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Lucy Ann Rhodes Apr. 19, 1837 Albemarle Co VA.

Died: Jan. 26, 1844 Fauquier Co VA.

*5. Meredith E. Payne

Born: Apr. 19, 1818 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: June 8, 1841 "Brenton" Fauquier Co VA. Buried in Stark-Payne Cem, Stafford Co VA.

*6. Mary Catherine Payne

Born: Apr. 21, 1820 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Weedon Starke George Apr. 1, 1840 Fauquier Co VA. (Sarah Stark, Wm⁴, James³, James²)

Died: no data

Note: See Part III, Chapter 4, for her children.

*7. Coleman Eppa Payne

Born: ca 1823 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Columbia Elizabeth Elakay July 26, 1842 Greene Co VA.

Died: 1843-62, probably before 1850 as not on 1850 census. No children.

*8. Sarah Elizabeth Payne

Born: ca 1825 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Isaac Clement Nov. 21, 1844 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: May 3, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.

*9. Benjamin Payne

Born: May 2, 1826 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: June 15, 1845 SC on a trip there with his brother-in-law Isaac Clement.
**NANCY** MARIA STARK (William^3, John^2)

Children:

*10. Nancy*^5* Maria Payne  
Born: Aug. 4, 1829 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: Benjamin Hitler James Oct. 6, 1852 Fauquier Co VA.  
Died: Sept. 9, 1902 Midland, Fauquier Co VA. Buried Bealeton Cem., Fauquier Co VA.

*11. Martha*^5* Margaret Payne  
Born: June 4, 1832 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: 1. Leonard H. F. McCoy June 17, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.  
2. George Lee French Oct. 25, 1866 Fauquier Co VA.  
Died: Dec. 31, 1905 Fauquier Co VA. Buried near the church in Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:  
Nancy Payne---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---p 313, No 663.  
Nancy Payne---1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA---No 997.


In his will dated Jan. 23, 1848 and recorded Feb. 28, 1848, James Roussau Payne is styled 'James Payne of Brenton'. All his children are named therein. "Brenton" is about ½ mile northwest of Sowego, a community near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA. About 2 miles away is Brent Town, the site of a town projected by George Brent, Richard Foote and others for settlement by Huguenot refugees. In 1831 James Roussau Payne's deeds reveal that his neighbors were Seth Combs, Elijah Hunsbrough (married Margaret^4 Stark dau of James^3, James^2), Richard Gaines, Hiram Walker and Barton Philips. He owned land in Fauquier Co bounded in part by Town Run, Falmouth Road, Dumfries Road, Elk Run Road and the adjoining lands of Starke, Waller and Peters. In 1835 James Roussau Payne qualified as a Justice of the Peace in Fauquier Co. Meredith E. Payne was Deputy Clerk of Fauquier Co Court for some years beginning in 1833. Coleman Eppa Payne was Deputy Clerk of Fauquier Co in 1840. His wife, Columbia Elizabeth Blayke, was the daughter of George S. Blayke, Sheriff of Greene Co, and Susan W. Davis.

Notes: The inventory appraisal of the estate of James Roussau Payne, recorded May 23, 1848, had an estimated total value of $26,725.11 which included 1870 acres of land, a bond owed by John A. Stark, 32 negro slaves, as well as numerous other possessions, including a law book known as "Starke's Evidence". James Roussau Payne was buried in the old Stark-Payne Cemetery which is located on the Quantico Marine Base across from the fire station at Ruby on Route 610. William^3 Stark, father of Nancy^4 Maria Payne, is also buried there. For further discussion of this old cemetery, see Chapter 1.

**ROBERT** HAMILTON PAYNE (Nancy^4 M. Stark, William^3, John^2)

Born: May 19, 1810 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Catherine^5* Stark Sept. 2, 1835 VA, Stafford or Culpeper Co.  
She was the dau of William^4 Stark and Ann Smith (James^3, James^2).  
She was born Aug. 29, 1815 Culpeper Co VA and died Sept. 19, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Apr. 8, 1868 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Children: Fauquier Co VA.

Died: July 18, 1878. Buried "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

*2. Duff*^6* Payne born May 6, 1839 near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
ROBERT HAMILTON PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William, John)

Children:
3. Roy Hamilton Payne born Mar. 2, 1811 near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Sept. 9, 1869. Buried at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
4. Catherine Payne born Aug. 22, 1811 at "Woodside" Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: early 1906. Buried at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
   Grave not marked. Will dated Oct. 29, 1904, recorded Mar. 24, 1906 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Georgianna Payne born June 25, 1816 at "Woodside" Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Jan. 24, 1876. Buried at "Woodside" Fauquier Co VA.
   Grave not marked. Will dated Oct. 29, 1904, recorded Mar. 24, 1906 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Robert Luther Payne born July 18, 1818 at "Woodside" Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
7. Dora Ellen Payne born July 24, 1850 at "Woodside" Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: G. Frank Kelly Oct. 23, 1883 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Aug. 30, 1877. Buried at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

Note: Dora Ellen Payne and G. Frank Kelly had one adopted daughter, Macie Kelly. G. Frank Kelly was born 1818 and died 1889.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Robert H. Payne died Apr. 8, 1868 of heart disease, age 50(?) son of Nancy and James Payne, husband of Catherine Payne.

Notes: The Rev. Robert Hamilton Payne and wife Catherine and 6 of their children and 1 son-in-law are buried at the Payne Family Cemetery located at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, VA, east of State Route 616 near its intersection with State Route 609 and 639. There is a single stone shaft bearing the following names: Rev. R. H. Payne, Catherine Payne, Duff Payne, Georgia Payne, R. L. Payne, Roy H. Payne, Annie Payne, G. Frank Kelly and Dora E. Kelly. The grave of Catherine Payne is not marked.

"Early Fauquier Co VA Homes"---p 203
"Woodside" on Route 616 near Bristersburg was owned by James R. Payne, transferred to Robert H. Payne in 1841. Robert H. Payne's heirs sold it to Macie Kelly in 1903. She sold it to Ruffner in 1906.

Notes: There are 3 minor discrepancies in the dates of family members on the tombstones and the dates given in "Fauquier Co VA Tombstone Inscriptions". Annie Payne was born 1837 or 1839. Duff Payne was born 1838 or 1839. Dora Ellen (Payne) Kelly was born 1850 or 1851.

Dec. 9, 1839 Robert H. Payne and wife Catherine sold to George W. Stark, her brother, Catherine's 1/12 interest in land in Culpeper Co VA devised by Weedon Smith to his sister, Ann Smith Stark, wife of William Stark (James, James).

Robert Payne---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---No 682.

DUFF PAYNE (Robert H., Nancy M. Stark, William, John)

Born: May 6, 1839 near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

   She married (2) Sanford Delaware Embrey Aug. 4, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Mar. 7, 1890 at "River View" near Remington, Fauquier Co VA. Buried at Family Cem at "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Robert Hamilton Payne born Oct. 26, 1880 "River View" near Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Carrie Morton Nottingham July 21, 1901 Culpeper Co VA.

She was the sister of Edgar James Nottingham Jr. who married Mary Cornelia Payne, sister of Robert H. Payne.

Lived near Remington, Fauquier Co VA where he was a farmer.

Children:

1. Robert Nottingham Payne born Jan. 2, 1903 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Barksdale McClanahan Payne born Feb. 17, 1907 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Margaret Leigh Payne born Nov. 25, 1908 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Charles Venable Payne born Jan. 6, 1914 Fauquier Co VA.
WILLIAM STARKE PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William 3, John 2)
Died: July 27, 1886 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem,
Children by first wife: Fauquier Co VA.
1. Cornelia Payne born ca 1811 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

Children by second wife:
2. William S. Payne Jr. born ca 1856 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)
3. John J. Payne born ca 1859 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

Sources:
William S. Payne---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---p 313, No 662.
William S. Payne---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, No 141.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
William S. Payne to Louisa Burroughs Sept. 3, 1855. Md Sept. 6 at "Waterdale"
Fauquier Co VA. He age 44, widower, son James Payne and Nancy Stark, a farmer
and acting magistrate. She age 36, single, dau Samuel Buroughs and Elizabeth
Tackett.

William S. Payne died July 27, 1886, age 70, of paralysis, wife Louisa, given
by William S. Payne son.

Note: Cornelia Payne is listed as Cornelius Payne, male, on the 1850 census and
as Cornelia Payne, female, on the 1860 census.

SUSAN EMILY PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1813 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Melvin N. Walton Nov. 28, 1813 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born ca 1806 VA and died July 20, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: ca 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Nancy Walton born ca 1815 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)
2. Elton Walton born ca 1817 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1850-60 Fauquier Co VA.

3. James N. Walton born ca 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Virginia A. (She was born ca 1852 VA)
   Children:
   1. Elton Walton born ca 1876 Fauquier Co VA.

4. Melville N. Walton born ca 1855 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1860-70 probably as not listed on 1870 census with parents.

Sources:
Melville N. Walton---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---p 314, No 685, Turner's Dist.
M. N. Walton---1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA---NE Rev. Dist, No 1000.
Melville N. Walton---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, No 72.
M. N. Walton---1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, ED 46, No 127.

Fauquier Co VA Deaths
M. N. Walton died July 20, 1881, age 80, at Bristersburg, of old age, husband of
Susan R. Walton.

"Early Fauquier Co VA Homes"
Brenton located on Route 608 (probably mistake for 806) was the home of James R.
Payne who owned it until his death in 1848. It then went to his daughter Mrs.
Walton, then to her son James N. Walton who sold it in 1912 to B. D. Godfrey, then
transferred to A. E. Godfrey. (Brenton adjoined the land of Bernard George.)
SUSAN EMILY PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William, John)
Notes: On the 1850 census Melville N. Walton was living next door to David Hansbrough who probably was still living on the home place of his father Elijah Hansbrough who married Margaret Stark (James, James). Nov. 15, 1852 David Hansbrough as Commissioner sold 3 of his father's tracts of land, Elijah Hansbrough having died July 22, 1848, to M. N. Walton. The 3 tracts of land were a total of 1341 acres of land. The names and ages of children of Melvin N. and Susan Emily Walton are taken from census records.

JAMES ALBERT PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William, John)
Born: Aug. 21, 1815 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Lucy Ann Rhodes Apr. 19, 1837 Albemarle Co VA.
Died: Jan. 26, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. James A. Payne
Note: He was an editor, minister and lawyer.

SARAH ELIZABETH PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William, John)
Born: ca 1825 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Isaac Clement Nov. 21, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: May 3, 1891 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Churchyard at Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Benjamin Clement born ca 1845 Fauquier Co VA. Did not marry.
2. Amelia Clement born ca 1847 Fauquier Co VA. Did not marry.

Sources:
Nancy Payne—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA p 313, No 663.
Nancy Payne—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 313, No 663.
Sarah E. Clement—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist.
Sarah E. Clement—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist.

Notes: Isaac Clement made frequent trips to Fauquier Co VA from South Carolina to buy slaves for the southern market. It was on one of these trips that he met his future wife. After their marriage she continued to live in Fauquier Co while he made his trips between Virginia and the far south. On the 1850 and 1860 census Sarah Elizabeth was living with her mother Nancy Maria. Benjamin Clement does not appear on the 1860 census when he would have been 15 so probably died 1850-60.

NANCY MARIA PAYNE (Nancy M. Stark, William, John)
Born: Aug. 4, 1829 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Benjamin Hitler James Oct. 6, 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of James Carter James and Martha Lee Tiller.
He was born Oct. 11, 1829 and died Jan. 13, 1899.
Died: Sept. 9, 1902 Midland, Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Bealton Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Maria Louise James born ca 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
NANCY MARIA PAYNE (Nancy^M.Stark, William^3, John^2)
Children:
2. Columbia E. James born ca 1860 Fauquier Co VA. (daughter)
3. Mary C. James born ca 1861 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Benjamin C. James born ca 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
5. William W. James born ca 1863 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Nancy James born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Frances P. James born ca 1866 Fauquier Co VA.
8. Meredith H. James
9. John S. James

Source: Nancy James—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—-Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No number given.

Notes: Benjamin H. James served in the Confederate Army on President Davis' bodyguard. Soon after the war he moved to Belton, TX where he and his brother James were merchants leaving his wife well provided for at Midland, Fauquier Co VA. About 1 year before his death, he returned to Virginia where he died. Two of his sons remained in Texas. Perhaps the 2 sons who were in Texas with their father were Meredith H. and John S. who do not appear on the 1880 census with their mother and the rest of the family.

MARTHA MARGARET PAYNE (Nancy^M.Stark, William^3, John^2)
Born: June 4, 1832 "Brenton" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: 1. Leonard H. F. McCoy June 17, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
He died Aug. 1857 Fauquier Co VA. No children.
2. George Lee French Oct. 25, 1866 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born Dec. 31, 1831 Stafford Co VA and died June 26, 1903 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Dec. 31, 1905. She and second husband both buried near the church in Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Sallie Martha French born Aug. 18, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Dr. Thomas Catlett Gibson of Salt Lake City, UT. (Died Washington D.C.)
Died: July 11, 1937 Salt Lake City, UT. Both buried Warrenton Cem, Warrenton, VA.
2. Nannie Starke French born June 29, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: William Hunter Bennett (Minerva George, Sarah Stark, William James^3, James^2)
Did not marry.
3. James Uriah French born Mar. 11, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Leonard H. F. McCoy to Martha M. Payne June 15, 1857. Md June 17 at "Brenton" Fauquier Co VA by Warren Owens. He was age 22, single, son of Hezekiah and Adelia McCoy. She was age 21, dau of James and Nancy Payne.
Leonard H. McCoy died Aug. 1857 of typhoid fever, age 24, husband of Martha McCoy, information given by John McCoy brother.
Note: Information regarding children of Nannie Starke French who married William Hunter Bennett in Part III, Chapter 4.
CHAPTER 3

JAMES\textsuperscript{4} BARTON STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA

(William\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: ca 1790 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Ann Caroline Million

She was born Sept. 1794 (data from Jane Harter Abbott and 1850 census) or ca 1789 (tombstone Anglin Cem). She died Feb. 17, 1889 Greenup Co KY and is buried Anglin Cem on the Greenup and Carter Co KY line.

Died: ca 1825 Madison Co KY.

Children:

1. William\textsuperscript{5} Stark

Born: ca 1812 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

2. Jeremiah\textsuperscript{5} Calhoun Stark

Born: 1815 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Ann Kowns Sept. 1, 1842.

Died: 1862-70 Greenup Co KY.

Note: See Chapter 4 for his children.

3. Henry\textsuperscript{5} Stark

Born: 1815 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Adelaide Howe Apr. 18, 1815.

Died: Jan. 15, 1895(?).

Note: See Chapter 5 for his children.

4. Mary\textsuperscript{5} C. Stark

Born: Jan. 1, 1822 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Gabriel Penn Anglin

Died: Mar. 4, 1910 Carter Co KY. Buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co KY line.

5. Cardinal\textsuperscript{5} Fush Stark

Born: ca 1823 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Pugh Sept. 25, 1843.

Died: after 1861 probably during the Civil War.

6. Elizabeth\textsuperscript{5} Stark

Born: ca 1827 Madison Co KY. Died infancy Madison Co KY.

Note: The data regarding Elizabeth\textsuperscript{5} Stark is given in the Jane Harter Abbott data.

Sources:

Stafford Co VA Tax Lists—Personal Property

1814—J. Barton Starke

1815—Bernard Starke

1816-1822—James B. Stark (last time he appears on the lists)

James B. Starke—1820 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 182.

Ann Caroline Starke—1830 Cen Madison Co KY—p 158.

Nancy Stark—1850 Cen Greenup Co KY—First Dist, p 259, No 73.

Nancy Starke—1860 Cen Greenup Co KY—No 566.


Note: Nancy Stark was living with her grandson Tarlton T. Anglin on the 1880 census.

Stafford Co VA Deeds and Wills Bk LL, p 393


Item. I give and bequeath to my son John A. Starke 1 negro girl named Elizabeth in trust for the benefit of my grandchildren the heirs of James B. Starke deceased and when the youngest of said children shall arrive at age said negro Elizabeth and her increase to be divided equally among my grandchildren of James B. Stark deceased (5 in number) and to be enjoyed and belong to them and their heirs forever.
MARY C. STARK (James B., William, John)

Born: Jan. 1, 1822 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Gabriel Penn Anglin (He was born Mar. 2, 1812 and died Apr. 6, 1893)

Died: Mar. 4, 1910 Carter Co KY. Both buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co

Children:
2. Talton Tiberius Anglin born July 26, 1842 Carter Co KY.
3. Elizabeth C. Anglin born 1844 Carter Co KY.
   Died: 1847 Carter Co KY. Buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co KY line.
4. Mary Virginia Anglin born ca 1846 Carter Co KY.
5. Son Anglin born 1848 Carter Co KY. Died July 26, 1848 Carter Co KY.
6. Nancy Caroline Anglin born 1850 Carter Co KY.

Sources:
Gabriel Anglin---1850 Cen Carter Co KY---p 214, No 11.
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Gabriel Anglin married Mary daughter of Barton and Nancy Million Stark of Oldtown.
They were the parents of James Anglin who was killed in the Civil War; Caroline
Anglin who married Charles Spangler and had 2 children---Iva and Virginia; Vir­
ginia Anglin who married (1) Travis Kendall who was killed Civil War (2) Dr. Alonzo
Carnahan; and Talton Anglin who had 5 children---James, Talton Jr., Mary, Cora
and Lola.

TALTON TIBERIUS ANGLIN (Mary C. Stark, James B., William, John)

Born: July 26, 1842 Carter Co KY

Married: Nancy E.
   She was born Oct. 11, 1848 and died June 30, 1882 Carter Co KY.

Died: Dec. 4, 1888 Carter Co KY. Both buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co

Children:
1. James B. S. Anglin born June 20, 1869 Carter Co KY.
   Married: Lyde M. (She was born Sept. 23, 1875 and died July 23, 1958)
   Died: Dec. 15, 1942 Carter Co KY. (Both buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and
   Carter Co KY line.
2. Talton B. Anglin born 1871 Carter Co KY.
   Married: Mary K. (She was born 1875 and died 1951)
   Died: 1962 Carter Co KY. Both buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co KY
   line.
3. Mary A. Anglin born ca 1873 Carter Co KY.
4. Cora C. Anglin born ca 1875 Carter Co KY.
5. Lola K. Anglin born ca 1877 Carter Co KY.
6. Carrie May Anglin born Apr. 1, 1880 Carter Co KY.
   Died: Aug. 11, 1881 Carter Co KY. Buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co
   KY line.
7. Son Anglin born Feb. 22, 1882 Carter Co KY.
   Died: Mar. 31, 1882 Carter Co KY. Buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co
   KY line.

Source:
MARY VIRGINIA ANGLIN (Mary C.Stark, James B., William 3, John 2)  
Born: ca 1846 Carter Co KY.

Married:  1. Travis Collard Kendall. He was born 1840 Morgan Co KY and was killed 1864 in Civil War. He was the son of Rev. Allen Kendall and Elizabeth Brown.

2. Alonzo B. Carnahan
   He was born 1841 Greenup Co KY.
   He was the son of Dr. James Carnahan and Delilah Hopkins.

Died: no data

Children by first husband:
#1. Travis Texas Kendall born 1862 Greenup Co KY.

Children by second husband:
#2. Mary D. Carnahan born ca 1874 Greenup Co KY.
#3. Lenore Carnahan born ca 1875 Greenup Co KY.
#4. Caroline P. Carnahan born ca 1877 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Dr. Henry Morris of Lawrence, KY.
   Died: lived Greenup Co KY. No children.

5. Virginia Carnahan married Charles Stuart. Lived old Carnahan Farm, Greenup Co KY.
#6. Jessie Carnahan

Sources:
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Rev. Allen Kendall was born 1804 and died 1873. He married Elizabeth Brown. They moved from Tazewell Co VA to Morgan Co KY in 1832 and from there to TX in 1858. They were the parents of Travis Collard Kendall born Morgan Co 1810 and was killed in Civil War in 1864. He married Mary Virginia daughter of Gabriel and Mary Stark Anglin of Hopewell, KY. They were the parents of Travis Texas Kendall born 1862 and died 1928. He married Daisy, daughter of Allen T. and Lucy Osenton Womack of Oldtown. They were the parents of Travis W. born 1888, Owen C. born 1891, Vernon V. born 1896, Lucy, Daisy Irwin and Allen Wickliffe Kendall.

"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Dr. James and Delilah Hopkins Carnahan came to KY and settled in what was at that time Greenupe Co. They had 7 sons. One was Alonzo Carnahan born Greenup Co in 1841. He studied medicine and took a course at Johns Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore, MD. He lived Oldtown. He married Virginia Anglin Kendall. He built a house on the site of the old brick homestead of James Howe.

Alonzo B. Carnahan---1880 Cen Greenup Co KY---Prec 4, ED 41, p 24, L 44.

TRAVIS 7 TEXAS KENDALL (Mary V. Anglin, Mary C. Stark, James B., William 3, John 2)  
Born: 1862 Greenup Co KY.

Married: Daisy Womack (She was the dau of Allen T. Womack and Lucy Osenton)

Died: 1928

Children: 8
1. Travis W. Kendall born 1888.
2. Owen C. Kendall born 1891.
3. Vernon V. Kendall born 1896.
4. Lucy Kendall
5. Daisy Kendall
6. Allen Wickliffe Kendall
MARY D. CARNAHAN (Mary V. Anglin, Mary C. Stark, James B., William, John)
Born: ca 1874 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Walter Orin Womack of Oldtown.
Children:
1. Carl Womack
2. Virginia Womack
3. Ann Womack
4. Eloise Womack
5. Richard/Walter Glenn Womack

LENORE CARNAHAN (Mary V. Anglin, Mary C. Stark, James B., William, John)
Born: ca 1875 Greenup Co KY
Married: Dr. E. E. Raike of Riverton. Lived Kansas.
Children:
1. Anna Carnahan married Clark and lived Iowa City, IA.

JESSIE CARNAHAN (Mary V. Anglin, Mary C. Stark, James B., William, John)
Born: no data
Married: Harry C. Steil of Ashland, KY.
Children:
1. Robert Steil
2. Edwin Steil
3. Carnahan Steil
4. Maxie Dean Steil

NANCY CAROLINE ANGLIN (Mary C. Stark, James B., William, John)
Born: Mar. 31, 1850 Carter Co KY.
Married: Charles W. Spangler
He was born Oct. 16, 1839 and died Apr. 8, 1894.
Died: both buried Anglin Cem on Greenup and Carter Co KY line.
Children:
1. Iva Spangler
2. Virginia Spangler

CARDINAL FUSH STARK (James B., William, John)
Born: 1822 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Elizabeth Pugh Sept. 25, 1843.
She was the dau of James Pugh and Mary K. Fitzpatrick.
She was born Dec. 3, 1810 VA and died July 3, 1893 Greenup Co KY.
She married (1) Lyons.
Died: after 1861, possibly during the Civil War somewhere in western United States.
CARDINAL FUSH STARK (James 4 B., William 3, John 2)

Children:
1. Nancy Stark born ca 1844 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Ferry.

2. Elizabeth Stark born Jan. 26, 1846 Greenup Co KY.

3. Frances Belle Stark born Jan. 26, 1846 Greenup Co KY.

Sources:
C. F. Stark--1850 Cen Greenup Co KY--No 74.

"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Cardinal Push Stark married Elizabeth Lyons of Oldtown. Their children were
Nancy Hall Ferry, Elizabeth Reed and Frances Belle who married Shadrach Mitchell
of Greenup Co.

Oldtown. Cardinal Stark had a store at Oldtown in 1843/44 which later became the
Womack and Kouns store.

Cardinal F. Stark was a merchant during the late 1850's and early 1860's. In 1861
he went to Pittsburgh to sell iron. He returned to the landing at Greenup but did
not get off the boat. He sent a message to his wife, Elizabeth, to ship the iron
to Pittsburgh. Later she received a letter from him in Kansas saying he was going
across the plains. This was the last that was heard of him.

Note: By her first marriage, Elizabeth Pugh had children Ann E. born ca 1835,
Jane born ca 1836, Mary S. born ca 1839 and Casander born ca 1837.

ELIZABETH STARK (Cardinal 5 F., James 4 B., William 3, John 2)

Born: Jan. 26, 1846 Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.

Married: Summerfield Reed Nov. 2, 1863.
   He was born ca 1839 KY and died Feb. 23, 1907 OH.

Died: May 14, 1883 Greenup Co KY.

Children:
1. John 7 Reed born ca 1868 Greenup Co KY.
2. Mary 7 Reed born ca 1871 Greenup Co KY.
3. Emma 7 Reed born ca 1873 Greenup Co KY.
4. Daisy 7 Reed born ca 1875 Greenup Co KY

Source:
Summerfield Reed—1880 Cen Greenup Co KY—Prec 1, ED 38, p 2, L 22.

FRANCES BELLE STARK (Cardinal 5 F., James 4 B., William 3, John 2)

Born: Jan. 26, 1846 Greenup Co KY.

Married: Shadrach Lindsay Mitchell
   He was the son of Shadrach Mitchell and Elizabeth Roseberry. He was the
grandson of Shadrach Mitchell and Margaret Rinehart of Green Co PA.

Died: no data

Children:
1. Maud 7 Ella Mitchell married William Alexander Biggs. Lived Greenup Co KY.
2. Nina 7 Aura Mitchell married Maurice King Biggs of Mt. Zion.
FRANCES BELLE STARK (Cardinal^F., James^B., William^3, John^2)

Children:
4. Clarence Lindsay Mitchell married Lillian Abel of Brooklyn, NY.
5. Elizabeth May Mitchell married Frederic A. Baker of Orange, NJ.
6. Fannie Fay Mitchell
8. Claud M. Mitchell married Zella Barton. Lived Charleston, WV.
10. Chester A. Mitchell married Kathleen Topping of Charleston, WV. Lived SD.

Source:
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy

Shadrach Mitchell (1797) was a son of Shadrach (1760) and Margaret Rinehart Mitchell of Green Co PA. He married Elizabeth, a daughter of Matthias and Sarah Hughes Roseberry of Green Co in 1817. They came to KY in the early 1830's and settled on a farm near Concord in Lewis Co. They were the parents of 11 children. The family lived on the farm until the older children married and left home. Selling his farm, Shadrach moved to Concord where he kept a river tavern and the wharf boat during the 1850's. In 1858, Sarah Mitchell Stallcup, a widowed daughter, came to Greenup with the 3 youngest boys, David Sellers, Shadrach Lindsay and Marling. They kept a store on Main St. for several years. When the Civil War started David had married, Shadrach joined the army, and Sarah Stallcup with Marling, went to Illinois where there were relatives. Shadrach Lindsay Mitchell was with the Army in the Vicksburg campaign and was stricken with malaria at Port Hudson. He was sent to Greenup to recuperate in 1863. He resigned from the Army, and later married Frances Belle Stark of Greenup. Their children were Maud Ella, Nina Aura, Gertrude, Clarence Lindsay, Elizabeth May, Fannie Fay, Goldia, Claud M., Vernon S., and Chester A.
Born: 1815 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Ann Kowns Sept. 1, 1842. (She was born ca 1824)

Died: 1862-70 Greenup Co KY.

Children:
1. Nancy E. Stark
   Born: July 10, 1843 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Harrison Campbell
   Died: no data

2. James W. Stark
   Born: Dec. 7, 1845 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Ann Virginia Riffe
   Died: ca 1884/1885 Greenup Co KY.

3. John F. Stark
   Born: July 2, 1849 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Malissa M. Rose July 24, 1870 Greenup Co KY.
   Died: no data

4. Francis G. Stark
   Born: Feb. 12, 1852 Greenup Co KY.
   Died: Apr. 24, 1930 Greenup Co KY, age 78 years, 2 months, 12 days.

5. Sarah Allen Stark
   Born: Oct. 26, 1854 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: John Campbell
   Died: no data

6. Cardinal Fush Stark
   Born: Apr. 5, 1857 Greenup Co KY.
   Died: Nov. 27, 1923 Greenup Co KY, age 66 years.

7. Alton Everett Stark
   Born: Mar. 27, 1860 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Lucy E. L. Douns June 8, 1882 Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 6, 1935.

8. Jeremiah Calhoun Stark
   Born: Nov. 16, 1862 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Della Lea Ethington
   Died: Dec. 10, 1943, age 81 years, 24 days.

Sources:
Jeremiah Stark--1860 Cen Greenup Co KY--p 78, No 552.
John Dowdy--1870 Cen Greenup Co KY--Prec 4, Oldtown, No 103.

Note: The children of Jeremiah C. Stark were listed on the 1870 census in the household of their mother Elizabeth and her second husband John Dowdy.

Francis G. Stark and Cardinal Fush Stark lived on the old Jeremiah Calhoun Stark place after John Dowdy and wife Elizabeth Ann died. Neither Francis G. or Cardinal Fush married. Francis G. was a sickly fellow so he remained at home doing the cooking, cleaning and other household chores while his brother Cardinal Fush made the living with his ox team and by shoeing horses and mules in his blacksmith shop at home.
JAMES WILLIAM STARK (Jeremiah C., James B., William, John)

Born: Dec. 7, 1815 Greenup Co KY.

Married: Ann Virginia Riffe
She was born ca 1852 KY and died ca 1885 of measles.

Died: ca 1884/1885 Greenup Co KY.

Children:
1. George Stark born ca 1869 Greenup Co KY.
2. Early Stark born ca 1870 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Drucilla
   Died: buried Maysville, KY.
3. James William Stark born Sept. 11, 1871 Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.
4. Frank Stark born ca 1873 Greenup Co KY.
5. Albert Sidney Stark born May 1874 Greenup Co KY.
6. Emma Stark born ca 1874 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Moses Stuart Pickens, brother of Margaret Dove Pickens who married James W. Stark, brother of Emma.
7. Rosa Stark born ca 1878 Greenup Co KY.
8. May/Mae Stark born ca 1879 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Dink Scott
9. Annie Stark born ca 1881 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Clyde Moon June 13, 1907.
10. Nannie Stark born ca 1883 Greenup Co KY.
11. Alice Stark born ca 1885 Greenup Co KY.
   Died: age 6 months of measles at same time her mother died.

Sources:
James W. Stark---1870 Cen Greenup Co KY---Oldtown, Prec 4, No 117.

Notes:
Frank Stark developed epilepsy when young. When he had several seizures he was put under the care of a Dr. Carnahan in Oldtown, KY. At that time so little was known about the treatment of such patients that they were considered dangerous. On the recommendation of the doctor, Frank was institutionalized at the Eastern State Institution at Lexington where he remained the rest of his life. He was said to have been the most charming member of the family.

Early Stark left home at age 17 because of a quarrel with his older brother George. Eighteen years later a childhood friend met him on the street in Columbus, Ohio and learned that he had been living in Columbus since leaving, had married a woman named Drucilla and had an adopted son.

When George Stark was 16 years old, he went off to public works to earn money for the family. He caught measles and came home to be cared for and gave the disease to the family. Ann Virginia Stark, mother of George, and Alice, his 6 months old sister, both died. James W. Stark, the father, had previously died from a fall from his tobacco barn. The little daughters, Emma and Rosa, kept house and their brothers worked to support the orphaned family.

Emma Stark married Moses Stuart Pickens, and her brother, James W., married Margaret Dove Pickens, sister of Moses Stuart Pickens. On the 1900 census they were living together on the old home place after the other family members had left. Later both families left for the coal mines. Eventually the home burned.
JAMES 7 WILLIAM STARK (James 6 W., Jeremiah 5 C., James 4 B., William 3, John 2)

Born: Sept. 11, 1871 Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.

Married: Margaret Dove Pickens of Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.

She was born Feb. 15, 1878 and died Sept. 4, 1935 Fayette Co WV.

She was the sister of Moses Stuart Pickens who married Emma 7 Stark, sister of James William.

Died: July 25, 1935 Fayette Co WV. Both buried High Lawn Cem, Oak Hill WV.

Children:

1. Mary 8 Mabel Stark born May 7, 1896 Greenup Co KY.
   Died: May 19, 1945.

2. Charlotte 8 Stark born Apr. 26, 1897 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Ora Alderson Amick June 7, 1915.

3. Cecil 8 Stark born Jan. 25, 1899 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Hazel Leatha Burgess Jan. 1, 1927.

4. Clyde 8 Theodore Stark born Apr. 29, 1901 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: 1. Mae Bennett June 18, 1941.

5. Daisy 8 Dean Stark born Mar. 29, 1903 Greenup Co KY.
   2. Clausen Andre Nov. 20, 1927.

   Married: Jimmie Eva Burgess Aug. 21, 1934.

7. James 8 William Stark born June 13, 1907 Dunnglen, Fayette Co WV.
   Did not marry.

   Died: June 26, 1938.


10. Leonard 8 Stark born Apr. 1, 1913 Dunnglen, Fayette Co WV.
    Married: Kathryn Hoover Sept. 10, 1938.

11. Nevadah 8 Stark born Apr. 6, 1916 Sanger, Fayette Co WV.
    2. William Tilden Wright May 29, 1938.

12. Lillian 8 Irene Stark born May 30, 1918 Sanger, Fayette Co WV.

    Married: Peggy Senicka Aug. 20, 1945.

Source:
JAMES WILLIAM STARK (James W., Jeremiah C., James B., William, John)
Notes: James William Stark and his family moved in 1904 to Kaymore WV in Fayette Co where he worked in the coal mines. Clarence Stark was born there in 1905. He then moved to Dunnglen, also in Fayette Co, where a new mine opened paying $2.30 per day. Here the other children were born.

ALBERT SIDNEY STARK (James W., Jeremiah C., James B., William, John)
Born: May 1874 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Bertha (She was born Oct. 1878 KY)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Willard Stark born July 1895 Greenup Co KY.
2. Orin Stark born Dec. 1896 Greenup Co KY.
3. Arleta Stark born Oct. 1898 Greenup Co KY (Called "Lettie")

Source:

JOHN F. STARK (Jeremiah C., James B., William, John)
Born: July 2, 1819 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Malissa M. Rose July 24, 1870 Greenup Co KY.
She was born ca 1853 Carter Co KY.
Died: no data
Children:
1. Lee A. Stark born ca 1871 KY, probably Greenup Co.
5. Elizabeth E. Stark born ca 1878 KY, probably Greenup Co.
6. Ubirt M. Stark born 1880 Dennison, Grayson Co TX.

Source:
John F. Starkes---1880 Cen Grayson Co TX---ED 6, p 43, L 15.
Notes: Francis "Frank" G. Stark stated in his account book that his brother John F. moved to Dennison, TX. John F. Stark and family appear on the 1880 census of Grayson Co TX. However they are not found in any later records for that county, and it is not known what became of the family.

ALTON EVERETT STARK (Jeremiah C., James B., William, John)
Born: Mar. 27, 1860 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Lucy E. L. Douns June 8, 1882 Oldtown, Greenup Co KY.
She was the dau of James and Mary Douns.
She was born Aug. 29, 1861 KY and died Sept. 17, 1941.
Died: Dec. 8, 1935.
ALTON EVERETT STARK (Jeremiah 5, James 4, William 3, John 2)

Children:
1. Sarah N. Stark born Jan. 29, 1883 Greenup Co KY. Died: Jan. 6, 1888 Greenup Co KY.
2. Ernest Stark born Jan. 17, 1889 Greenup Co KY.

Source:
Everett Stark—1900 Cen Greenup Co KY—ED 49, p 8, L 60.

JEREMIAH CALHOUN STARK (Jeremiah 5, James 4, William 3, John 2)

Born: Nov. 16, 1862 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Della Lea Ethington (She was born Apr. 1876 KY)
Died: Dec. 10, 1943, age 81 years, 24 days.

Children:
1. Gladys Stark born ca 1900 Greenup Co KY. Married: Tandy Scott, son of May Stark and husband Dink Scott (James 6, Jeremiah 5, James 4, William 3)
3. Doris Stark born May 26, 1904 Greenup Co KY. Married: Church (He died May 31, 1977)
4. Leola Stark married _______ Willis.
5. Urban Stark
6. Elmer Stark
7. Ruby Stark married _______ Swaney.
8. Mary Stark married _______ Bowers.
10. Sylvia Stark married _______ Pond.

Source:
Jerry Stark—1900 Cen Greenup Co KY—ED 49, p 8, L 95.

Note: Jeremiah C. and wife Della had no children on the 1900 census.
CHAPTER 5
HENRY 5. STARK OF GREENUP COUNTY KENTUCKY
(Jamesl B., William3, John2)

Born: 1818 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Adelaide Howe Apr. 18, 1844.
She was the dau of James W. Howe and Martha Ann Hood.
She was born Jan. 1, 1821 KY and died Feb. 20, 1910.
Died: Jan. 15, 1895(?)
Children:
1. Martha A. Stark
   Born: ca 1815 Greenup Co KY. (No further data)
2. James Wilson Stark
   Born: Dec. 1, 1846 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Martha Augusta Jacobs
3. John B. Stark
   Born: ca 1849 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Margaret M.
   Died: no data
4. Louisa E. Stark
   Born: Oct. 19, 1852 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: David Downs
   Died: no data
5. Mary Catherine/Kate Stark
   Born: ca 1853 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Harvey Virgin
   Died: no data
6. Eliza E. Stark
   Born: Jan. 23, 1855 Greenup Co KY. (No further data)
7. Fallon T. Stark
   Born: ca 1857 Greenup Co KY. (No further data)
8. Nora Casander Stark
   Born: Feb. 1860 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Joshua Kelly
   Died: no data
9. Nina Stark
   Born: Mar. 1862 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Amos G. Hartley
   Died: No data.
Notes: Family data states that Henry Stark died Jan. 15, 1895. However he
does not appear on the Greenup Co KY census after 1860, and his daughter Nina
on the 1870 census was living with the Benjamin F. Willis family. The Greenup
Co KY birth records give the birth of Louisa E. Stark as Oct. 19, 1852, but the
biographical sketch of Kate Stark Virgin in the "History of Greenup Co KY"
gives her birth as Oct. 19, 1852.
Sources:
Henry Stark---1850 Cen Greenup Co KY---p 263, No 126.
Benjamin F. Willis---1870 Cen Greenup Co KY---Oldtown, Prec 4, No 87.
HENRY STARK (James4 B., William3, John2)
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Henry Stark married Adelaide Howe of Oldtown and they were the parents of
Louise who married David Downs, Kate who married Harvey Virgin, Nora who married
Joshua Kelly, Nina who married Amos Hartley and James who married Martha Jacobs
of Greenup Co KY.

JAMES WILSON STARK (Henry5, James4 B., William3, John2)
Born: Dec. 1, 1846 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Martha Augusta Jacobs (She was born Sept. 9, 1844 Greenup Co KY)
She was the dau of Jackson H. Jacobs and Jane Matilda Russell.
Children:
1. Henry Jacobs Stark born May 13, 1883 Greenup Co KY.
   Married: Julia Virginia Hoard Apr. 30, 1910.
   Died: lived Ceredo, WV.
2. Nina Stark
   Married: Herbert Warnock
   He was the son of Wm W. Warnock and Mary Deering of Greenup Co KY.
   Died: lived Ashland, KY.

"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy, p 191
Jackson Jacobs and Jane, daughter of Charles Russell, were married in Greenup
Co in 1812. They were the parents of Henry, Martha, John and Thomas Jacobs.
Martha Jacobs married James Stark of Oldtown. James Stark and Martha Jacobs
had 2 children---Henry Stark married and lived Ceredo, WV and Nina Stark married
Herbert Warnock, son of Wm W. and Mary Deering Warnock of Greenup and Hopewell,
and lived Ashland.

JOHN B. STARK (Henry5, James4 B., William3, John2)
Born: Feb. 1819 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Margaret M. (She was born Mar. 1847 KY)
Died: no data except lived Grant Co AR in 1900.
Children:
1. Ada A. B. Stark born ca 1873 Greenup Co KY.
2. Henry S. Stark born ca 1874 Greenup Co KY.
3. Minnie V. Stark born June 1880 Greenup Co KY.
4. Currie V. Stark (son) born Feb. 1886 Greenup Co KY.
5. Robert V. Stark born Jan. 1888 AR.
Sources:
John B. Stark---1880 Cen Greenup Co KY---Oldtown, Prec 4, ED 41, p 2, L 40.
John B. Stark---1900 Cen Grant Co AR---Madison Twp, ED 37, p 10, L 94.

LOUISA E. STARK (Henry5, James4 B., William3, John2)
Born: Oct. 19, 1852 Greenup Co KY.
Married: David Downs (He was born ca 1840 KY)
Died: no data
LOUISA 6 E. STARK (Henry 5, James 4 B., William 3, John 2)
Children:
1. Adelaide 7 Downs born ca 1878 Greenup Co KY. Lived Greenup Co KY.
2. Bertis 7 Downs born ca 1879 Greenup Co KY. Lived WV. (Daughter)
Sources:
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Henry Stark married Adelide Howe of Oldtown, and they were the parents of
Louise who married David Downs. David and Louise Downs were the parents of
Bertis of WV and Adelaide of Greenup Co.

MARY 6 CATHERINE/KATE STARK (Henry 5, James 4 B., William 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1853 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Harvey Virgin (He was born ca 1853 KY)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Benjamin 7 W. H. Virgin born ca 1879 Greenup Co KY.
2. Roscoe 7 Virgin lived Florida.
3. Edward 7 Virgin lived Ashland, KY.
4. Nora 7 Virgin married Meadows. Lived Greenup Co KY.
Sources:
Harvey Virgin---1880 Cen Greenup Co KY---Prec 4, Oldtown, ED 41, p 18, L 23.
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
Kate Stark married Harvey Virgin and always lived at Oldtown. She began
teaching school in the 1870's and was still teaching in the 1890's. Children
of the family are Roscoe Virgin of Florida, Edward Virgin of Ashland and
Nora Meadows of the home place at Oldtown with whom Mrs. Virgin lived.

NORA 6 CASANDER STARK (Henry 5, James 4 B., William 3, John 2)
Born: Feb. 1860 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Joshua Kelly (He was born Sept. 1839 OH)
He married (1) Elizabeth Womack, dau of Wm A. and Ann Lyons Womack of Oldtown.
Died: no data
Children:
1. Nora 7 Stark Kelly born Jan 1892 Greenup Co KY. Lived Louisville, KY.
2. Sarah 7 Maud Kelly born Aug. 1893 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Willis
Lived Ashland, KY.
3. Joshua 7 Kelly Jr. born Apr. 1898 Greenup Co KY.
Sources:
Joshua Kelly---1900 Cen Greenup Co KY---ED 49, p 7, No 524.
"History of Greenup Co KY" by Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy
In the late 1870's Joshua Kelly of Ironton, Ohio bought the Laurel Furnace land
from Robert and Thomas Scott and made it into a stock farm. Mrs. Kelly was an
invalid and she with their young daughter remained in Greenup. After a few
years Mrs. Kelly died, and Mr. Kelly married Nora Stark of Oldtown. She was a
very successful school teacher of Greenup and of southern KY. Their children
NORA CASANDER STARK (Henry*, James B., William^3, John^2)
"History of Greenup Co KY" (continued)
were Nora Stark Kelly, a teacher of Louisville; Sarah Maud Willis of Ashland, KY; and Joshua Kelly Jr. Nora died and Mr. Kelly married a third time to Elizabeth daughter of William A. and Ann Lyons Womack of Oldtown.

NINA STARK (Henry^5, James B., William^3, John^2)
Born: Mar. 1862 Greenup Co KY.
Married: Amos G. Hartley (He was born Oct. 1858 KY)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Watt^7 Hartley born July 1891 Greenup Co KY.
2. Lucy^7 R. Hartley born Oct. 1892 Greenup Co KY.
Source:
Note: On the 1900 census in next household to Amos G. Hartley were listed Jerry and Della Stark.
CHAPTER 6

JAMES\(^3\) STARK OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY

(John\(^2\))

Born: Feb. 7, 1757 Stafford Co VA.

   She was the dau of John and Frances Fristoe.
   She was the sister of Sarah Fristoe who married Thomas\(^3\) Stark.(John\(^2\)).
   She was born Dec. 8, 1761 VA and died Jan. 8, 1785 Stafford Co VA.

2. Susannah Hart Nov. 7, 1786 Bourbon Co KY.
   She was the dau of Leonard and Mary Hart.
   She was born Apr. 7, 1764 and died 1803 Bourbon Co KY.

3. Rachel Brice Oct. 12, 1803 Bourbon Co KY.
   She was the dau of Samuel Brice and Rachel Jacoby.
   She was born Sept. 20, 1780 VA and died 1846-48 Palmyra, Marion Co MO.

Died: 1818-1819 Bourbon Co KY.

Children by first wife:

1. Frances\(^1\) Stark
   Born: July 15, 1781 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Stark
   Died: ca 1855 Ripley Co IN. See Chapter 7 for her children.

2. Mary Stark
   Born: Sept. 10, 1782 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Jacob Jacoby Apr. 27, 1808 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Mar. 24, 1829 Bourbon Co KY. See Chapter 8 for her children.

3. Sally\(^4\) Stark
   Born: Nov. 9, 1783 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: 1805 Stafford Co VA.

Children by second wife:

4. Jane\(^5\) Stark
   Born: Oct. 19, 1787 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Sept. 12, 1876 St. Charles, St. Charles Co MO. See Chapter 9 for her children.

5. Thomas Stark
   Born: Feb. 5, 1789 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Susan Shannon
   Died: Nov. 16, 1816 MO. See Chapter 10 for his children.

6. Sarah\(^6\) Stark
   Born: Oct. 12, 1790 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: William McLeod
   Died: after 1860 Pike Co MO. See Chapter 11 for her children.

7. James\(^7\) Hart Stark
   Born: July 30, 1792 Hutchinson, Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Jane Watts Aug. 22, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: May 22, 1873 Pike Co MO. See Chapters 12, 13, 14, 15 for his children.

8. John\(^8\) Stark
   Born: Feb. 27, 1794 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: 1860-70 Pike Co MO.

9. William\(^9\) Stark
   Born: Dec. 27, 1796 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: July 23, 1822 probably St. Louis, MO.

102
JAMES Stark (John²)

Children:

*10. Susanna Stark
   Born: Nov. 5, 1799 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Thornton Grimsley Aug. 10, 1826 St. Louis, MO.
   Died: ca 1880 St. Louis, MO. Buried Bellfontaine Cem, St. Louis, MO. See Chapter 16 for her children.

 11. Elizabeth Stark
   Born: Jan. 21, 1802 Bourbon Co KY. Died young.

   Children by third wife:

  12. Silas* Messer Stark
      Born: Oct. 12, 1804 Bourbon Co KY.
      Died: Sept. 28, 1837.

  13. Samuel* Brice Stark
      Born: Nov. 22, 1805 Bourbon Co KY.
      Married: Marietta* Henderson Feb. 13, 1834 Bourbon Co KY. (Elizabeth Stark, Thomas³, John²)

  14. Drusilla* Stark

  15. Leonice Stark
      Born: Jan. 21, 1810 Bourbon Co KY.
             2. Joseph Longmire
      Died: probably Solano Co CA.

  16. Jeremiah* Vardiman Stark
      Born: July 15, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.
      Married: Mary Ann Morgan Oct. 3, 1855 Scotland Co MO.
      Died: June 7, 1888 Solano Co CA. See Chapter 18 for his children.

  17. Ambrose* Dudley Stark
      Born: Sept. 21, 1812 Bourbon Co KY.
      Married: 1. Elizabeth Campbell June 23, 1842 Marion Co MO.
             2. Nancy Mar. 8, 1863 Solano Co CA.
      Died: CA, Tulare or Solano Co. See Chapter 19 for his children.

  18. Nancy* Stark
      Born: Aug. 24, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
      Married: J. B. Green Aug. 16, 1855.

  19. Cyrus* Stark
      Born: July 16, 1817 Bourbon Co KY.
      Married: Nancy Marshall Basye June 11h, 1839 Cole Co MO.
      Died: Sept. 10, 1846 Palmyra, Marion Co MO.

Sources:

Prayer Book owned by John² Stark of Stafford Co VA
James Stark son of John Stark and Hannah his wife was born Feb. 7, 1757.
James Stark son of John Stark and Frances his wife was born Dec. 8, 1761.
James Stark and Jene Fristoe entered into the contract of marriage Oct. 17, 1780.
Jenny Stark the wife of James Stark departed this life Jan. 8, 1785.
Suanah Hart the daughter of Leonard Hart and Mary his wife was born Apr. 7, 1764.
James Stark and Suanah Hart entered into the contract of marriage Nov. 7, 1786.

One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family
James Stark was married Oct. 12, 1803 to Rachel Brice, daughter of Samuel Brice
and Rachel Jacoby. She was born Sept. 20, 1789 in VA.
The Migratory Virginians

It was on Oct. 17, 1780 that a double wedding took place in Stafford Co when the 2 brothers, James and Thomas Stark (sons of John2), married sisters, Jane and Sarah Fristoe. Jane gave birth to 3 daughters but she and the youngest child died in 1783 just a few months prior to their contemplated migration to KY. Not to be deterred, James Stark with his 2 little girls, and Thomas Stark with his wife, set out in 1781 over the Wilderness Road for the blue-grass meadows of KY where the brothers had secured land grants of 1000 acres each, the location being in Hutchison Precinct, Fayette Co, near Bryant Station. The 600 mile journey down the western edge of VA into TN, thence westward to the Cumberland Gap and through it into KY and northward to their destination, was accomplished safely although the greater portion of the route was fraught with danger from the savage Chickamaugue tribe of TN as well as the Shawnees and Mingos from the north of the Ohio. After they had arrived at their destinations, the brothers were unable to occupy their lands with any degree of safety as the entire region was beset with frequent Indian raids. During the first few years of their tenancy, both James and Thomas Stark with their families were forced to seek safety many times at Bryant Station, a fortified post nearby where the settlers in the immediate neighborhood might have precarious security.

When the War of 1812 broke out, James Stark at once volunteered. His regiment of Kentuckians saw plenty of action and suffered great hardships in the Ohio country during the winter of 1812-13 when he was 1 of 100 survivors of his regiment under Gen Winchester who were surprised by the British and their Indian allies at the River Raisin. That disaster shattered Gen. Harrison's army but it gave a way cry to the western frontier—"Remember the Raisin". A fresh army was recruited in which a regiment of mounted Kentuckians was to play a prominent part, and it was with this outfit that James Stark continued his fighting career. After this glorious victory at the Thames which concluded the war in the west, James Stark returned to his home where he was soon elected County Judge which office he held until his death in 1820.

One Line of the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family

James Stark emigrated to KY to a 2000 acre land grant in Bourbon Co KY near Hutchinson. He got this land grant for Revolutionary War service. He and his second wife and 2 little girls came with a large company brought to KY by Daniel Boone in 1785. Years afterward he said, "When I came to KY I thought I would be able to give each of my children a little farm but owing to faulty land grants and lack of markets, I lost much of it."

"History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties KY" by Perrin. History of Bourbon County. Mr. James Jacoby's father married Mary Stark, daughter of James Stark who was among earlier settlers of this section. He settled near where Hutchinson Station now stands when the Indians were troublesome. He frequently left his plow at the alarms of approaching danger and carried the children to the fort at Bryant Station. One occasion he was returning from Lexington accompanied by a man named Peyton who was riding in advance of him, when Peyton was shot by Indians. He did not fall from his horse but rode on until he came to a small stream, now known as Peyton's Run. When his horse jumped it, Peyton fell off. He was discovered soon after by Stark who carried him to the fort where he died.

Bourbon Co KY Deeds

Bk B, p 6 James Stark to John Hall
Bk E, p 333 John Grant to James Stark—1790-1802
Bk E, p 686 Joseph Mosby to James Stark—1790-1802
JAMES 3 STARK (John 2)

Bourbon Co KY Deeds
Bk 6, p 141---John Hall to James Stark---1801-1807
Bk M, p 146---James Stark to Benjamin Hallack---1815-1819
Bk N, p 72---Willis Field to James Stark---1815-1819
Bk 0, p 71---James Stark to Jacob Jacoby---1819-1821

Bourbon Co KY Tax Records (1807 first record read) (no tax record 1832)
1807---James Stark---220, 45 acres (not listed 1817,1823,1830)
1808---James Stark---220, 49 acres---Huston watercourse
1809---James Stark---264 3/4 acres---Houston watercourse
1815---James Stark---380 acres
1816---James Stark---310 acres
1818---James Stark---319 acres
1819---Rachel Stark---97 acres
1820-21---Rachel Stark---98 1/2 acres
1822,1824---Rachel Stark---98 acres
1825-27---Rachel Stark---91 acres
1828---Rachel Stark
1829---Rachel Stark---93 acres
1831---Rachel Stark---98 acres
1833---Rachel Stark---91 acres (last list read)

Bourbon Co KY Will Bk F, p 218-220
In the name of God amen, I James Stark Senr of Bourbon Co KY being very sick and weak in body but believe myself to be of sound mind and disposing memory do constitute this my last will and testament to wit. Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in decent Christian burial at the discretion of my Executors.

Secondly it is my desire that out of my estate real and personal all my just and lawful debts shall be paid and thirdly I will and bequeath unto my wife Rachel 1/3 of all my estate real and personal the third part of my land which I leave my wife Rachel to run with Richard Biddle and Jones lines and to include my upper plantation with all the improvements and fencing belonging thereto and to extend up the branch to include the quantity.

Fourthly it is my desire that the estate which I leave my wife Rachel at her death or second marriage shall be equally divided amongst her children namely Silas Stark, Samuel Stark, Leonice Stark, Jeremiah Stark, Ambrose Stark, Nancy Stark, and Cyrus Stark and in case that any of above named children of Rachel my wife should die without any heir that his her or their part shall descend to their own brothers and sisters it my desire that a blue piece of cloth which I had made for my own use that Elizabeth my daughter shall have enough of the same to make her a big coat and that the rest shall be for the use of my sons Samuel and Silas Stark. It is likewise my desire that my wife should still retain the hoes, ploughs and gears belonging to the farm exclusive of her third part of the estate and further it is my wish and desire that the rest of my estate both real and personal should be equally divided amongst my first and second wives children namely Francis Stark, Polly Stark, Jane Jacoby, Thomas Stark Junr son of Thomas Stark, Sarah McLoed, John Stark, William Stark, Susan Stark, Elizabeth Stark and James Stark. Now whereas some of the above named children have received small legacies it is my desire that the rest of them of my first and second wife should be made equal before a division takes place and it is likewise my wish and desire that the 2/3 of the land and personal estate given to the above named children shall be advertised and sold to the highest bidder upon a credit of 9 months by the purchaser giving bond with approved security. I likewise do ordain and constitute William McLoed and Rachel Stark Executor and Executrix of this my last will and testament.

Given under my hand this Mar. 24, 1818. /s/ James Stark

105
Will of James Stark (continued)

Witnesses: Richard Biddle, Joseph Jones, Lewis x Liter.

Bourbon Co Jan. Court 1819.
Will of James Stark deceased proved by oaths of Richard Biddle and Lewis Liter and sworn to by William McLoed and Rachel Stark Executor and Executrix named therein.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk 37, p 345 --- May 1, 1839 --- May 1, 1839

Rachel Starke, Jeremiah Starke, Leonice Starke, Nancy Starke, Ambrose Stark, Cyrus Stark of Cole Co MO, and Samuel Starke and Marietta his wife of Morgan Co IL being the children of James Starke deceased late of Bourbon Co KY to John Brooks of Bourbon Co --- 95 acres --- waters of Houston (reserving therein an area of 8 poles as a graveyard) --- corner to William Ingles --- corner to Jacob Jacoby --- Richard Brents line --- corner to heirs of Lewis Liter --- corner to the Biddle Meeting house lot.

Rachel Stark --- 1830 Cen Bourbon Co KY --- p 288

"Missouri Pioneers" Vol. 6 --- Missouri Obituaries
Letter written by J. Creath Jr. from Palmyra, MO Apr. 13, 1848 reports the death of R. Starks a widow. "Sister" Starks moved from Bourbon Co KY to MO.

Notes: Very little is known about John^4 Stark. Stark Nursery Family Data says that he lived in Pike Co MO near his brother James^4 Hart Stark. On the 1860 census of Pike Co MO, he was living in the household of his brother James, age 66. He does not appear on any other census record.

WILLIAM^4 STARK

"Annals of St. Louis" by Frederick L. BILLON --- Business notices

"Death Records of Pioneer Missouri Men 1808-1851" by Stanley
William Stark died yesterday --- Gazette or Republican --- July 24, 1822

LEONICE^4 STARK

"Marriage Records of Marion Co MO Bks A & B 1827-56"
Joseph Longmire to Harriet Culbertson --- Mar. 22, 1832.

"1300 Missing MO Marriage Records from Newspapers 1812-53"

Leonas Stark --- 1850 Cen Marion Co MO --- p 275, No 229
Joseph Longmire --- 1860 Cen Solano Co CA --- Vaca Twp, No 408
Joseph Longmire --- 1870 Cen Solano Co CA --- Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 234

Notes: Family information says that Leonice Stark married Joseph Longmire. The above record shows that she first married Thomas W. Tull in 1840. Apparently he died before 1850 and Leonice, using her maiden name, was living with her younger sister Nancy. Nancy Stark married in 1855 J. B. Green and moved to Solano Co CA. The first name of the wife of Joseph Longmire is not given on the 1860 census. He may still have been married to Harriet Culbertson. On the 1870 census the name of his wife is listed as "Lovinia" age 59, born KY, the exact age of Leonice.

CYRUS^4 STARK

"Death Records of Pioneer Missouri Men 1808-1851" by Stanley

"Death Records of Pioneer Missouri Women 1808-1849" by Stanley
CHAPTER 7

FRANCES^4 STARK OF RIPLEY COUNTY INDIANA
(James^3, John^2)

Born: July 15, 1781 Stafford Co VA
Married: _______ Stark
Died: Jan. 16, 1855.
Children:

*1. Hayden^5 Stark
   Born: ca 1803 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Alse Ann Hopping Oct. 26, 1837 Dearborn Co IN.
       2. Lucinda Keriteg 1851 Ripley Co IN.
   Died: no data

*2. Elijah^5 Stark
   Born: July 4, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Elizabeth Johnston May 3, 1837 Natchez, MS.
   Died: Sept. 22, 1902 Grant City, Worth Co MO.

Sources:
Prayer Book owned by John^2 Stark
Frankey Stark the daughter of James Stark ad Jene his wife was born July 15, 1781.

Note: There has been confusion as to whether Frances was male or female. This record of the original Prayer Book shows that she was a daughter. Census records and one deed also show that she was a female.

The name of the husband of Frances is not known. The 1803-06 tax lists of Bourbon Co KY have not been read. The 1807 tax list shows James^3 Stark and a William Stark. The 1808 tax list shows 2 William Starks. One William listed next to Thomas^3 was most likely his son. The 1809 tax list shows 3 William Starks. Two of the William Starks are listed together with Thomas^3 and John^3 Stark Sr. They may be their sons. The third William Stark is not identified. James^3 Stark's son William, born 1796, was too young to appear on these lists. The 1810 and 1811 tax list shows 2 William Starks. The 1812 tax list shows only 1 William Stark. The 1813-16 lists all show 2 William Starks who appear to be the sons of Thomas^3 and John^3 Sr.

William^4 Stark, the son of John^3 Stark Sr. was born 1790-1800, ca 1793. It does not seem possible that he was the William listed in the 1808 tax list. It is possible that the William Stark of the 1806-1811 tax list was not the same person as the William Stark who was listed on the lists 1813-16. This last William Stark was very probably the son of John^3 Stark Sr. It is possible that the earlier William Stark was the husband of Frances. Elijah Stark was born July of 1811. His father may have died about the time of his birth. It is unlikely that Frances married into the Thomas^3 Stark family as neither she or her children are mentioned in any of Thomas^3 Stark estate records. It is also possible that she married into a Stark family that did not live in Bourbon Co KY.

Frances Stark first appears on the Bourbon Co KY tax records in 1822. Her father James died in 1819, and it may be that by 1822 she had come into some inheritance from her father and began to appear on the lists.

Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1822---Frances Stark
1823---Not listed
1824---Frances Stark---20 acres
1825---Frances Stark---15 acres
1826---Rachel Stark---91 acres (mother of Frances)
   Frances Stark---15 acres (3 names on the lists between Rachel and Frances)
   Hayden Stark (The names of Frances and Hayden together on the lists)
FRANCES Stark (James 3, John 2)
Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists (No tax lists for 1832 and 1834)
1827—Hayden Stark—15 1/2 acres—Houston Watercourse (2 names between Hayden and Rachel Stark)
1828—Haden Stark—15 1/2 acres—Houston Watercourse
1829—Haden Stark
  Frances Stark—16 acres—Houston Watercourse (listed next to Rachel, Samuel and Silas Stark)
1830—Frances Stark—15 acres—Houston Watercourse
1831—Frances Stark—15 acres—Houston Watercourse
  Haden Stark (listed next to Frances Stark, 2 names between Haden and Rachel Stark
No lists read after 1834.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 71, 1828-30 book—Frances Stark from Jacob Jacoby.
Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk Z, p 85—Mar. 19, 1832—Mar. 21, 1832
Frances Stark of Bourbon Co KY to Thomas Scott—$115.11 1/2
15 1/2 acres on waters of Houston — deed speaks of covenanting "herself" etc.
No witnesses. /s/ Frances Stark

Notes: Frances Stark first appears with 20 acres of land in 1824. Thereafter she appears with the 15 1/2 acres of land on Houston Creek until 1832 when the land was sold to Thomas Scott. This may be the land she bought from Jacob Jacoby. It is recorded in the 1828-30 book but could have been recorded several years after the actual date of the deed.

Frances Stark appears only 2 or 3 names away from Rachel Stark, widow of James 3, in several instances showing she was close kin to this family. Further the land was on Houston Creek where James 3 Stark lived. Thomas 3 Stark and John 3 Stark Sr. lived on Stoner Creek. In 1827 and 1828 the 15 1/2 acres is listed under Hayden Stark.

Family tradition says that Elijah Stark in 1832 was a senior student at Transylvania College in Lexington, KY when the college burned. After the fire Frances and her 2 sons moved to Versailles, Ripley Co IN. This is probably true as the land was sold in Bourbon Co in 1832, and the last appearance on the tax rolls of this family appears to be 1833.

Frances Stark—1830 Cen Bourbon Co KY—p 286
Frances Stark—1840 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 80
Hayden Stark—1850 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 233, No 241

Note: Frances Stark was living with her son Hayden on the 1850 census. The date of death of Frances Stark is given in the Jacoby Bible Records.

HAYDEN 5 Stark (Frances 4, James 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1803 Bourbon Co KY
Married: 1. Alse Ann Hopping Oct. 26, 1837 Dearborn Co IN.
  She died before 1850 probably Ripley Co IN.
  2. Lucinda Keriteg 1851 Ripley Co IN.
Died: no data
Children:
1. Son 6 Stark born 1838-40 Ripley Co IN. Died 1840-50 Ripley Co IN.
2. Thomas 6 Stark born ca 1843 Ripley Co IN
3. Benjamin 6 Franklin Stark born ca 1845 Ripley Co IN
4. Smith 6 Hunter Stark born ca 1846 Ripley Co IN
Sources:
Haden Stark—1840 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 80
Hayden Stark—1850 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 233, No 241

108
ELIJAH STARK (Frances , James , John )

Born: July 4, 1811 Bourbon Co KY

Married: Elizabeth Johnston May 3, 1837 Natchez, MS.
She was the dau of William Johnston and Margaret E. Shook.
She was born Feb. 27, 1818 KY and died 1903 Grant City, Worth Co MO.

Died: Sept. 22, 1902 Grant City, Worth Co MO.

Children:
1. James Stark born ca 1839 Ripley Co IN.
2. Silas Stark born Nov. 15, 1811 Ripley Co IN.
3. William Stark born ca 1844 Ripley Co IN.
4. Henry Stark born ca 1847 Ripley Co IN.
5. Wilson Stark born ca 1859 Ripley Co IN.
7. Emery Stark
8. Calvin Stark born Dec. 17, 1856 Versailles, Ripley Co IN
   Married: Elizabeth Shook
9. Anna Stark

Sources:
Elijah Stark—1840 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 108
Elijah Stark—1850 Cen Ripley Co IN—p 219
"History of Dearborn Co Indiana"
Biographical Sketch of Ambrose E. Stark

SILAS STARK (Elijah , Frances , James , John )

Born: Nov. 15, 1841 Ripley Co IN.

Married: Margaret Eliza Johnson Sept. 3, 1863 Ripley Co IN.
She was the dau of William and Margaret Johnson.
She was born Apr. 18, 1845 Ripley Co IN and died Aug. 31, 1914 Hamilton

Died: Feb. 20, 1875 Grant City, Pettis Co MO. Both buried Riverview Co OHIO.

Children:
1. Luella Stark born Nov. 14, 1864 Ripley Co IN.
2. William E. Stark born Oct. 29, 1866 Ripley Co IN.
3. Lytle Stark born Feb. 26, 1869 Versailles, Ripley Co IN.
   Did not marry.

Died: Nov. 25, 1888, age 19 years 6 months, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. He died in an accident from an explosion at the Cochran Chair Co. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
SILAS STARK (Elijah*, Frances*, James*, John*)

Children:

4. Ambrose Eliza Stark born Feb. 27, 1871 Versailles, Ripley Co IN.
   Married: Louise Kerr June 21, 1896 Dearborn Co IN.
   She was born May 1872 Aurora, IN and died Nov. 18, 1920 Aurora,
   Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Feb. 26, 1926 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora,
   Dearborn Co IN. No children.

5. Raymond Clifford Stark born Feb. 24, 1873 Versailles, Ripley Co IN.
   Died: Sept. 9, 1875 Versailles, Ripley Co IN.

Sources:
Eliza Stark—1880 Cen Ripley Co IN—ED 157, p 45, L 5

"History of Dearborn Co IN"

Ambrose E. Stark, vice-president of the Cochran Chair Co., Aurora, IN, was born
Feb. 27, 1871 Versailles, Ripley Co. After leaving school, he went to work in the
Cochran Chair Factory in 1885, from which institution he has been associated ever
since, with the exception of 2 years at Ft. Smith, AR. The first 12 years of his
connection with this business, he spent in the capacity of an employee, but since
1907 he has officiated as vice-president, his brother William E. being the president.
The company now employs 125 people in the manufacture of finely finished chairs of
every description, their goods being sold in all parts of the country.

Silas and Margaret E. (Johnson) Stark, parents of Ambrose E., were natives of
Ripley Co IN where they lived on a farm. In 1873 Mr. Stark immigrated to Pettis Co
MO making the trip by wagon with his wife and 5 children. He settled on a farm 2
miles from Green Ridge and lived there until his death Feb. 22, 1875, aged 31 years.
His wife returned with her children to Ripley Co IN in Mar. of the same year but
decided in Sept. 1877 to make Versailles her place of residence. After a few years
here, she again moved in Sept. 1883 to Cochran, IN where her son William was em­
ployed in the store of Frederick Opperman, and her sons Lytle and Ambrose found
employment with the Cochran Chair Co. She died at the home of her son William at
Cincinnati Aug. 31, 1911 at the age of 69.

Ambrose E. Stark was married June 24, 1896 to Louise Kerr, daughter of Mahlon B.
and Elizabeth (Bruce) Kerr.

Obituary of Ambrose E. Stark—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora, IN, Feb. 26, 1926.
Every heart in Aurora is saddened by the sudden passing of one of the best loved
and highly respected members of the community. Ill health and a constant heart
grief for a departed loved one weighed for many years on the mind and taxed the
physical life of Ambrose E. Stark who on Tue. morning took his life when in his
room at the Aurora Hotel. He was the son of Silas and Margaret E. Stark and was
born on a farm in Ripley Co Feb. 27, 1871. After leaving school he found employ­
ment with the Cochran Chair Co in 1885 working himself up to be Vice-President of
the company in 1907. He was married to Louise Kerr June 24, 1896. She died several
OBITUARY OF AMBROSE E. STARK (continued)

years ago. Last fall Mr. Stark purchased the Trulock Hotel, remodeled and refinished it and at the time of his death was adding additional improvements. He is survived by 1 brother, Mr. Wm Stark of Cincinnati, and 1 sister, Mrs. Wm Radspinner of West Aurora. Funeral services will be held this afternoon from the hotel. Burial in Riverview Cem.

OBITUARY OF LOUISE KERR STARK—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora, IN, Nov. 19, 1920

Mrs. Louise Kerr Stark died at her home on Manchester St. Tue. afternoon, aged 64 years. She had been in declining health for a year or more but was not taken seriously ill until several weeks ago, she was taken to Good Samaritan Hospital, Cincinnati, but was returned home after a several days stay. She was born in Aurora, Dearborn Co, and was the daughter of Mahlon E. and Elizabeth Bruce Kerr. She was united in marriage June 21, 1896 to Ambrose E. Stark. Beside the devoted husband, 1 brother Walter Kerr, 3 sisters, Mrs. Julia Beckett, Emeline and Rachel Kerr, survive. Funeral services were held from the home. Interment at Riverview.

LUELLA STARK (Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Married: William F. Radspinner July 16, 1891 Dearborn Co IN.

He was the son of James Frederick Ranspinner. He was born July 19, 1851 Dearborn Co IN and died June 9, 1941 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Feb. 11, 1956 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:
*1. Kate Columbia Radspinner born May 31, 1892 Campbell Co KY.
*2. Frederick Stark Radspinner born Oct. 6, 1896 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Grace Dutton May 2, 1947 Darlington, SC. (She was born Darlington, SC)

Died: Apr. 2, 1968 Darlington, SC. Buried Darlington, SC.
*3. William Ambrose Radspinner born Mar. 26, 1898 Dearborn Co IN.
*4. John Lester Radspinner born July 14, 1900 Dearborn Co IN.


*5. Frank Hanley Radspinner born Dec. 25, 1901 Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:

Obituary of William F. Radspinner—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora, IN, June 12, 1941.

William F. Radspinner, age 89, well known resident of Aurora, died June 9 at his home on Route 1 just outside West Aurora. He had been in his usual state of health until 7 weeks ago when he fell injuring his hip. He was the son of Mr. and Mrs. James Frederick Radspinner and was born near Chesterville July 19, 1951. He was a machinist, learning his trade at Stedman's Foundry and Machine Co and also in the old O & M R.R. Shops at Cochran. After their removal from that place he was employed for a time at Covington, KY. Later he was an employee of the Cochran Chair Co. He was married to Miss Louella Stark July 16, 1891. He is survived by his widow, Mrs. Louella Radspinner, 4 sons, Fred and Lester at home; W. A. Radspinner, New York City; and Hanley Radspinner, Darlington, NC; a brother John C. Radspinner, East St. Louis, and a sister Mrs. Agnes Elfort, Westend, NC. Burial in Riverview Cemetery.

Luella Stark was born in a log cabin on a farm on Fallen Timber Creek near Versailles, IN Nov. 11, 1861. When she was 8 years old, her father Silas moved their family to western MO by covered wagon. Here the father died 2 years later and the widow returned to Versailles with Luella and her 4 younger brothers. In 1883 they moved to Cochran. Luella worked as a milliner and seamstress in Aurora until July 16, 1891 when she married William Franklin Radspinner. The couple lived in Covington, KY the first 5 years of their marriage where their daughter Kate was born. They moved to their present home west of Aurora in 1896 where 4 sons were born: Frederick Stark, William Ambrose, John Lester and Frank Hanly. She died Feb. 11, 1956. She had been an invalid for some time. Burial was in Riverview.

Kate Columbia Radspinner (Luella Stark, Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Born: May 31, 1892 Campbell Co KY.

Married: Joseph Clark Small Apr. 6, 1913 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Nov. 15, 1927 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn

Children:
1. Margaret Emily Small born Jan. 16, 1911 Hamilton Co OH.
   Married: 1. Orville J. Kent Jr. June 11, 1932 Lawrenceburg, Dearborn Co IN.
   2. Kenneth E. Pitts Nov. 16, 1963 Columbus, Bartholomew Co IN.
   Lives: Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

   Married: 1. Virginia Lage May 24, 1942 Sacramento Co CA.
   2. Sophia Catherine Huber Feb. 17, 1951 Hamilton Co OH.

3. Lytle William Small born Sept. 10, 1919 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: June 5, 1942 Panama. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:
Obituary of Mrs. Joseph Small—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora, IN, Nov. 18, 1927
Mrs. Katherine Columbia Small, wife of Joseph Small, West Aurora, died at her
home Tue. Her funeral was held Frid. from the family residence, her pastor Rev.
C. C. Bonnell officiating. She was born in Covington, KY, the daughter of Wm
and Louise Stark Radspinner. She was married to Joseph Small who with 3 children
survive to mourn the loss of devoted mother and companion. Her sudden death was
caused by cerebral hemorrhage. She studied music at the Cincinnati Conservatory
and was a gifted player. She is also survived by her parents and 4 brothers,
Hanley, Lester, Fred and Ambrose Radspinner.

Obituary of Captain Lytle Small—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora, IN, May 13, 1948.
The body of Capt. Lytle Small, 22, who was killed in an air-plane accident in
Panama June 5, 1942 will be returned this week for burial. The American Legion
will be in charge of the military burial in Riverview Cemetery. Capt. Small was
the first Aurora boy to die in World War II. The accident which claimed his
life occurred when he took off the ground to lead a squad of 4 planes, the right
wing of his plane crashed into a scaffold which had recently been added to the
field for night flight instruction. Small was a short time before his death
advanced to rank of captain when he was serving at Equador, South America. He
was born in Aurora Sept. 10, 1919, the youngest son of Joseph and Katherine Rad­spinner Small. He is survived by his father, Joseph Small, Bethany, Ohio, 1
brother Joseph Small Jr., 1 sister, Margaret (Mrs. Orville Kent Jr.) and his
grandmother, Mrs. William Radspinner.
WILLIAM AMBROSE RADSPINNER (Luella Stark, Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Born: Mar. 26, 1898 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Madge Adeline McCreary June 26, 1921 Bristol, TN.
Lives: Indianapolis, IN.

Children:
1. Albert Lloyd Radspinner born Jan. 30, 1926 Raleigh, Wake Co NC.
   Married: Virginia Anson Sept. 3, 1947 Jacksonville, Duval Co FL.
   Lives: Jacksonville, Duval Co FL.
2. William Franklin Radspinner born Jan. 7, 1931 Patterson, Passaic Co NJ.
   Married: Allegra Henry Aug. 22, 1953 Indianapolis, Marion Co IN.
   Lives: Indianapolis, Marion Co IN.
3. Fred Lester Radspinner born Mar. 30, 1932 Scranton, Lackawana Co PA.
   Did not marry.

FRANK HANLEY RADSPINNER JR. (Luella Stark, Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Born: Dec. 25, 1901 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Elsie Douglas Oct. 26, 1926 Darlington, SC.
Died: July 3, 1965 VA. Buried Arlington National Cem, Arlington, VA.

Children:
1. Frank Hanley Radspinner Jr. born Apr. 26, 1931 Darlington Co SC.
   Married: 1. Ethel Margaret Buffington Mar. 3, 1957 Augusta, Richmond Co GA.
   Lives: Fort Worth, TX.

WILLIAM E. STARK (Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Born: Oct. 29, 1866 Ripley Co IN.
Married: 1. Sarah E. Smith May 6, 1891 Dearborn Co IN.
   She was born Jan. 14, 1868 Campbell Co KY and died Apr. 10, 1935 Dearborn Co IN.
2. Birdie Mae Smith
   She was born Aug. 1876 Augusta, Bracken Co KY and died May 10, 1948 Hamilton Co OH.
Died: Nov. 10, 1940 Dearborn Co IN. He and both wives buried Riverview Cem, Dearborn Co IN.

*1. Leland Winthrop Stark born Nov. 28, 1893 Dearborn Co IN.
2. Harold Stark born July 23, 1897 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Jan. 15, 1957 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:
Obituary of William E. Stark---Aurora Bulletin, Aurora IN, Nov. 14, 1940.
The sudden death of William E. Stark, 74, well known resident of Aurora, occurred Sat. Nov. 10 at Dillsboro Health Resort. He had been ill for more than a year. He was born at Versailles in Ripley Co in 1866, the son of Silas and Margaret E. Johnson Stark. In West Aurora, then known as Cochran, IN, he entered upon his business career first in the store of Frederick Opperman and later at the Cochran Chair Co where his 2 brothers were associated. By diligent application to his work he was advanced rapidly in the manufacturing firm, and headed the company. He owned the Cochran Chair Co. for 51 years and at the time of his death was its President. He lived in Cincinnati for 20 years but looked after the plant here during that time driving back and forth each day. Several years ago he purchased...
William E. Stark (Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Obituary of William E. Stark (continued)

Hilforest, the beautiful Gaff Homestead on Fifth St. hill overlooking the Ohio River and known as one of the finest homes in this section. Mr. Stark was first married to Hattie Smith who preceded him in death. He later married Birdie Mae Smith who survives him, also 2 sons, Leland Stark, Vice-President of the Cochran Chair Co. and Harold Stark; a sister, Mrs. William F. Radspinner; a daughter-in-law, Mrs. Leland Stark; and 4 grandchildren, Charlotte Stark Linkmeyer, Misses Mary Jane, Sarah and Carolyn Stark, Aurora. Funeral services were held at the Aurora Methodist Church. Burial was in Riverview.

Obituary of Mrs. William E. Stark—Aurora Bulletin, Aurora IN, Apr. 11, 1935

The sudden death of Mrs. Sarah Ellen Smith Stark, wife of William E. Stark, president of the Cochran Chair Co., occurred Apr. 8th at her beautiful home Hilforest, this city, a great shock and grief to her many friends. She had attended services at the Methodist Episcopal Church on Sun. morning. Returning home with the family she became ill while at dinner, suffering a heart attack. She was the daughter of George Smith and Sarah Margaret See Smith, born Campbell Co KY Jan. 17, 1868. She was married in Aurora to William E. Stark May 6, 1891; 2 sons born born to the union, Leland W. Stark of Aurora, and Harold Stark of Chicago, IL. Mr. and Mrs. Stark and their family lived in Cincinnati several years, returning to Aurora about 8 years ago, when they bought Hilforest, the estate formerly owned by the Thomas Gaff family. Surviving her are her husband, Mr. William E. Stark of Aurora; 2 sons, Leland W. Stark, Aurora, and Harold Stark, Chicago; 3 sisters, Mrs. C. F. Barkhurst, Hyde Park, Cincinnati, Miss Lucy Smith, Cincinnati, and Miss Birdie Mae Smith who has made her home with Mrs. Stark since her childhood days; 4 grandchildren, Misses Charlotte, Mary Jane, Sarah and Carolyn Stark, and 2 daughters-in-law. Funeral services were held at the Stark residence. Interment was in Riverview Cemetery.


The death of Mrs. Birdie Mae Smith Stark, 71, widow of William E. Stark, early Sat. morning at Christ Hospital, Cincinnati, was a shock to the entire community. Mrs. Stark lived for a time after her marriage and prior to that time in Mt. Auburn, Cincinnati. When the family moved to Aurora, Mrs. Stark was for a time Secretary-Treasurer of the Cochran Chair Co. She later retired and has made her home at lovely Hillforest on Fifth St. She is survived by 1 sister, Miss Lucy Smith, Cincinnati, 3 nieces and 2 nephews. Funeral services were held Mon. from Aurora Methodist Church. Burial was in Riverview.

Leland Winthrop Stark (William, Silas, Elijah, Frances, James, John)

Born: Nov. 28, 1893 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Minnie Charlotte Havekerka Aug. 18, 1915 Hamilton Co OH.

Died: Apr. 14, 1975 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:

   2. Charles Frederick Brodersen Nov. 1, 1968 Dearborn Co IN.
   Lives: Cincinnati, Hamilton Co OH.

2. Mary Jane Stark born Dec. 26, 1918 Hamilton Co OH.
   Married: Robert Bell Mar. 24, 1943 KY.
   Lives: Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

   Married: Warren F. Keith Feb. 11, 1942 Dearborn Co IN.
   Lives: Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

4. Carolyn Lee Stark born May 12, 1924 Hamilton Co OH.
   Married: Ralph L. Thompson Nov. 20, 1943 Versailles, Ripley Co IN.
MARRY STARK WIFE OF JACOB JACOBY OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY
(James\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: Sept. 10, 1782 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Jacob Jacoby Apr. 27, 1808 Bourbon Co KY.

He was the son of John Francis Lucas Jacoby and Joanna Frederica Lotspeich. He was the grandson of John Daniel Jacoby and Anne Barbara Lucas. He married (2) Lethe Crawford (3) Sarah Harris.

He was born Sept. 21, 1779 Culpeper Co VA and died Jan. 28, 1823 Bourbon Co KY.

Died: Mar. 24, 1829 Bourbon Co KY

Children:

1. John\(^5\) Fristoe Jacoby
   Born: Oct. 29, 1808 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Mary A. Scott Feb. 1815.
   Died: Aug. 10, 1883 TX or KY.

2. Permelia Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 28, 1810 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: William Ingels July 16, 1826.
   Died: Feb. 8, 1877 Niantie, IL.

3. Frederica Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 15, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: John L. Elbert Jan. 4, 1831 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Nov. 14, 1893 Fayette Co KY.

4. Eliza Jacoby
   Born: June 28, 1812 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: July 24, 1814 Bourbon Co KY.

5. Jane Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 13, 1814 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: James Milton Rowland Apr. 9, 1835 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Jan. 1, 1867 Bourbon Co KY.

6. James Stark Jacoby
   Born: Aug. 25, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Mary Headington Jan. 7, 1836 Maysville, Mason Co KY.
   Died: June 17, 1889 Bourbon Co KY.

7. Jacob Jacoby
   Born: Oct. 20, 1817 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: May 17, 1902 Bourbon Co KY.

8. Henry Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 14, 1822 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. 
   2. 
   Died: Oct. 3, 1859 Springfield, IL.

Sources:
"Kentucky Genealogy and Biography"—Bourbon Co KY Biographies

James S. Jacoby born Aug. 25, 1815 was the son of Jacob and Mary (Stark) Jacoby. The grandfather, Francis Jacoby, was born in Germany, and started for America in 1764 and upon the vessel was a maiden named Frederica Lotspeich, also of German birth. The young emigrants falling in love, were married in England where their vessel touched, and they then proceeded on their journey to the colonies, settling in VA, remaining there til 1785 when they moved to KY with their family including
a son Jacob, the father of our subject, who was born in 1779. They lived for awhile in a cabin in the then wilderness of KY, and in 1791 built the house in which James S. Jacoby now lives. The grandfather left a family of 12 children, Jacob being the youngest save 2 and only 8 years old at the time of his father's death which occurred in 1789. Jacob Jacoby died Jan. 28, 1810, his wife having passed away Mar. 24, 1829.

**JOHN**

**5** FRISTOE JACOBY (Mary Stark, James3, John2)

Born: Oct. 29, 1808 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Mary A. Scott Feb. 1846. (She was born ca 1822 KY)

2. Louisa Curl

Died: Aug. 10, 1883 Hutchison, TX.

Children:

1. Elizabeth6 Jacoby born ca 1829 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:

John F. Jacoby---1850 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 236, No 178.

Notes: Either Louisa Curl was the first wife instead of Mary A. Scott or John F. Jacoby had another wife before Mary A. Scott and had 3 wives in all because Elizabeth6 Jacoby was born 1829 before the marriage to Mary A. Scott. Also she was much too young to be the mother of Elizabeth.

**PERMELIA**

**5** JACOBY (Mary Stark, James3, John2)

Born: Jan. 28, 1810 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: William Ingels July 16, 1826.

Died: Feb. 6, 1877 Niantie, IL.

Children: (probable)

1. Jacob6 Ingels born ca 1831 KY.

**FREDERICA**

**5** JACOBY (Mary Stark, James3, John2)

Born: Jan. 15, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: John L. Elbert Jan. 4, 1831 Bourbon Co KY. (He was born ca 1808 KY)

Died: Nov. 14, 1893 KY, probably Fayette Co.

Children:

1. Martha6 A. Elbert born ca 1833 KY (twin).

2. Mary6 J. Elbert born ca 1833 KY (twin).

3. Henry6 J. Elbert born ca 1834 KY.

4. Elvira6 Halleck Elbert born Nov. 1843 KY.

5. M.6 C. Elbert (son) born ca 1845 KY.

6. J.6 R. Elbert (daughter) born ca 1847 KY.

7. Catherine6 Elbert born ca 1849 KY.

Sources:

J. L. Elbert---1850 Cen Fayette Co KY---p 150
ELVIRA HALLECK ELBERT (Frederica\textsuperscript{5} Jacoby, Mary\textsuperscript{4} Stark, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Nov. 1843 KY.
Married: Thomas Dennis Kelly 1868 Fayette Co KY. (He was born Sept. 1842 KY)
Died: 1928 Lexington, Fayette Co KY.

Children:
1. Martha\textsuperscript{7} Grimsley Kelly born ca 1870 Fayette Co KY.
   Married: John Moot
2. Elbert\textsuperscript{7} Kelly born ca 1871 Fayette Co KY.
3. Thomas Dennis Kelly Jr. born Apr. 1876 Fayette Co KY.
4. Mary\textsuperscript{7} Eleanor Kelly married James Madding.

Sources:
Thomas D. Kelly—1900 Cen Fayette Co KY—Lexington, S. Broadway St., ED 12, p 2, L 16.

JANE\textsuperscript{5} JACOBY (Mary\textsuperscript{4} Stark, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Jan. 13, 1811\textsuperscript{4} Bourbon Co KY.
Married: James Milton Rowland Apr. 9, 1835 Bourbon Co KY. (He was born ca 1812 KY and died Jan. 17, 1867)
Died: Jan. 1, 1867 Bourbon Co KY.

Children:
1. Mary\textsuperscript{6} E. Rowland born ca 1837 KY, Bourbon or Woodford Co.
2. Lavinia\textsuperscript{6} Rowland born ca 1840 KY, Bourbon or Woodford Co.
3. Harriet\textsuperscript{6} Rowland born ca 1843 KY, Bourbon or Woodford Co.
4. James\textsuperscript{6} E. Rowland born Dec. 1845 Bourbon Co KY.
5. Henrietta\textsuperscript{6} Rowland born 1850 Woodford Co KY.

Sources:
Milton Rowland—1850 Cen Woodford Co KY—p 469, No 142.

JAMES\textsuperscript{6} E. ROWLAND (Jane\textsuperscript{5} Jacoby, Mary\textsuperscript{4} Stark, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 1845 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Frances J. Cunnington. (She was born June 1838 IL)

Children:
1. Allen Clark Rowland born Aug. 1875 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Mattie C. Miller.
   Children:
2. Joel\textsuperscript{7} C. Rowland born May 1877 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:

JAMES\textsuperscript{5} STARK JACOBY (Mary\textsuperscript{4} Stark, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Aug. 25, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: 1. Mary Headington of Lexington Jan. 7, 1836 Maysville, Mason Co KY. She was born 1817 and died Apr. 23, 1846.
JAMES 5 STARK JACOBY (Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)
Married: 2. Agnes Lyle Kenney Oct. 11, 1819. She was the dau of William Kenney and Ann Smith. She was born Oct. 2, 1826 Bourbon Co KY and died Oct. 12/19, 1918.
Died: June 17, 1889 Bourbon Co KY.
Children by second wife:
2. Jacob W. Walla Jacoby born Mar. 16, 1853 Bourbon Co KY.
3. James Luther Jacoby born Nov. 11, 1854 Bourbon Co KY.
   Did not marry. Died: Mar. 6, 1926 Bourbon Co KY.
   Did not marry. Died: Aug. 1918 Bourbon Co KY.
5. Anna Mary Jacoby born Feb. 6, 1859 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: after 1928.
6. Milton Rowland Jacoby born Feb. 28, 1861 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Luther Jacoby—1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY—Dist 6, Hutchinson, Ed 8, p 10, L 8.

Note: On the 1900 census Luther Jacoby was living with his mother Agnes, his sister Annie M. and his brother John S.

"Kentucky Genealogy and Biography"—Bourbon Co KY Biographies
Jacob S. Jacoby, farmer, Post Office Hutchinson, was born Aug. 25, 1815 in the house where he now resides, and is son of Jacob and Mary (Stark) Jacoby. He has resided where he now does, with the exception of short periods at Georgetown and Maysville, his entire life. He was married Jan. 7, 1836 to Miss Mary Headington of Lexington who died without leaving issue. He married Oct. 11, 1819 Miss Agnes M. Kenney by whom he had the following children: W. B., Jacob W., James L., John, Ann Mary, and M. R. He owns 356 acres of land 5 miles from Paris and has served for many years as a Justice of the Peace, also as School Trustee for about 12 years.

"History of Bourbon Co KY"
James S. Jacoby, living near Hopewell Church, is another of the early settlers in this precinct. The date 1791 is on the chimney of the house in which he has lived all his life. He is of the third generation that has occupied this farm. His grandfather settled it originally, dying in 1787, it was occupied by his widow and her sons who built the present residence. It was the home of Mr. Jacoby's father all of his life, and at his death it descended to the present owner, now in his 66th year.

JACOB 6 WALLA JACOBY (James 5, Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)
Born: Mar. 16, 1853 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Deliah McLeod Jan. 29, 1885 Bourbon Co KY. (She was born July 1861 KY)
Died: Dec. 29, 1925 Bourbon Co KY.
Children:
3. Ann Louise Jacoby born Dec. 1889 Bourbon Co KY.
JACOB WALLA JACOBY (James S., Mary Stark, James, John)

Jacob W. Jacoby---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 4, L 88.

MILTON ROWLAND JACOBY (James S., Mary Stark, James, John)

Born: Feb. 2d, 1861 Bourbon Co KY.

2. Emma L. (She was born Mar. 1867 KY)

Children:
1. Mary W. Jacoby born Aug. 1892 Bourbon Co KY.
2. Emma Jacoby born Apr. 1894 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Milton R. Jacoby---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist. 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 5, L 78.

JACOB JACOBY (Mary, James, John)

Born: Oct. 20, 1817 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Elizabeth S. Kerr June 1819.
2. Charity C. Haynes Mar. 3, 1857. (She was born July 1834 KY)

Died: May 17, 1902 Bourbon Co KY.

Children by first wife:
1. Amanda J. Jacoby born Feb. 25, 1845 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Stephen C. Bedford Sept. 14, 1875 Bourbon Co KY.
2. Minnie E. Jacoby born June 3, 1847 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Benjamin F. Bedford Oct. 17, 1867 Bourbon Co KY.

*3. Mary F. Jacoby born Sept. 26, 1849 Bourbon Co KY.

4. James Jacoby born Mar. 8, 1852 Bourbon Co KY.

Children by second wife:
5. Jacob S. Jacoby born Dec. 15, 1857 Bourbon Co KY.
6. Jennie Jacoby born May 9, 1859 Bourbon Co KY.

8. Samuel Jacoby born Jan. 13, 1863 Bourbon Co KY.

*9. Lyle Jacoby born Aug. 7, 1864 Bourbon Co KY.
10. Charles Jacoby born Dec. 12, 1866 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 25, 1871 Bourbon Co KY.

*11. Benjamin Jacoby born June 20, 1869 Bourbon Co KY.


Sources:
Jacob Jacoby Sr.---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Hutchinson, Dist 6, ED 8, p 7, L 6.

"Kentucky Genealogy and Biography"---Bourbon Co KY Biographies
Jacob Jacoby, farmer, Post Office Hutchinson, was born Oct. 20, 1817 Bourbon Co KY. Six miles from Paris on the Paris and Georgetown Pike, he has a nice farm of 157 acres where his life has been spent. In June 1844 he was married to Miss Elizabeth S. Kerr who bore him 4 children---Amanda, Nannie, Mary and James. His second
JACOB 5 JACOBY (Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

"Kentucky Genealogy and Biography"--Bourbon Co KY Biographies

Biography of Jacob Jacoby (continued)

Marriage was to Miss Charity E. Haynes of Fayette Co on Mar. 3, 1857. The children of this marriage are Jacob S., Jennie, George, Samuel, Lyle, Charles, Benjamin and Joseph.

MARY 6 F. JACOBY (Jacob 5, Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: Sept. 26, 1849 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Ashley J. Austin Sept. 21, 1876 Bourbon Co KY. (He was born Aug. 1848 KY)

Died: 1889-1900 Bourbon Co KY.

Children:
1. Ashley 7 J. Austin Jr. born Feb. 1878 IL.
2. Mary 7 Austin born Sept. 1881 Bourbon Co KY.
3. Lillian 7 Austin born Oct. 1885 Bourbon Co KY.
4. Ruth 7 Austin born Apr. 1889 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Ashley Austin---1880 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 23, p 7, L 4.
Ashley J. Austin---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 12, L 46.

GEORGE 6 B. JACOBY (Jacob 5, Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: Jan. 14, 1861 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Lucy L. (She was born Feb. 1873 KY)

Children:
1. Willis 7 Jacoby born Sept. 1891 Bourbon Co KY.
2. Myra 7 Jacoby born Sept. 1896 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
George B. Jacoby---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 6, L 93.

LYLE 6 JACOBY (Jacob 5, Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: Aug. 7, 1864 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Emma E. Isgrig Oct. 16, 1889 Bourbon Co KY. (She was born Sept. 1869 KY)

Children:
1. Willie 7 L. Jacoby (daughter) born Sept. 1890 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Lyle Jacoby---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 7, Centerville, ED 9, p 16, L 7.

BENJAMIN 6 JACOBY (Jacob 5, Mary 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: June 20, 1869 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Bettie (She was born Feb. 1873 KY)

Children:
1. Earl 7 B. Jacoby born July 1897 Bourbon Co KY.
2. Harold 7 Jacoby born Feb. 1899 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Benjamin Jacoby---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 1, L 1.

120
JOSEPH JACOBY (Jacob*, Mary^Stark, James^3, John^2)

Born: Feb. 22, 1876 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Pearl ___________ (She was born Nov. 1878 KY)

Children:
1. Virginia^7 Jacoby born Jan. 1900 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Jacob Jacoby Sr.—1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY—Dist 6, Hutchinson, ED 8, p 7, L 6.

Notes: Joseph Jacoby, wife Pearl and daughter Virginia were living with his father Jacob Jacoby on the 1900 census.
CHAPTER 9

JANE STARK WIFE OF JOHN FRANCIS LUCAS JACOBY JR. OF ST. CHARLES COUNTY MISSOURI
(James3, John2)

Born: Oct. 19, 1787 Bourbon Co KY.

   He was the son of John Francis Lucas Jacoby Sr. and Joanna Frederica Lotspeich. He was born Sept. 24, 1781 Culpeper Co VA and died Sept. 15, 1822 MO.
   2. Rev. James Suggett Oct. 19, 1819 Cole Co MO by P.H. Steenberg MG.
   He was the son of John Suggett and Mildred Davis.
   He was born May 2, 1775 Orange Co VA and died Oct. 11, 1851 Callaway Co MO.

Died: Sept. 12, 1876 St. Charles, St. Charles Co MO.

Children:
1. Elizabeth5 Jacoby
   Born: Sept. 1, 1807 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: June 12, 1810 Bourbon Co KY.

2. Fielding5 Jacoby
   Born: Mar. 11, 1809 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: May 28, 1810 Bourbon Co KY.

3. Ambrose5 Dudley Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 28, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Oct. 2, 1892 San Jose, Santa Clara Co CA, age 81,8 months.

4. Eliza5 Jacoby
   Born: May 8, 1813 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Austin A. King Nov. 21, 1832 Jefferson City, Cole Co MO.
   Died: Oct. 8, 1857 Napa, Napa Co CA.

5. Jane5 Jacoby
   Born: Jan. 1, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: John Y. Hogle Apr. 3, 1831 St. Louis, St. Louis Co MO.
   Died: Feb. 14, 1886 Napa, Napa Co CA.

6. Margaret5 H. Jacoby
   Born: Nov. 10, 1816 St. Charles Co MO.
   Married: Joseph W. Pilcher Oct. 17, 1837 Jefferson City, Cole Co MO.
   Died: 1891 Napa, Napa Co CA.

7. Thomas5 Jacoby
   Born: Nov. 30, 1818 Pike Co MO.
   Died: 1875 Fresno, Fresno Co CA.

8. Sarah5 Jacoby
   Born: Dec. 11, 1820 St. Charles Co MO.
   Married: Lisle Jefferson City, Cole Co MO.
   Died: Nov. 13, 1854 Sacramento, Sacramento Co CA.

9. Susan5 C. Jacoby
   Born: Mar. 23, 1823 St. Charles Co MO.
   Married: George Alexander Miller Aug. 23, 1847 St. Louis, St. Louis Co MO.
   Died: Oct. 23, 1899 San Jose, Santa Clara Co CA.

Notes: The husbands of Margaret5 H. Jacoby and of Sarah5 Jacoby may be confused. Cole Co MO records give the marriage of Benjamin L. Lisle to Margaret Jacoby Oct. 11, 1837 by George Thompkins, Judge Supreme Court of MO. The above information is based upon family records which may be confused.
JANE ⁵ JACOBY (Jane ⁴ Stark, James ³, John ²)

Born: Jan. 1, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: John Y. Hogle Apr. 3, 1831 St. Louis, St. Louis Co MO.

He was born ca 1799 NY and died 1850-60.

Died: Feb. 14, 1886 Napa, Napa Co CA.

Children:
1. Ramsey C. Hogle born ca 1833 MO.
2. Isabella J. Hogle born ca 1836 MO.
3. George T. Hogle born ca 1838 MO.
4. Eleanor W. Hogle born ca 1840 MO.
5. Lucretia S. Hogle born ca 1842 MO.

Sources:
John F. Hogle--1850 Cen Pike Co MO--Calumet Twp, Clarksville, p 216, No 749.
Jane Hogle--1860 Cen Napa Co CA--Napa Twp, No 762.
CHAPTER 10

THOMAS⁴ STARK OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY
(James³, John²)

Born: Feb. 5, 1789 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Susan Shannon (She was the dau of John Shannon and Susan Alexander.)
Died: Nov. 16, 1816 MO
Children:

1. Thomas⁵ Stark
   Born: 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Elizabeth Goldsberry July 8, 1841 Pike Co MO.
   Died: 1895-1900 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
"Portraits and Biographical Record of Marion, Ralls and Pike Co MO"
Thomas Stark is a native of KY and was born in Bourbon Co in 1815. His parents
were Thomas and Susan (Shannon) Stark, natives of KY, and he was their only child.
His father died when he was an infant of 9 months, after which event his mother
returned to the home of her parents, John and Susan (Alexander) Shannon. The ma­
ternal grandmother of our subject was a native of Ireland and came to America with
her parents when 15 years of age. Here she met and married John Shannon whose birth
occurred in KY.

Bourbon Co KY Will Bk F, p 22
Estate of Thomas Stark ---Feb. Court 1817
Inventory and sales list of goods and chattels given in to us of Thomas Stark
deceased by the administrators which articles we have proceeded to value.
Administrator: Susan Stark. /s/ Richard Biddle, Joseph Jones, Robert
Wilmott

Bourbon Co KY Will Bk F, p 54
Administration of estate of Thomas Stark deceased granted Susan Stark, his widow,
who made oath and together with James Stark Sr. and John Shannon, her securities,
acknowledged bond in penalty of $600.
Appraisers---Joseph Jones, Robert Wilmott, Richard Biddle and Lewis Liter.

"Death Records of Pioneer MO Men 1808-54" by Stanley
Stark died Tue. morning last in an accident. From Bourbon Co KY.
Gazette or Republican Nov. 16, 1816.

Notes: Thomas⁴ Stark probably made a trip to MO, perhaps with the idea of moving
his family to MO, and while there was killed in an accident. Since the estate was
recorded in Bourbon Co KY, there is no evidence that he actually lived in KY or
that his family was with him.

THOMAS⁵ STARK (Thomas⁴, James³, John²)

Born: 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Elizabeth Goldsberry July 8, 1841 Pike Co MO.
   She was born Dec. 17, 1825 and died after 1895 Pike Co MO.
Died: 1895-1900 Pike Co MO.
Children:

1. James G. Stark born Nov. 1843 Pike Co MO.
2. John B. Stark born Feb. 12, 1847 (?) Pike Co MO.
3. Thomas Stark born July 1848 Pike Co MO.
THOMAS* STARK (Thomas^, James^, John^)

Children:
4. Susan R. Stark born ca 1851 Pike Co MO.
6. Lois E. Stark born ca 1855 Pike Co MO.
7. Lillie E. Stark born ca 1864 Pike Co MO.
8. Minnie M. Stark born ca 1867 Pike Co MO.

Note: Two unnamed children died in infancy. They were probably born in the time period between 1855 and 1864.

Sources:
Thomas Stark---1850 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, p 258, No 11.
Thomas Stark---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, p 301, No 2027
Thomas Stark---1870 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, No 152
Thomas Stark---1880 Cen Pike Co MO---ED 140, p 46, L 17, Peno Twp.

"Portraits and Biographical Record of Marion, Ralls and Pike Co MO"

Thomas Stark, prominent old resident and progressive farmer of Pike Co is at present living in Township 54, Range 3 West. He is a native of KY and was born in Bourbon Co in 1815. His parents were Thomas and Susan (Shannon) Stark, natives of KY, and he was their only child. He married July 8, 1841 to Miss Elizabeth Goldsberry. Mrs. Stark was born Dec. 17, 1825, and is now in her 69th year, and enjoys excellent health. Our subject and wife have been granted a family of 10 children as follows: James G., John B., Thomas, William H., Susan R., Lois E., Lillie L., Minnie M. and two who died unnamed in infancy. The eldest son married Missouri Bailey and to them have been born 2 children, Harry B. and Minnie L. He is engaged in farming on the property of his own adjoining the old homestead on the south. John B. Stark married Miss Susan Stark and their children are John T., Charles W. and Lillie S. They all reside in Colorado. Thomas, the third son, married Ellen Whitney, and their 1 child bears the name of Roy. They, too, live in Colorado. William H. married Miss Katie Donovan, and of this union was born a daughter, Mattie E. On his wife's death he was married to Dollie Emma Keith. Susan Stark is the wife of William Henry Waddell and has 2 sons and 1 daughter--Arion H., Edward T. and Flora B. Lois E. was married to James L. Reading, and their family comprises 2 children, John T. and James Lee. Lillian Lee married Thomas W. Shy and is the mother of 1 son, Raymond D. Minnie M. married Thomas King, their 1 daughter bears the name of Marcie L.

JAMES^ G. STARK (Thomas^, Thomas^, James^, John^)

Born: Nov. 1843 Pike Co MO.

Married: Missouri Bailey (She was born Dec. 1855 MO)

Children:
1. Minnie L. Stark born Aug. 1885 Pike Co MO.
2. Harry B. Stark born July 1887 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
James Stark---1900 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, ED 93, p 11b, L 28.

JOHN^ B. STARK (Thomas^, Thomas^, James^, John^)

Born: Feb. 12, 1847 Pike Co MO.

Married: Susan Emily Stark (She was the dau of John W. Stark and Elizabeth Fry (James^, James^, John^)

She was born ca 1851 Pike Co MO and died Mar. 1874 Pike Co MO.

Died: living 1900 Colorado Springs, El Paso Co CO.

125
JOHN B. STARK (Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Children:

1. John T. Stark born ca 1871 Pike Co CO.
2. Charles W. Stark
3. Lillie Sue Stark born Aug. 17, 1874 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
John Stark---1870 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, No 157
Thomas Stark---1880 Cen Pike Co MO---Peno Twp, ED 140, p 46, L 17.

Notes: John Stark and wife Susan were living alone on the 1870 census in Pike Co MO. By 1880 Susan had died and John T. Stark, son of John B. Stark and wife Susan, was living with his grandfather, Thomas. On the 1900 census John B. Stark was living in El Paso Co CO in the home of his brother Thomas.

"History of Pike Co KY"

J. B. Stark, liveryman, resident of Frankford, was a native of Pike Co. His father, Thomas Stark, was one of the pioneers of Pike Co. His parents were natives of KY. They came to this county in 1821. J. B. Stark was born Feb. 12, 1843 and was the second child of the family. His early life was spent in assisting on the farm and attending school. In 1878 he went to CA and NE where he spent one year on a cattle ranch. In Aug. 1882 he engaged in the livery business with Mr. Thompson. He was married Apr. 1871 to Miss Sue E., daughter of John N. and Elizabeth Frye. They have been blessed with 3 children: John, Charles and Tilly.

Notes: There appear to be several mistakes in the above article. The biography states that John B. was born Feb. 12, 1847, but his brother James G. was born Nov. 1843. The 1870 census gives his birth as 1846, and the 1900 census gives his birth as Feb. 1871. He was married earlier than Apr. 1871 as his wife Susan appears with him on the 1870 census. His wife was the daughter of John W. Stark and wife Elizabeth Fry, not the daughter of John N. and Elizabeth Frye. Their third child was named Lillie Sue, not Tilly.

JOHN T. STARK (John B., Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: ca 1871 Pike Co MO.

Married: 1. Lottie
2. Gertrude

Children by first wife:
1. Thomas W. Stark

Children by second wife:
2. John B. Stark

CHARLES W. STARK (John B., Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: no data

Married: Lucy

Children:
1. John Stark
2. Emily Stark married Vard Reeve.
LILLIE7 SUE STARK (John6 B., Thomas5, Thomas4, James3, John2)
Born: Aug. 17, 1874 Pike Co MO.
Married: John Lunceford Spencer May 16, 1898.
He was born Dec. 28, 1873 and died Mar. 16, 1898.
Died: Aug. 10, 1957
Children:
1. Richmond8 Spencer born July 24, 1902.

THOMAS6 STARK (Thomas5, Thomas4, James3, John2)
Born: July 1818 Pike Co MO.
Married: Elian J. Whitney. (She was born Oct. 1861 ME and died 1937)
Died: 1925, lived 1900 Colorado Springs, El Paso Co CO.
Children:
2. Thomas7 Roy Stark born Oct. 1887 CO.
Did not marry.
Died: 1908.
4. Elizabeth7 Stark born June 1895 CO.
5. Lois7 E. Stark born Nov. 1898 CO.
Married: Harold Stillwagon 1925.
No children.
Sources:

ELIZABETH7 STARK (Thomas6, Thomas5, Thomas4, James3, John2)
Born: June 1895 CO.
Married: Scotty Duncan 1921. (He was born 1890)
Children:
1. Kenneth8 Duncan born 1924.
2. William8 Duncan born 1927.
3. Ella8 Louise Duncan born 1930.
4. Elizabeth8 Duncan born 1930.
5. Richard8 Duncan born 1933.

SUSAN6 R. STARK (Thomas5, Thomas4, James3, John2)
Born: ca 1851 Pike Co MO.
Married: William Henry Waddell
Children:
1. Arion7 H. Waddell
2. Edward7 T. Waddell
3. Flora7 B. Waddell
WILLIAM H. STARK (Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: Oct. 1852 Pike Co MO.

Married: 1. Catherine Donovan (She was born ca 1857 MO)
2. Dollie Emma Keith (She was born June 1870 MO)

Children by first wife:
1. Mattie E. Stark born ca 1879 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
William Stark—1880 Cen Pike Co MO—Peno Twp, ED 110, p 35, L 46
William Starks—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—Peno Twp, ED 93, p 12, L 10

LOIS E. STARK (Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: ca 1855 Pike Co MO.

Married: James L. Reading
Children:
1. John T. Reading
2. James Lee Reading

LILLIAN LEE STARK (Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: ca 1861 Pike Co MO

Married: Thomas W. Shy
Children:
1. Raymond E. Shy

MINNIE M. STARK (Thomas, Thomas, James, John)

Born: ca 1867 Pike Co MO

Married: Thomas King
Children:
1. Mercie L. King
CHAPTER 11

SARAH¹ STARK WIFE OF WILLIAM_MCLEOD OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(James³, John²)

Born: Oct. 12, 1790 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: William McLeod (He was born ca 1789)

Died: after 1860 Pike Co MO.

Children:

1. James³ McLeod born ca 1812 KY.
   Married: Sarah K. Kelly Jan. 3, 1833 Pike Co MO.

2. Daughter⁵ McLeod born ca 1815 KY. (No further data)

3. Sarah⁵ McLeod born ca 1818 KY. (No further data)

4. William⁵ McLeod born ca 1820 KY. (No further data)

5. George⁵ McLeod born ca 1824 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

6. Jane⁵ McLeod born ca 1827 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

7. Emily⁵ McLeod born ca 1829 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

8. Eliza⁵ McLeod born ca 1830 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

9. Mary⁵ McLeod born ca 1833 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

Sources:
William McLeod---1840 Cen Pike Co MO---p 79
William McLeod---1850 Cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, p 220, No 804
William McLeod---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, No 645

"Missouri Pioneers" Vol. XX
Pike Co MO Records 1821-25

Pike Co Missouri Deeds
W. L. McLeod to Thomas Stark---Bk S, p 365
W. L. McLeod to Thomas Stark---Bk Y, p 355

JAMES⁵ MCLLEOD (Sarah⁴ Stark, James³, John²)

Born: ca 1812 KY, probably Bourbon Co

Married: Sarah K. Kelly Jan. 3, 1833 Pike Co MO. (She was born ca 1811 KY and
died 1853-60 Pike Co MO.

Died: no data

Children:

1. Susanna⁶ McLeod born ca 1835 Pike Co MO.

2. John⁶ McLeod born ca 1837 Pike Co MO.

3. Lucinda⁶ McLeod born ca 1839 Pike Co MO.

4. William⁶ Henry McLeod born ca 1842 Pike Co MO.

5. Benjamin⁶ McLeod born ca 1853 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
James McLeod---1850 Cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, No 805
James McLeod---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, No 635

Pike Co MO Deeds
William H. McLeod to Thornton G. Stark---Bk 33, p 76---1867-1875
James Stark by Comr. to James W. Stark, Henry W. Stark and James McLeod---Bk 62,
p 41---May 24, 1881

129
CHAPTER 12
JAMES⁴ HART STARK OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(James³, John²)

Born: July 30, 1792 Hutchinson, Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Jane Watts Aug. 22, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
She was the dau of John Watts and Elizabeth Jacoby.
She was born Aug. 22, 1797 and died July 30, 1882 Pike Co MO.
Other family sources say she died Dec. 29, 1882.

Died: May 22, 1873, age 80 years, 9 months, 22 days, Pike Co MO.

Children:

1. Henry Stark born Apr. 7, 1816 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Aug. 9, 1840 Illinois, drowned while fishing.

2. Thomas Stark
   Born: Apr. 17, 1817 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Matilda Griffith July 29, 1841 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Sept. 1, 1869 Pike Co MO.

3. John W. Stark
   Born: July 30, 1818 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Elizabeth Fry
   Died: July 21, 1872 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 13 for his children.

4. Eliza Stark
   Born: Jan. 21, 1820 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Bozman Boggess
   Died: 1900 Pike Co MO.
   No children.

5. James W. Stark
   Born: Oct. 21, 1821 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Catherine B. Schooler Dec. 15, 1842 Pike Co MO.
   Died: no data

6. Elizabeth Stark
   Born: May 4, 1823 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Elias Lewellyn Carroll Nov. 11, 1841 Pike Co MO.
   Died: 1902/1906 Pike Co MO.

7. William Stark
   Born: Nov. 6, 1824 Pike Co MO. Died in infancy.

8. Mary Stark
   Born: Jan. 14, 1826 Pike Co MO.
   Married: William H. Carroll Apr. 1, 1846 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Jan. 1895.

9. William Stark
   Born: Apr. 17, 1827 near Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
   Married: Cynthia Eliza Pharr Apr. 1st, 1853/54.
   Died: June/July 21, 1880 at "The Nursery" near Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
   Buried Old Antioch Cem, near Ashley, Pike Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 14 for his children.

10. Sarah Stark
    Born: Jan. 16/18, 1829 Pike Co MO.
    Married: Alfred McDowell Crow
    Died: Jan. 1863 CA.
JAMES HART STARK (James\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Children:

*11. Thornton Grimsley Stark
   Born: Dec. 10, 1830 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Lucinda Eidson Apr. 25, 1854 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Mar./May 11, 1888/1885 Eureka Springs, AR.
   Note: See Chapter 15 for his children.

*12. Susanna Stark
   Born: Aug. 11, 1832 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Isaac Newton Jump June 28, 1854.
   Died: Feb. 28, 1907.

*13. Lewis Washington Stark
   Born: Mar. 10, 1834 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Martha W. Whitledge Oct. 28, 1856 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Oct. 11, 1914 Windsor, Henry Co MO.

*14. Margaret Stark
   Born: Feb. 1, 1836 Pike Co MO.
   Married: James Washington Brown Mar. 7, 1855 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Oct. 7, 1911 Windsor, Henry Co MO. Buried Laurel Oak Cem, Pettis Co MO.

*15. Julia Ann Stark
   Born: Feb. 2, 1838 Pike Co MO.
   Married: 1. Elbert Nunn
   Died: Lived Brownwood, TX.

*16. Jane Stark
   Born: Jan. 30, 1840 Pike Co MO.
   Married: John Wilson
   Died: Jan. 1860 CO.

*17. Edward Bates Stark
   Born: May 16, 1842 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Mary Elizabeth Griffith Nov. 13, 1864.

Sources:
James Stark---1830 cen Pike Co MO---p 253
James Stark---1850 cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, p 222, No 828.
James Stark---1860 cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, No 1193.
James Stark---1870 cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, No 121.
Thornton Stark---1880 cen Pike Co MO---ED 131, p 16, l 43.

Note: Jane Stark, widow of James, was living with her son Thornton on the 1880 census.

"History of Pike Co MO"---Biographical Sketches
James W. Stark, son of James and Jane (Watt) Stark was born in Pike Co 7 miles west of Clarksville. His father and mother were both natives of Bourbon Co KY. They were married May 5, 1815, and in 1816 they moved to Pike Co and settled on the farm where our subject was born. They lived here until the death of Mr. Stark which was in May 1873. Mrs. Stark is still living and is in her 86th year. She lives with her daughter Susan who is the wife of Isaac Jump Esq. of Pike Co. The children of this family were 16 in number and all lived to be grown, and all but 1 married. The names were Henry, Thomas, John, Eliza, James W., Elizabeth, Mary, William, Sarah, Washington, Thornton, Susan, Margaret, Julia, Jane and Edward. Henry was drowned in ILL opposite Clarksville in 1816; he was about 25 years old. He was out with a fishing party and was taken with cramps and drowned before assistance reached him. Thomas, John and William died in Pike Co. Thornton died at Eureka Springs, AR where he had gone for his health. Sarah died in California, Jane in Colorado, Washington and Margaret
James Stark Jr., son of James Stark, had a definite flair for horticulture and at the age of 14 was doing a man's work in his father's extensive orchards. He saw service in the War of 1812 having enlisted at the age of 16 and been assigned to Gen. Andrew Jackson's army with whom he fought at the Battle of New Orleans.

In 1816 James Stark Jr. with his bride, Jane Watts of KY, set out for Missouri where upon arrival he was so impressed with the land and its fruit bearing possibilities that he settled in Pike Co. Establishing their new home near the present site of Louisiana, James returned to Kentucky the following spring where he filled his saddle-bags with apple scions from his father's orchards. Carrying them back to Missouri, he laid the foundation for the present Stark Brothers Nursery, probably the largest enterprise of its kind in the world. The first cultivated fruits in Missouri were grown from seeds and sprouts brought by the early pioneers from the east. At an earlier day, James' father had likewise carried scions from his father's plantation in Virginia to Kentucky. Later in life James was made a judge in Pike Co as his father had been in Kentucky. He died in 1873 at the age of 82 years having lived a long and useful life. His wife Jane survived him by 8 years and of their 17 children, all but 1 lived to maturity. His descendants have been prominently identified with the history of Missouri to the present day having occupied many important offices, even the Governorship of the state.

In 1810 and 1811 James Hart Stark was a member of a governmental surveying party led by Benson Whitledge, an Englishman. James Hart Stark, his wife and oldest son Henry Stark, then 6 months old, moved to Missouri in 1816, reaching Pike Co. Oct. 10th. His father-in-law, John Watts, and his family came at the same time. From 1810 to 1811 James Hart Stark was a county judge in Pike Co. He had the only commercial orchard in his section, some 45 or 50 acres. Northern buyers came each year and bought the crop of several thousand barrels. Only the finest apples went into the barrels. He lived a long, useful and prosperous life dying May 22, 1873. He retired in his usual health one night and was found dead in his bed the next morning. After the death of her husband, Jane Stark lived with her daughter, Mrs. Isaac M. Jump.

数据来源

在1810和1811年，詹姆斯·哈特·斯托克（James Hart Stark）是政府的一个勘测队的成员，由本森·惠特利奇（Benson Whitledge）领导，他是一位英国人。詹姆斯·哈特·斯托克、他的妻子和最年长的儿子亨利·斯托克，当时只有6个月大，于1816年搬到了密苏里州，抵达皮克县的皮克县。他的岳父约翰·沃茨，以及他的家人在同一年到达。从1810年到1811年，詹姆斯·哈特·斯托克是皮克县的县法官。他在他的地区拥有唯一的商业果园，大约45到50英亩。北方的买家每年都会来购买一到几千箱的苹果。只有最好的苹果会装进这些箱子。他过着漫长而有益的、繁荣的生活，在1873年5月22日去世。他在一个晚上身体状况良好地退役，第二天早上被发现死在床上。在丈夫去世后，简·斯托克和她的女儿，伊萨克·M·乔普（Isaac M. Jump）生活在一起。

"Liberty Tribune" Volume III
June 6, 1873. Judge Stark, one of the oldest and most estimable citizens of Pike Co, died suddenly of heart disease on Thursday last. He came from Bourbon Co KY in 1816 and was 81 years old.

"Missouri Miscellany" Vol. 5
Pike Co MO Probate Records #2, 1834–40—Will of John Watts—Written July 6, 1839
Wife: Elizabeth
Executors: Francis, Henry and Wm Watts. Wit.: Uriel Griffith, Henry Stark
Letters Testamentary Oct. 14, 1839 to Francis Watts and Wm Watts.
THOMAS\textsuperscript{5} STARK (James\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Apr. 17, 1817 Pike Co MO.

Married: Matilda Griffith (She was born ca 1825 MO)

Died: Sept. 1, 1849 Pike Co MO.

Children:
1. Elizabeth\textsuperscript{6} Stark born ca 1842 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Frank Barton
   Died: childbirth. One child died at birth with mother.

2. Henry\textsuperscript{6} T. Stark born Feb. 1847 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Julia Mulberry
   Died: no data. No children.

3. Susan A. Stark born Aug. 1849 Pike Co MO

Sources:
Matilda J. Stark—1850 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, p 223, No 838
Quintan Jump—1860 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, No 1192
Thomas J. Grimes—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—ED 81*, p 3, No 60

Notes: Henry T. and Susan A. Stark were living with Quintan Jump and wife Liardia on the 1860 census. Probably their mother Matilda had died. Henry T. Stark was living with his sister Susan A. and her husband Thomas J. Grimes on the 1900 census. He was unmarried at the time.

SUSAN\textsuperscript{6} A. STARK (Thomas\textsuperscript{5}, James\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Aug. 1849 Pike Co MO.

Married: Thomas Jefferson Grimes

Children:
1. William\textsuperscript{7} D. Grimes born Mar. 1884 Pike Co MO.

2. Thomas\textsuperscript{7} A. Grimes born Dec. 1892 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
Thomas J. Grimes—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—ED 81*, p 3, No 60

Note: On the 1900 census Thomas J. and Susa A.(Stark) Grimes state they had been married 32 years, had had 6 children, 5 of whom were living.

JAMES\textsuperscript{5} W. STARK (James\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Oct. 21, 1821 Pike Co MO.

Married: Catherine B. Schooler Dec. 15, 1842 Pike Co MO.
She was born Apr. 1823 KY.

Died: no data

Children:
1. Nancy\textsuperscript{6} Margaret Stark born ca 1845 Pike Co MO.

2. Sarah\textsuperscript{6} Elizabeth Stark born ca 1847 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Jan. 19, 1880.

3. William\textsuperscript{6} Henry Stark born 1850 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
James W. Stark—1850 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, p 236, No 1019.
James W. Stark—1860 Cen Pike Co MO—Buffalo Twp, No 640
James W. Stark—1870 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, No 47
Elizabeth Boyd—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, Clarksville, ED 86, p 7, L 88
JAMES W. STARK (James H., James3, John2)
Notes: Katherine B. Stark was boarding in the home of Elizabeth Boyd on the 1900 census.

"History of Pike Co MO", Biographical Sketches
James W. Stark, son of James and Jane (Watt) Stark, was born in Pike Co MO 7 miles west of Clarksville. He was married Dec. 15, 1842 to Miss Catharine B. Schooler. She was born in KY and came to Pike Co with her parents in 1828 when she was only 5 years old. They have had 3 children, Nancy Margaret, Sarah Elizabeth and William Henry. Nancy M. is the wife of Capt. Abijah Johns of Clarksville. They have 1 child, Harry S. Sarah Elizabeth died Jan. 19, 1880. William Henry is living on the farm where his father was born. He married Miss Margaret M. Elgin of Pike Co. They have 4 children living, George N., William D., Beulah C., and Ira O. and 2 dead, Leona and James Francis. Mr. Stark has been farming all his life until 1876 when he moved to Clarksville, and he now devotes his time to managing his property in Clarksville and his farms in the country adjoining.

NANCY MARGARET STARK (James W., James3, John2)
Born: ca 1845 Pike Co MO.
Married: Capt. Abijah Johns of Clarksville, MO.
Children:
1. Henry S. Johns

WILLIAM HENRY STARK (James W., James3, John2)
Born: 1850 Pike Co MO.
Married: Margaret M. Elgin
Children:
1. George N. Stark born ca 1872 Pike Co MO.
2. William D. Stark born ca 1876 Pike Co MO.
3. Beulah C. Stark born ca 1879 Pike Co MO.
4. Leona Stark
5. James Francis Stark
6. Ira O. Stark

ELIZABETH STARK (James H., James3, John2)
Born: May 4, 1823 Pike Co MO.
Married: Elias Lewellyn Carroll Nov. 11, 1841 Pike Co MO.
He was the brother of William H. Carroll who married Mary5 Stark.
He was born 1818 and died 1862.
Died: 1902/1906 Pike Co MO.
Children:
1. Elias6 Lewellyn Carroll Jr.
2. Henry5 Stark Carroll born ca 1844 Pike Co MO.
3. Edna5 Carroll born 1846 Pike Co MO.
4. John5 Eyers Carroll born ca 1848 Pike Co MO.
5. Laura6 Carroll born ca 1850 Pike Co MO.
ELIZABETH\(^5\) STARK (James\(^4\)H., James\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Children:
6. Calvin\(^6\) L. Carroll born ca 1852 Pike Co MO.
7. Hannibal\(^6\) W. Carroll born ca 1854 Pike Co MO.
8. Joseph\(^6\) C. Carroll born ca 1859 Pike Co MO.
9. Gertrude\(^6\) Carroll
10. Carroll died infancy.

Sources:
E. L. Carroll---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, No 598

MARY\(^5\) STARK (James\(^4\)H., James\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: Jan. 14, 1826 Pike Co MO.

Married: William H. Carroll Apr. 1, 1846 Pike Co MO.
He was the brother of Elias Lewellyn Carroll who married Elizabeth\(^5\) Stark.
He was born ca 1813 SC.

Died: Jan. 1898

Children:
1. Harriet\(^6\) Alabama Carroll born ca 1847 Pike Co MO.
2. Horace\(^6\) J. Carroll born ca 1848 Pike Co MO.
3. Ambrose\(^6\) Carroll born ca 1850 Pike Co MO.
4. Worth\(^6\) W. Carroll born ca 1852 Pike Co MO.
5. Susan\(^6\) Belle Carroll born ca 1855 Pike Co MO.
6. Effie\(^6\) J. Carroll born ca 1857 Pike Co MO.
7. Mary\(^6\) Mae Carroll born 1860 Pike Co MO.
8. Sarah/Sally\(^6\) Carroll

Sources:
William Carroll---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, No 601

SARAH\(^5\) STARK (James\(^4\)H., James\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: Jan. 16, 1829 Pike Co MO.

Married: Alfred McDowell Crow (He died 1884)

Died: Jan. 1863 CA.

1. Lilly\(^6\) Crow born Feb. 9, 1861 Carson City, NV.
   Married: Clarence\(^6\) McDowell Stark (William\(^5\), James\(^4\)H., James\(^3\), John\(^2\))
   Died: Feb. 17, 1944 Pike Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 11 for her children.
2. Edward\(^6\) Wehman Crow
3. Mae\(^6\) Crow
4. William\(^6\) Crow

"Stark Family Association", 1943
Lilly Crow Stark was born at Carson City, NV on Feb. 9, 1861. She was the daughter of Sarah Stark Crow who was born in Pike Co and Alfred McDowell Crow whose ancestors founded the first permanent white settlement west of the Alleghenies, Crow's Fort, on the present site of Danville, KY. He came to MO at an early age where his father settled at Ashley in Pike Co. With his 5 brothers, he west west with the
"Forty-niners" and for many years the family played an important part in the development of the livestock ranching business of early CA. Mrs. Stark's father was in the lumber business at Carson City, NV at the time of her birth, and from his mills came much of the lumber that went into the famous Comstock Lode at Virginia City. Some years later he moved to a ranch at Crow's Landing in the San Joaquin Valley of CA where his brothers also had large tracts of land. At the age of 13 Mrs. Stark entered Napa Seminary where she graduated before going to the University of CA at Berkeley where she was a member of the first co-educational class. She taught school for several years after leaving the University and on a trip to visit relatives in Louisiana, MO, she met Clarence McDowell Stark whom she married in 1885.

SUSANNA 5 STARK (James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Aug. 14, 1832 Pike Co MO.
Married: Isaac Newton Jump June 28, 1854.
He was the son of John Jump and Jane Moore.
He was born June 15, 1825 Bourbon Co KY and died July 26, 1897 Pike Co MO.
Died: Feb. 28, 1907 Pike Co MO.
Children:
1. James Marion Jump born ca 1855 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Lizzie Pickens Nov. 2, 1875 Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
2. Emma Jane Jump born ca 1857 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Duncan
3. John W. Jump born 1861 Pike Co MO.
4. Mary Virginia Jump born May 10, 1865 Pike Co MO.
Sources:
John Jump 1860 Cen Pike Co MO Buffalo Twp, No 656
Notes: Isaac and Susan Jump and family were living with his father John Jump on the 1860 census. Isaac Newton Jump came to Pike Co in 1844. He was later a farmer in Calumet Twp, Pike Co MO. James Marion Jump was in the livery business in Louisiana, Pike Co MO in 1883.

JOHN 6 W. JUMP (Susanna 5 Stark, James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: 1861 Pike Co MO.
Married: Anna Isgrig Miller
Died: he was of League City, TX.
Children:
1. Anna7 Jump married W. B. Gray.

MARY 6 VIRGINIA JUMP (Susanna 5 Stark, James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: May 10, 1865 Pike Co MO.
Married: Jefferson Davis Hostetter, of Bowling Green, MO, Jan. 1, 1885.
   He was born Nov. 13, 1861.
Died: Oct. 7, 1928 Bowling Green, MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.
MARY VIRGINIA JUMP (Susanna\textsuperscript{5} Stark, James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3} , John\textsuperscript{2} )

Children:
1. Lily\textsuperscript{7} Sue Hostetter born Dec. 19, 1885 Bowling Green, MO.
   Married: John Hardwick Haley (He was born June 13, 1882 Louisiana, Pike Co MO. He was the son of Frank C. Haley and Mary Jane Hardwick.

   Children:
   1. John\textsuperscript{8} Hardwick Haley born July 26, 1912 Bowling Green, MO.
   2. Susanna\textsuperscript{9} Haley born Aug. 17, 1914 Bowling Green, MO.
   3. J. D. Hostetter Haley born Aug. 11, 1918 Bowling Green, MO.
   4. Mary\textsuperscript{8} Virginia Haley born July 20, 1920 Bowling Green, MO.
   5. Frank\textsuperscript{8} Kingston Haley born Mar. 15, 1926 Bowling Green, MO.

LEWIS\textsuperscript{5} WASHINGTON STARK (James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3} , John\textsuperscript{2} )

Born: Mar. 10, 1834 Pike Co MO.

Married: Martha W. Whitledge Oct. 28, 1856 Pike Co MO.
   She was the dau of Thomas Benson Whitledge and Christiana Jane Jacoby.
   She was born Oct. 18, 1836 and died May 30, 1923 Windsor, Henry Co MO.

Died: Oct. 11, 1911 Windsor, Henry Co MO.

Children:
1. Augusta\textsuperscript{6} Belle Stark born July 22, 1857 Pettis Co MO.
2. Cora\textsuperscript{6} Lee Stark born Dec. 11, 1859 Pettis Co MO.
   Married: William Alfred Shelton
   No children.
3. Lewis\textsuperscript{6} Whitledge Stark born Feb. 13, 1863 Pettis Co MO.
   Did not marry.
4. Martha\textsuperscript{6} W. Stark born May 21, 1865 Pettis Co MO.
5. Susanna\textsuperscript{6} Hamilton Stark born Dec. 1, 1867 Pettis Co MO.
   Died: Sept. 23, 1869 Pettis Co MO.
6. Christiana\textsuperscript{6} Jane Stark born July 18, 1871 Pettis Co MO.
7. Thomas\textsuperscript{5} Whitledge Stark born Nov. 17, 1874 Pettis Co MO.
   Died: Nov. 19, 1876 Pettis Co MO.

Notes: Lewis Washington Stark was a partner with his father in the Nursery until 1857 when he and his wife moved to Pettis Co MO. He settled on several government land patents given his father for service in the War of 1812. Other lands he paid $1.25 an acre for. He brought buds and slips with which to start a Nursery in his new home and supplied the new country with fruit trees. The Civil War ended this enterprise. In the war he was a captain of the state guards and was not in the regular army. In 1883 the Citizen's Bank of Windsor was organized, and he was elected President which office he held each succeeding year the rest of his life. In 1891 he rented his farm and moved to the nearest town of Windsor.

AUGUSTA\textsuperscript{6} BELLE STARK (Lewis\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3} , John\textsuperscript{2} )

Born: July 22, 1857 Pettis Co MO.

Married: Joseph Mackey Pepper Dec. 18, 1877 near Windsor, Henry Co MO.
   He was the son of Joseph Samuel Pepper and Audrey Mackey.
   He was born Oct. 30, 1855 near Clarksville, MO.
AUGUSTA BELLE STARK (Lewis W., James H., James, John)

Children:
2. Joseph Louis Stark Pepper born Apr. 23, 1880 Clarksville, MO.
3. Mattie Belle Pepper born Aug. 23, 1882 Clarksville, MO.
5. Audrey Mackey Pepper born Nov. 26, 1893. Married: Theo A. Klaseen
6. Cora Virginia Pepper born Dec. 21, 1899 Windsor, Henry Co MO.

MARTHA W. STARK (Lewis W., James H., James, John)

Born: May 21, 1865 Pettis Co MO.
Married: Dr. CharlesArthur Draper Oct. 19, 1896 Windsor, Henry Co MO.
Children:

"Stark Family Association", 1935
Ralph Clayton Draper, son of Dr. and Mrs. Charles Arthur Draper, of Palo Alto, CA, was married May 11, 1935 to Miss Constance Kinney, at the country home of her mother, Mrs. William B. Kinney, at Distant Shore, Red Bank, NJ. Mrs. Draper is the granddaughter of the late former Governor Franklin Murphy of NJ, and of Thomas T. Kinney, owner and publisher of the old North Daily Advertiser of NJ.

CHRISTIANA JANE STARK (Lewis W., James H., James, John)

Born: July 18, 1871 Pettis Co MO.
Married: Philip Hay Kilpatrick
Children:

MARGARET STARK (James H., James, John)

Born: Feb. 1, 1836 Pike Co MO.
Married: James Washington Brown Mar. 7, 1855 Pike Co MO.
He was the son of Parson Brown and Orpha Jane Boggess.
He was born 1831 Clarksville, MO and died 1906 Windsor, Henry Co MO.
Died: Oct. 7, 1911 Windsor, Henry Co MO. Buried Laurel Oak Cem, Pettis Co MO.
Children:
MARGARET 5 STARK (James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Children:
   Married: Augusta Erwin
   Died: 1925. Buried Denver, CO.
5. Orpha Jane Brown born Nov. 22, 1871 Pettis Co MO.
   Died: lived 1929 WY.
   Married: Lucretia Wilson 1901.
   Died: lived 1929 WY.
7. Margaret Leonie Brown born Mar. 20, 1879 Pettis Co MO.
   Married: A. D. Lancy in MT.
   Died: lived 1929 WA.

JULIA 5 ANN STARK (James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Feb. 2, 1838 Pike Co MO.
Married: 1. Elbert Nunn
   Died: lived brownwood, TX.
Children by first husband:
1. Edward 6 Nunn
2. Frank 6 Nunn
3. Carrie 6 Nunn
4. Elbert Nunn Jr.
Children by second husband:
5. Howard 6 Wilson

JANE 5 STARK (James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 30, 1840 Pike Co MO.
Married: John Wilson (He was born ca 1832 KY)
Died: Jan. 1880 CO.
Children:
1. Hattie 6 Wilson
2. Thomas 6 Wilson
3. Lottie 6 Wilson
4. Bell 6 Wilson
5. Walter 6 Wilson
Sources:
John Wilson---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, No 1248

EDWARD 5 BATES STARK (James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: May 16, 1842 Pike Co MO.
Married: Mary Elizabeth Griffith Nov. 13, 1864.
She was born June 10, IoH2 MO and died June 5, 1903 El Paso CO CO.
EDWARD BATES STARK (James, James, John)
Children:
1. Noah° Ernest Stark born Oct. 13, 1866 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Mildred S. McClone June 27, 1905 El Paso Co CO.
   She was born Dec. 30, 1874 and died Nov. 11, 1934 Colorado Springs, CO.
2. James Howard Stark born June 29, 1869 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
James Stark—1870 Cen Pike Co MO—Calumet Twp, No 124-120
Notes: Edward Bates Stark and his family were living in the household of his father James Stark on the 1870 census. Edward B. Stark left Louisiana, MO and crossed the plains about 1872 in a covered wagon. They settled in eastern Colorado homesteading the land in the vicinity of what is now Ellicot, El Paso Co CO. James Howard Stark sold his portion of "the ranch" and was active in the gold fields of Cripple Creek at the turn of the century. Edward B. and his other son, Noah Ernest, continued living in the country. Edward B.'s wife Mary Elizabeth died there in 1903. Edward B. Stark later sold his part of "the ranch" and came to live with his son James Howard in Colorado Springs until his death in 1910. Noah Ernest Stark married Mildred S. McClone in 1905 while living near Ellicot. She was a school teacher in that area. They continued to live there until 1925 when they moved to Colorado Springs. Mildred, wife of Noah Ernest, died in 1931 and after her death, Noah Ernest moved to the home of his brother James Howard where he lived until his death in 1939.

JAMES HOWARD STARK (Edward, James, James, John)
Born: June 29, 1909 Pike Co MO.
Married: Beulah V. DeGraff Feb. 26, 1905 Colorado Springs, CO.
   She was born Aug. 19, 1880 and died Dec. 12, 1968 Colorado Springs, CO.
Children:
1. Mary° May Stark born Aug. 29, 1906 El Paso Co CO.
   Died: May 23, 1917 Colorado Springs, CO. Buried Evergreen Cem, Colorado Springs, CO.
2. Pauline° Virginia Stark born July 6, 1908 El Paso Co CO.
3. Helen° Virginia Stark born May 1911 Colorado Springs, El Paso Co CO.
   Married: 1. James G. Roddy June 1943. (He was missing in action Jan. 1944)
   Lives: Los Angeles, CA.
Notes: James Howard Stark in 1909 became Night Captain of Colorado Springs Police force and later became Chief of Police in 1911. In 1917 he resigned to enter a Real Estate Agency. In 1922 he became a member of El Paso Co Sheriff's Dept. until his death in 1924 due to a heart condition.

PAULINE VIRGINIA STARK (James, Edward, James, James, John)
Born: July 6, 1908 El Paso Co CO.
Married: John Thomas 1939. (He died 1949)
Lives: Colorado Springs, CO.
PAULINE 7 VIRGINIA STARK (James 6 H., Edward 5 B., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Children: 8
1. Virginia Thomas born 1943 Colorado Springs, CO.
   Married: Philip Limina 1968.
   Children:
   Children:

HELEN 7 VIRGINIA STARK (James 6 H., Edward 5 B., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: May 1911 Colorado Springs, El Paso Co CO.
Lives: Canoga Park, CA.
Children:
   Children:
CHAPTER 13

JOHN W. STARK OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(James H., James3, John2)

Born: July 30, 1818 Pike Co MO.

Married: Elizabeth Fry
(She was born June 2, 1822 MO and died Dec. 31, 1899 Pike Co MO)

Died: July 24, 1872 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO (off County D
between Louisiana and Dover, MO)

Children:

1. Margaret Jane Stark
   Born: ca 181*1 Pike Co MO.
   Died: no data

2. Mary Elizabeth Stark
   Born: ca 1844 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Frank Barton
   Died: no data

3. Helen Frances Stark
   Born: Apr. 8, 1847 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Walker Stuart
   Died: no data

4. Edwin Ruthvan Stark
   Born: Feb. 1849 Pike Co MO.
   Married: 1. Belle Ogden
           2. Belle Hostetter
   Died: no data

5. Susan Emily Stark
   Born: ca 1851 Pike Co MO.
   Married: John B. Stark (Thomas5, Thomas4, James3, John2)
   Died: Mar. 1874 Pike Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 10 on Thomas4 Stark for her children.

6. Henry W. Stark
   Born: Aug. 1853 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Bettie A. Ogden
   Died: no data

7. Eliza Lucretia Stark
   Born: ca 1856 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Austin Smith
   Died: no data

8. Marion Francis Stark
   Born: June 28, 1858 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Zulima S. Duncan Nov. 27, 1878.
   Died: 1911

9. Sarah Alice Stark
   Born: ca 1861 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Rod Norton
   Died: no data

10. Louella Frazier Stark
    Born: ca 1864 Pike Co MO.
    Married: Dick Smith
    Died: no data
JOHN\textsuperscript{5} W. STARK (James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Sources:
John W. Stark---1850 Cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, p 223, No 8\#6
John W. Stark---1860 Cen Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, No 1194
John W. Stark---1870 Cen Pike Co MO---No 2\#6
Elizabeth Stark---1880 Pike Co MO---Calumet Twp, ED 133, p 12, L 42

Pike Co MO Deeds
Samuel Pepper to John W. Stark---Bk J, p 568---Jan. 3, 1848
James Stark to John W. Stark---Bk L, p 33---June 21, 1849
T. Limerick to John W. Stark---Bk W, p 195---1857-67
James Stark to John W. Stark---Bk 28, p 396---1857-67
John A. Smith to John W. Stark---Bk 38, p 314---1867-75
James Stark to John W. Stark---Bk 39, p 227---1867-75
Robert Y. Smith to John W. Stark---Bk 38, p 420---1867-75

MARGARET\textsuperscript{6} JANE STARK (John\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: ca 1811 Pike Co MO
Married: Thomas Forsythe McIlroy Feb. 3, 1859. (She was his 4th wife)
He was born July 20, 1820 and died Nov. 27, 1909.
Died: no data
Children:
*1. Henry Thomas McIlroy born Dec. 25, 1859 Pike Co MO.
*2. Ella A. McIlroy born Dec. 30, 1861 Pike Co MO.
*3. William Stark McIlroy born Jan. 6, 1864 Pike Co MO.
*4. Elizabeth Lee McIlroy born May 27, 1866 Pike Co MO.

HENRY\textsuperscript{7} THOMAS McILROY (Margaret\textsuperscript{6} J. Stark, John\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 25, 1859 Pike Co MO.
Married: Hattie Scholl Nov. 23, 1882.
Died: Apr. 3, 1905.
Children:
1. Wilmer Lee McIlroy born Dec. 9, 1886.
   Married: Julia Elizabeth Whiteside June 28, 1930 Bowling Green, MO.
   Children:

ELLA\textsuperscript{7} A. McILROY (Margaret\textsuperscript{6} J. Stark, John\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 30, 1861 Pike Co MO.
Married: Robert Fry of Perry, MO.
Children:
1. Elizabeth McIlroy Fry of Perry, MO.
   Married: Dulcie Moore
WILLIAM 7 STARK MCILOROY (Margaret 6 J. Stark, John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Born: Jan. 6, 1864 Pike Co MO.
Married: Anna Pickens or Jordan (She died 1958)
Died: 1929.
Children:
1. Mary 8 Elizabeth Mcllroy born Feb. 26, 1893.
   Married: Ramon Carroll
2. Thomas William Mcllroy born Jan. 27, 1903 near Clarksville, MO. (He was a Judge)

ELIZABETH 7 LEE MCILOROY (Margaret 6 J. Stark, John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Born: May 27, 1866 Pike Co MO.
Married: William Theodore Hope Nov. 17, 1886.
Children:
1. McIlroy 8 Hope born Aug. 20, 1887.
   Married: Helen Tiffany Fitzpatrick
2. Mary Margaret Hope born Dec. 18, 1891.
   Married: Mark M. McCormick
3. Catherine Elizabeth Hope born Dec. 27, 1903.
   Married: James B. Frazier Jr., Congressman
   Children:

Notes: Other sources give a son Ray Hope who worked for the New York Times, had no children and died 1961. He might be the same person as McIlroy Hope. Other sources give a daughter May Hope who never married and lived Nashville, TN.

HELEN 6 FRANCES STARK (John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Born: Apr. 8, 1847 Pike Co MO.
Married: Walker Stuart
Died: no data
Children:
1. John 7 A. Stuart
2. Edward 7 Stuart
3. Allie 7 Mae Stuart married Alfred Waterson.
   Children:
   1. Helen Waterson married Malone Gill of Monroe City, MO.

EDWIN 6 RUTHVAN STARK (John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Born: Feb. 1849 Pike Co MO.
Married: 1. Belle Ogden
       2. Belle Hostetter
Died: no data
Children:
1. Mable 7 E. Stark born June 1881 CO, probably El Paso Co.
EDWIN 6 RUTHVAN STARK (John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Children:
Sources:

HENRY 6 W. STARK (John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Aug. 1853 Pike Co MO.
Married: Bettie A. Ogden (She was born Nov. 1852 MO)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Maze 7 B. Stark (daughter) born ca 1878 Pike Co MO.
2. Catia 7 L. Stark born ca 1879 Pike Co MO.
3. Henry 7 C. Stark born Nov. 1883 Pike Co MO.
Sources:

MARION 6 FRANCIS STARK (John 5 W., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: June 28, 1858 Pike Co MO.
Married: Zulima S. Duncan Nov. 27, 1878 by Dr. J. F. Cook.
She was the dau of William C. and Mary Duncan. She was born Dec. 28, 1859 and died 1918.
Died: 1911
Children:
2. Rex 7 Duncan Stark born Sept. 15, 1885 Elbert Co CO.
Source:
Elizabeth Stark—1880 Cen Pike Co MO---ED 133, p 12, L 42, Calumet Twp.
Notes: Marion Francis Stark left Missouri in his late teens for the west hoping to cure a touch of lung trouble. While in the west he roamed Wyoming, Colorado and New Mexico riding the range and punching cows. During that time he became interested in gold hunting in Cripple Creek, Colorado. When he was 20 he went back to Louisiana, Missouri and married Zulima S. Duncan. They were living in the household of his mother Elizabeth on the 1880 census. After 1880 Marion Francis Stark settled in Colorado Springs, Colorado but spent a great deal of his time in Cripple Creek where he had a major interest in the Raven mine. At one time the miners were striking, and Marion Francis Stark rode off for Cripple Creek with his double holsters holding colt revolvers strapped to his hips. He rode into Cripple Creek and quelled the strike at his mine without firing a shot. Later on in his life he became a stock broker with his partner Mr. Dalaverne.
REX\textsuperscript{7} DUNCAN STARK (Marion\textsuperscript{6} F., John\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Sept. 15, 1885 Elbert Co CO.

Married: Agnes Liddell Felt Sept. 12, 1907.

Died: 1977 Florida

Children:

1. Francis \textsuperscript{8} Marion Stark (daughter) born Aug. 15, 1908. Died: 1949.
   Married: William R. Scull
   Children:
   1. John\textsuperscript{9} Duncan Scull

2. Dorothy \textsuperscript{8} Duncan Stark born Sept. 4, 1910.
   Married: Joe Wood Boulware of Perry, MO Mar. 4, 1933.
   Children:
   1. Marijo \textsuperscript{9} Boulware born 1935. Married: Dr. Louis J. Roempke. Lives Beaufort, SC.
   2. Joady \textsuperscript{9} Stark Boulware born 1938.
   Married: Jeffry Close Perrett

Notes: Rex Duncan Stark went to Salt Lake City to work in the Utah Ice and Storage plant, one of the businesses that his father was interested in. While there he met and married Agnes Liddell Felt. About 1925 he moved to Beverly Hill, CA. During the second World War he joined the 9th Service command, Salt Lake, as an army engineer. At the end of the war he was highly commended for the engineering problems he solved in various army camps in California, Nevada and Arizona.

LOUELLA\textsuperscript{6} FRAZIER STARK (John\textsuperscript{5} W., James\textsuperscript{4} H., James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: ca 1864 Pike Co MO.

Married: Dick Smith

Died: no data

Children:

1. Ralph\textsuperscript{7} Smith died during hazing accident at college

2. Maude\textsuperscript{7} Smith

3. Eliza\textsuperscript{7} Smith

4. Charlotte\textsuperscript{7} Smith
CHAPTER 14

WILLIAM 5 STARK OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(James4 H., James3, John2)

Born: Apr. 17, 1827 near Louisiana, Pike Co MO.

Married: Cynthia Eliza Pharr Apr. 18, 1853/54.
She was the dau of Samuel Pharr and Margaret Gourley. Samuel Pharr was a Presbyterian minister and resided Ashley, MO.
She was born Nov. 14, 1835 near Ashley, MO and died Jan. 30, 1881 at "The Nursery" near Louisiana, Pike Co MO.

Died: June/July 21, 1880 at "The Nursery" near Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
Both buried Old Antioch Cem, near Ashley, Pike Co MO.

Children:
1. Clarence McDowell Stark
   Born: May 22, 1855 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Lilly Sarah Crow 1885. (Sarah5 Stark, James4 H., James3, John2)
   Died: 1911 Pike Co MO.

2. Edgar Winfred Stark
   Born: Nov. 19, 1856 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Martha/Mattie Johnston June 15, 1887 Clarksville, Pike Co MO.
   Died: May 28, 1935 Pike Co MO.

3. Eva Mabel Stark
   Born: Apr. 16, 1858 Pike Co MO.
   Married: John Edwin Forgey Sept. 24, 1891.
   Died: no data.

4. William Pharr Stark
   Born: Mar. 16, 1861/1862 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Lucy Harvey

5. Margaret Stark
   Born: May 9, 1865 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Pascal Davis Williamson May 10, 1888 Pike Co MO.
   Died: no data.

6. Hamilton Stark died infancy.

Sources:
William Stark--1860 Cen Pike Co MO--Buffalo Twp, No 628

CLARENCE 6 MCDOWELL STARK (William5, James4 H., James3, John2)

Born: May 22, 1855 Pike Co MO.

Married: Lilly Sarah Crow 1885.
She was the dau of Alfred McDowell Crow and Sarah5 Stark (James4 H., James3, John2). She was born Feb. 9, 1861 Carson City, NV and died Feb. 17, 1943 Louisiana, Pike Co MO.

Died: 1911 Pike Co MO.

Children:
1. Lloyd Crow Stark born Nov. 23, 1887 Pike Co MO.
2. Willela T. Stark born Jan. 11, 1889 Littleton, CO.
3. Paul Clarence Stark born July 20, 1891 Pike Co MO.

Sources:
Clarence M. Stark--1900 Cen Pike Co MO--ED 82, No 75, Louisiana
CLARENCE MCDOWELL STARK (William, James H., James, John)
Notes: Living with Clarence and Lilly Stark and their 3 children on the 1900 census were Max J. Crow and Harold C. Crow.

"Stark Family Association", 1943
Lilly Crow Stark met Clarence McDowell Stark on a trip to visit relatives in Louisiana, MO. He was the discoverer of the Stark Delicious apple and was for many years President of Stark Brothers Nurseries. She lived to see one of her sons, Lloyd Crow Stark, Commanding a Regiment of Artillery in the Argonne, and later to become Governor of MO. Her other son, Paul C. Stark, as President of the National Victory Garden movement in the United States, is performing an outstanding service in aiding the war effort in the present World War. Her 3 grandsons are in the military service of their country in this war. Her daughter, Wilhelma Stark Unsell, 6 granddaughters, and 4 great-grandchildren also survive her. Death came after a brief illness at the Pike Co Hospital in Louisiana, MO Feb. 17, 1943.

LLOYD CROW STARK (Clarence, William, James H., James, John)
Born: Nov. 23, 1887 Pike Co MO.

Married: 1. Margaret Stickney of Baltimore, MD. (She died Oct. 12, 1930)
2. Katherine Lemoine Perkins Nov. 23, 1935. She was of St. Louis, MO.

Died: Sept. 17, 1972 St. Louis, MO.

Children by first wife:

Married: 1. 
2. Mirta from Chile, South America.

No children.

Children by second wife:

"Stark Family Association", 1947
Lloyd Stickney Stark Jr., son of the late Lt. Commander Lloyd Stickney Stark, graduated from St. Louis Country Day School, St. Louis, MO, this spring and will enter Cornell University next fall to major in Horticulture. He is the grandson of former Governor Lloyd C. Stark, Chairman of the Board of Stark Brothers Nurseries and Orchards Co., Louisiana, MO.

Note: Lloyd Crow Stark was Governor of the State of Missouri 1937-41.

LLOYD STICKNEY STARK (Lloyd, Clarence, William, James H., James, John)
Born: Sept. 20, 1909.

Married: Dorcas Berry
Died: Mar. 19, 1946.
Children:
1. Lloyd Stickney Stark Jr. born ca 1930.

MARY MURRAY SPOTSWOOD STARK (Lloyd 7 C., Clarence 6 M., William 5, James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1936.
Married: Richard Eli Strassner
Children:
1. Anne9 Lemoine Strassner born 1955 St. Louis, MO.
2. Peter9 Stark Strassner born 1958 St. Louis, MO.

KATHERINE LEMOINE STARK (Lloyd 7 C., Clarence 6 M., William 5, James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1937.
Married: Richard Clark Bull
Children:

WILLELA T. STARK (Clarence 6 M., William 5, James 4 H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 14, 1889 Littleton, CO.
Married: Joseph Bryson Unsell Dec. 4, 1912. (He was born 1880 and died 1936)
Living May 1980.
Children:
1. Virginia8 Stark Unsell born Nov. 20, 1920 St. Louis, MO.
   Children:

PAUL CLARENCE STARK (Clarence 6 M., William 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)
Born: July 20, 1891 Pike Co MO.
Married: Theodosia Armstrong Barnett Sept. 9, 1916 St. Louis, MO.
Died: Oct. 28, 1974 St. Louis, MO.
Children:
   Married: James Fitzmorris May 3, 1941 Pike Co MO.

HELEN BARNETT STARK (Paul 7 C., Clarence 6 M., William 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)
Born: July 2, 1920.
Married: 1. Alfred Lee Shapleigh Dec. 31, 1941 St. Louis, MO.
Children by first husband:
1. Alfred9 Lee Shapleigh born 1943.
PAUL CLARENCE STARK JR. (Paul C.Sr., Clarence M., William, James, James, John)


Married: 1. Janet May Mar. 6, 1941 CA. 2. ______ ______

Children by first wife:
1. Sally May Stark born 1942.
   Married: 1. John Ebbs
   2. Fred Kull


   Married: Caren Diane Teaster July 8, 1972.

EDGAR WINFRED STARK (William, James, James, John)

Born: Nov. 19, 1856 Pike Co MO.

Married: Martha/Mattie Johnston June 15, 1887 Clarksville, Pike Co MO.
She was the dau of Thornton Johnston and Sarah Ann Thomas.
She was born Apr. 14, 1863/1867 and died July 1/2, 1925.

Died: May 28, 1935 Pike Co MO.

Children:
1. Martha Winfred Stark born Sept. 5, 1891 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Elizabeth Harris June 12, 1923. (She was born Mar. 22, 1903)
   She was the dau of Frank Harris of Columbia, MO.
   Died: May 22, 1953 St. Louis, MO.

No children.

MARTHA WINFRED STARK (Edgar, William, James, James, John)

Born: Sept. 5, 1891 Pike Co MO.

Married: Walter Cyrus Logan Oct. 14, 1914 Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
He was the son of John Logan Jr. and Alice Park Helm.
He was born Sept. 20, 1885 Hannibal, MO.

Died: July 24, 1925 Hannibal, MO.

Children:
   Married: Farrell Chesley Toombs Nov. 1939 Hannibal, MO.
   Children:
   1. Gail Toombs born June 6, 1943.
2. John Logan born Apr. 6, 1918 Hannibal, MO.

Sources:
"Stark Family Association", 1946
Mrs. Farrell Toombs, dau of Mr. and Mrs. W. C. Logan of Hannibal, MO, is living in Toronto, Canada. Her husband is a member of the faculty in the Institute of Human Relations, University of Toronto. She is the former Martha Stark Logan, is a granddaughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. Edgar Stark of Louisiana, MO.
JOHN LOGAN (Martha W. Stark, Edgar W., William J., James H., James, John)
Born: Apr. 6, 1918 Hannibal, MO.
Married: Mary Alice Woodward June 2, 1947 Miami Beach, FL.
She was born July 29, 1921 Atlanta, GA.
Children:
2. Walter Cyrus Logan born June 5, 1952 Hannibal, MO.
   Married: Cynthia Ann Dietrich June 7, 1975 Fort Worth, TX.
Sources:
"Stark Family Association", 1947
John Logan of Hannibal, MO and Miss Mary Alice Woodward, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. M. L. Woodward of Miami Beach, FL were married June 2, 1947. Mr. Logan is the only son of Mr. and Mrs. W. C. Logan. They will make their home in Louisiana, MO where Mr. Logan is a member of the firm of Stark Brothers Nurseries and Orchards Co.

EVA MABEL STARK (William J., James H., James, John)
Born: Apr. 16, 1858 Pike Co MO.
Married: John Edwin Forgey Sept. 24, 1891.
He was the son of Andrew Forgey and Mary Ann Grimes.
He was born Oct. 15, 1827 Paynesville, MO and died May 27, 1899.
Eva Mabel Stark was his second wife.
Died: no data
Children:
1. William Stark Forgey born July 26, 1892 Paynesville, MO.
   Married: Minnette Odom Simmons Oct. 8, 1914 St. Louis, MO.
   Children:

WILLIAM PHARR STARK (William J., James H., James, John)
Born: Mar. 16, 1861/62 Pike Co MO.
Married: Lucy Harvey (She was born Sept. 1865 MO)
Children:
1. William H. Stark born Sept. 1886 Pike Co MO.
2. Amy Stark born Sept. 1889 Pike Co MO.
3. Isabelle Stark born Sept. 1897 Pike Co MO.
Sources:
W. P. Stark---1900 Gen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, Louisiana, ED 83, p 22, L 94.

MARGARET STARK (William J., James H., James, John)
Born: May 9, 1865 Pike Co MO.
Married: Pascal Davis Williamson May 10, 1888 Pike Co MO.
He was the son of Pascal King Williamson and Maria Davis.
He was born June 21, 1865.
Children:
   Married: Claude Hancock Brown.
   Lived: Los Angeles, CA.
CHAPTER 15

THORNTON⁵ GRIMSLEY STARK OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(James⁴ H., James³, John²)

Born: Dec. 10, 1830 Pike Co MO.

Married: Lucinda Eidson Apr. 25, 1854 Pike Co MO.
She was the dau of Hayden Eidson and Rhodes.
She was born Oct. 21, 1830 KY and died Nov. 31, 1919 Pike Co MO.

Died: Mar./May 4, 1882/1885 Eureka Springs, AR where he had gone because of failing health.

Children:

1. James Ovid Stark
   Born: Aug. 17, 1855 Pike Co MO.
   Married: 1. Mary Kathryn Miller
              2. Ada Mary Buffum ca 1897 Pike Co MO.
   Died: Nov. 21, 1927 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.

2. Edward Homer Stark
   Born: Dec. 1856 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Louisa Duncan ca 1879.
   Died: Oct. 8, 1916 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.

3. Eugene Washington Stark
   Born: Aug. 8, 1865 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Ann Wright Withrow
   Died: June 15, 1909

Sources:
T. J. Stark—1860 Cen Pike Co MO—Buffalo Twp, No 634
Thornton Stark—1870 Cen Pike Co MO—Buffalo Twp, p 53, No 456
Thornton Stark—1880 Cen Pike Co MO—ED 131, p 16, L 43
Pike Co MO Deeds
John A. Thomas to Thornton Stark—Bk 28, p 381, 1857-1867
William H. McLeod to Thornton G. Stark—Bk 33, p 76, 1867-1875.
Duncan to Thornton G. Stark—Bk 36, p 52, 1867-1875.
Thornton G. Stark to Joseph G. Allison—Bk 39, p 190, 1867-1875
Notes: Thornton Grimsley Stark built a fine country home in Pike Co. He had large farming interests and planted and maintained extensive orchards.

JAMES⁶ OVID STARK (Thornton⁵ G., James⁴ H., James³, John²)

Born: Aug. 17, 1855 Pike Co MO.

Married: 1. Mary Kathryn Miller
   She was born Dec. 7, 1856 and died Sept. 25, 1894.
   2. Ada Mary Buffum ca 1897 Pike Co MO.
   She was born Feb. 5, 1862 and died Dec. 29, 1963, 100 years old.
   She married (1) David Stewart.

Died: Nov. 21, 1927 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.
Children by first wife:

1. Ora⁷ Miller Stark born Apr. 15, 1878 Pike Co MO.

2. Frances⁷ Lucinda Stark born June 21, 1880 Pike Co MO.


Children by second wife:

1. Mary⁸ Roxana Stark born Dec. 1, 1898 Pike Co MO.
ORA MILLER STARK (James 6, Thornton 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: Apr. 15, 1878 Pike Co MO.

Married: 1. Lenneaus Lee Hunt of Boone Co MO.
    2. Riddaway of Columbia, MO.

Died: June 12, 1960.

Children by first husband:
1. Ovid Stark Hunt born Feb. 9, 1901.
   Died: Sept. 11, 1921.
   Married: Earl F. Watts
   Children:
   2. Earl Watts Jr. lived Gainsville, FL.

FRANCES LUCINDA STARK (James 6, Thornton 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: June 21, 1880 Pike Co MO.


Died: no data

Children:
1. Margaret Kathryn Mantiply born June 19, 1904.
   Married: Paulk/Pauk

THORNTON GRIMSLEY STARK (James 6, Thornton 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: Mar. 18, 1882 Pike Co MO.

Married: Lenna D. Hultz June 8, 1909.

Died: Nov. 17, 1970

Children:

MARY ROXANA STARK (James 6, Thornton 5, James 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: Dec. 1, 1898 Pike Co MO.

Married: Henry Roberts Burns 1919 Pike Co MO.

He was born Feb. 19, 1894 and died Sept. 4, 1978 Pike Co MO.

Died: living 1980 Pike Co MO.

Children:
   Did not marry.
3. Ada Buffum Burns born July 14, 1927 Pike Co MO.
4. Etta Blackwell Burns born Jan. 25, 1932 Pike Co MO.
5. Mary Washburn Burns born Mar. 21, 1934 Pike Co MO.
HENRY ROBERTS BURNS JR. (Mary R. Stark, James 0., Thornton G., James H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 17, 1921 Pike Co MO.
Married: Izelle LaVaune Benoy
Children:

ADA BUFFUM BURNS (Mary R. Stark, James 0., Thornton G., James H., James 3, John 2)
Born: July 14, 1927 Pike Co MO.
Married: Arthur Richard Crampton, MD
Children:

ETTA BLACKWELL BURNS (Mary R. Stark, James 0., Thornton G., James H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 25, 1932 Pike Co MO.
Married: Donald Wayne Peters
Children:
   Married: William Gamlin

MARY WASHBURN BURNS (Mary R. Stark, James 0., Thornton G., James H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Mar. 21, 1934 Pike Co MO.
Married: Francis Gabbert Luke
Children:

EDWARD HOMER STARK (Thornton G., James H., James 3, John 2)
Born: Dec. 1858 Pike Co MO.
Married: Louisa Duncan ca 1879.
Died: Oct. 8, 1916 Pike Co MO. Buried Stark Cem, Pike Co MO.
Children:
1. Mamie Stark born July 1879 Pike Co MO.
   Died: 1917 of influenza.
EDWARD 6 HOMER STARK (Thornton 5 G., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Children:
2. Anna 7 L. Stark born Oct. 1881 Pike Co MO.
   Married: J. Freeman Culver
   No children.

Sources:
E. H. Stark---1900 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, Louisiana, ED 83, p 9, L 70  

EUGENE 6 WASHINGTON STARK (Thornton 5 G., James 4 H., James 3, John 2)

Born: Aug. 8, 1865 Pike Co MO.
Married: Ann Wright Withrow. (She was born Jan. 19, 1867)
Died: June 15, 1909.
Children:
1. Thomas 7 Withrow Stark born Apr. 1891 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Alice True, widow of Baker.
   Died: 1943.
   No children.
2. Lawrence 7 Eidson Stark born Sept. 2, 1893 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Marie Antoinette Dickinson July 31, 1933 Louisiana, Pike Co MO.
   No children.
3. Edwin 7 Jackson Stark born Sept. 28, 1898 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Willeyme(?) Crewdson Aug. 27, 1925 Palmyra, MO.
   Died: Oct. 13, 1964 Pike Co MO.
   No children.

Sources:
Eugene Stark---1900 Cen Pike Co MO---Buffalo Twp, Louisiana, ED 83, p 9, L 38
Note: He was a Judge.
CHAPTER 16
SUSANNA\textsuperscript{1} STARK WIFE OF THORNTON GRIMSLEY OF ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI
(James\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Nov. 5, 1799 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Thornton Grimsley Aug. 16, 1820 St. Louis, MO.
He was born Aug. 30, 1798 KY and died Dec. 21, 1861 St. Louis, MO.


Children: (Ten)

\#1. Minerva\textsuperscript{5} Grimsley
Born: July 5, 1821 St. Louis, MO.
Married: Henry Taylor Blow July 14, 1840 St. Louis, MO.
Died: June 25, 1875

\#2. Lucretia\textsuperscript{5} Grimsley
Born: 1822 St. Louis, MO.
Married: George L. Stanbury Nov. 23, 1841 St. Louis, MO.
Died: Feb. 25, 1899

3. Thomas\textsuperscript{5} H. Grimsley
Born: 1824 St. Louis, MO.
Died: Jan. 17, 1849. Buried Christ Church Cathedral Cemetery, St. Louis, MO.

4. John\textsuperscript{5} Jacoby Grimsley
Born: ca 1826 St. Louis, MO.

5. Susan\textsuperscript{5} Virginia Grimsley
Born: ca 1837 St. Louis, MO.
Married: Allen J. Buford Oct. 13, 1857 St. Louis, MO.
Died: no data

Sources:
Thornton Grimsley----1830 Cen St. Louis Co MO----City of St. Louis, p 355.
Thornton Grimsley----1840 Cen St. Louis Co MO----City of St. Louis, p 107.
Thornton Grimsley----1850 Cen St. Louis Co MO----City of St. Louis, Ward 2, p 219, No 974.

Notes: On the 1850 census Lucretia, daughter of Thornton and Susanna Grimsley, and her husband and sons were living in the household of her parents. Both Thornton Grimsley and George L. Stanbury were identified as saddlers.

"Annals of St. Louis" by Frederick L. Billon, 1888.

Notes: William Stark was the brother of Susanna\textsuperscript{1} Stark.

"1300 Missing MO Marriage Records from Newspapers 1812-1853"
Thornton Grimsley to Susan Stark, married Wed. by Rev. James E. Welch, Aug. 16, 1826(?). St. Louis Inquirer Aug. 19, 1826(?).

"Grimsley Family in America"
Thornton Grimsley was a native of Scott (Bourbon) Co KY, a saddler's apprentice. He was in the Missouri Territory in 1817. He was a saddler and harness maker in St. Louis. He was St. Louis alderman 1826-28 and 1836-38. He was a state representative 1838-1840. He served in the militia cavalry as a colonel in the Black Hawk War. He was a merchant and manufacturer. He married in 1820 Susan Stark daughter of James Stark and Susannah Hart.

156
MINERVA 5 GRIMSLEY (Susanna 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: July 5, 1821 St. Louis, MO.

Married: Henry Taylor Blow July 11, 1840 St. Louis, MO.

He was born July 15, 1817 and died Sept. 11, 1875.

He was the son of Peter Blow and Elizabeth Taylor.

Died: June 25, 1875.

Children: (Six)

1. Susan 6 E. Blow born ca 1843 St. Louis, MO.

2. Ella 6 T. Blow born ca 1847 St. Louis, MO.

Sources:

Henry T. Blow—1850 Cen St. Louis Co MO—Carondelet Twp, p 283, No 126.

"Grimsley Family in America"

Minerva Grimsley married Henry Taylor Blow, a native of Southampton Co VA.

He was in St. Louis by 1830. He was in lead mining and manufacture. He was a state senator 1854-60 and a Congressman 1863-67.

LUCRETIA 5 GRIMSLEY (Susanna 4 Stark, James 3, John 2)

Born: 1822 St. Louis, MO.

Married: George L. Stansbury Nov. 23, 1841 St. Louis, MO.

He was the son of Robert Stansbury. He was born Jan. 1816 and died July 25, 1876.

Died: Feb. 25, 1899

Children:

1. George 6 L. Stansbury Jr. born ca 1843 St. Louis, MO.

2. Henry 6 Blow Stansbury born ca 1846 St. Louis, MO.

3. Thornton 6 Grimsley Stansbury born ca 1848 St. Louis, MO.

4. John 6 Lorenz Stansbury born 1850 St. Louis, MO.

Sources:

"Grimsley Family in America"

George L. Stansbury was a native of Maryland. He was in Missouri in St. Louis Co by 1825. He was a saddler, a harness maker and a hardware merchant.
SAMUEL 4 BRICE STARK OF WASHINGTON COUNTY ARKANSAS
(James 3, John 2)

Born: Nov. 22, 1805 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Marietta 5 Henderson Feb. 13, 1834 Bourbon Co KY.
She was the dau of Wm Henderson and Elizabeth 4 Stark (Thomas 3, John 2)
She was born Sept. 25, 1818 Bourbon Co KY and died Jan. 30, 1899 Pauls Valley, Indian Territory.

Died: Oct. 4, 1875 Fayetteville, Washington Co AR, age 69 years, 10 months, 12 days. Buried Son's Chapel Cem, Washington Co AR.

Children:

1. James W. Stark
   Born: Apr. 20, 1837 Morgan Co IL. Married: Amanda
   Died: Sept. 2, 1905 MO.

2. Elizabeth 5 Stark
   Born: June 22, 1839 Morgan Co IL.
   Married: Johnson
   Died: Jan. 1, 1914 Osceola, Mississippi Co AR.

3. Leonice 5 Stark
   Born: May 16, 1842 Morgan Co IL.
   Married: Hale after 1880.
   Died: July 11, 1917 Pauls Valley, OK.

4. Silas 5 M. Stark
   Born: Aug. 19, 1844 Morgan Co IL.
   Married: M. I.
   Died: July 22, 1916 MO.

5. Lucinda 5 J. Stark
   Born: Jan. 22, 1846 Lafayette Co MO.

   Born: Nov. 10, 1847 Lafayette Co MO.
   Married: 1. Martha
         2. Margaret E.
   Died: after 1928, lived 1900 Norman Co OK.

7. Thomas 5 M. Stark
   Born: Sept. 17, 1849 Lafayette Co MO.
   Married: Martha A.
   Died: Aug. 7, 1901 Warrensburg, Johnson Co MO.

8. Joseph 5 C. Stark
   Born: Dec. 25, 1851 Lafayette Co MO.
   Died: Aug. 10, 1860 Lafayette Co MO.

9. Mary 5 L. Stark
   Born: Dec. 9, 1854 Lafayette Co MO.
   Died: Oct. 15, 1855 Lafayette Co MO.

10. Mary 5 E. Stark
    Born: Oct. 5, 1856 Lafayette Co MO.
    Died: Dec. 17, 1902 Pauls Valley, Indian Territory.

11. Martha 5 Stark
    Born: July 1, 1858 Lafayette Co MO.
    Married: Everett Peer Baker Sept. 25, 1878 Fayetteville, Washington Co AR.
    Died: lived Pauls Valley, OK.
SAMUEL BRICE STARK (James², John²)
Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists—1828-1833—Samuel Stark
Samuel Stark—1850 Cen Lafayette Co MO—p 220, Being 46.
Washington Co AR Will Bk A-B, p 114—Will of Samuel B. Stark
Wife Mary all real estate together with personal property during her natural life. After her death all to be divided among all my children except Samuel B. Stark Jr. who has already received his full share in land. Also $100 to be deducted from shares of James W. Stark and Silas M. Stark, they having received that amount from me. Wit: E. F. Walker, Albert Whaley. Dec. 14, 1872—Feb. 12, 1876.
Notes: Samuel Brice Stark moved to Morgan Co IL soon after his marriage in 1831. He moved to Lafayette Co MO 1841-46. After 1860 he moved to Fayetteville, Washington Co AR where he died 1875. His wife Marietta Stark after 1880 moved with some of her children to Pauls Valley, OK and died there in 1899. Everett Peer Baker, husband of Martha Stark, was the son of George Baker who died in AR in the Civil War and wife Hannah who died Pauls Valley, OK.

SILAS M. STARK (Samuel¹ B., James³, John²)
Born: Aug. 19, 1815 Morgan Co IL.
Married: M. I. ________ (She was born ca 1816 MO)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Dola Stark born ca 1875 MO, probably Bates Co.
2. Jessie Stark (daughter) born ca 1877 MO, probably Bates Co.
Source:

SAMUEL BRICE STARK JR. (Samuel¹ B. Sr., James³, John²)
Born: Nov. 10, 1817 Lafayette Co MO.
Married: 1. Martha ________ (She was born ca 1855 AR)
2. Margaret E. ________ (She was born Dec. 1869 TN)
Died: after 1928, lived 1900 Norman Co OK.
Children by first wife:
1. Walter B. Stark born ca 1872 Washington Co AR.
2. Lenora C. Stark born ca 1875 Washington Co AR.
3. William C. Stark born ca 1878 Washington Co AR.
Children by second wife:
Sources:
Samuel B. Stark—1900 Cen Norman Co OK—Eufaula St, ED 33, p 5, L 26.
Notes: On the 1880 census Samuel Brice Stark had in his household his mother Marietta Stark and his sister Leonice Stark. On the 1900 census Samuel Brice Stark had in his household Frank Stark, born 1890, listed as step-son.
THOMAS 5 M. STARK (Samuel 4 B., James 3, John 2)

Born: Sept. 17, 1819 Lafayette Co MO.

Married: Martha A.

She was born Dec. 1841 KY or TN.

She married (1) Moore

Died: Aug. 7, 1904 Warrensburg, Johnson Co MO.

Children:
1. Leonone/Orona 6 Stark born Mar. 1878 Bates Co MO.
2. Lula 5 E. Stark born Aug. 1879 Bates Co MO.

Sources:
T. M. Stark---1880 Cen Bates Co MO---Spruce Twp, ED 155, p 3, L 42
Thomas M. Stark---1900 Cen Johnson Co MO---Warrensburg Twp, Warrensburg, ED 118, p 6, L 10

Notes: According to the 1880 census Martha A., wife of Thomas M. Stark, had the following children by a former marriage---Albert Moore born ca 1864, Josephine Moore born ca 1866, Belle Moore born ca 1867, Jasper Moore born ca 1870, Lydia Moore born ca 1872 and Edna Moore born Sept. 1874.
CHAPTER 18

JEREMIAH VARDIMAN STARK OF SOLANO COUNTY CALIFORNIA
(James3, John2)

Born: July 16, 1811 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Mary Ann Morgan Oct. 3, 1855 Scotland Co MO.
She was born ca 1835.

Died: June 7, 1888 Solano Co CA.

Children:

*1. William Silas Stark
   Born: July 13, 1857 MO.
   Married: Blanche Allen Sept. 18, 1881 Allendale, CA.
   Died: lived Livingstone, CA.

*2. Mary Jane Stark
   Born: Feb. 6, 1858 Lancaster, Schuyler Co MO.
   Married: William Thomas Benson Apr. 9, 1882 Vacaville, Solano Co CA.
   Died: lived Salinas, Monterey Co CA.

3. Lucy A. Stark
   Born: Feb. 24, 1860 Pike Co MO.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1951 Vallejo, Solano Co CA.

*4. Narcissa Stark
   Born: Mar. 23, 1862 MO.
   Married: Thomas Barrett Oct. 1, 1881 Solano Co CA.
   Died: lived Vacaville, Solano Co CA.

*5. Charles Stark
   Born: Apr. 18, 1869 Solano Co CA.
   Died: lived Vacaville, Solano Co CA.

6. Oliver Stark
   Born: May 9, 1874 Solano Co CA.
   Died: lived Vacaville, Solano Co CA.

*7. John Stark
   Born: Sept. 2, 1877 Solano Co CA.
   Married: Isabelle Young/Marshall Feb. 21, 1901.
   Died: lived Vallejo, Solano Co CA.

Sources:
Jeremiah Stark---1870 Cen Solano Co CA---Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 142
Jeremiah Stark---1880 Cen Solano Co CA---Vaca Twp, ED 118, p 31, L 13

Obituary---Lucy Stark---Solano Pioneer---1951
Miss Lucy A. Stark, age 91, one of Solano Co who was well known in Yolo, died Sun.
night at the home of her brother John Stark in Vallejo. She was one of the last
residents of the county that participated in the covered wagon experience on her
way to Solano Co. She was in a wagon train bound for the West Coast with her
parents, Mr. and Mrs. Jeremiah Vardamin Stark, a brother William age 11, and a
sister Mary age 10, during 1868, a time of many Indian uprisings. On one occasion
the family had to hide in a cornfield to evade raiding Indians. Due to the mountain
conditions ahead, Jeremiah returned to New York with his family and took passage to
the coast on a sailing ship. The family arrived in Fairfield in 1869 at the home
of Judge J. B. Green whose wife was Jeremiah's sister Nancy. They stayed until the
family home was built in Vacaville. Miss Stark was born in Pike Co MO. She remem­
bered the outbreak of the Civil War and how her uncles were drafted into the Con-
federate Army but slipped away to join the Union forces.

161
JEREMIAH VARDIMAN STARK (James 2, John 2)

Obituary—Lucy Stark (continued)

After the death of her mother and father, Miss Stark maintained the home in Vacaville for her brothers. When they married and moved away, she closed the home and went to Salinas to live with her older sister, Mary Stark Benson. In 1905 she went to Vallejo to live with her brother John Stark who survives her. She is also survived by another brother, Oliver Stark, of Winters. She was known as "Auntie" to many nieces and nephews and grand nieces and grand nephews that survive her. Last Feb. at the 50th Wedding Anniversary of her brother John, the family held a reunion. Those who attended included Everett Stark of Burlingame; Wilbur and Robert Stark of Ridgurest; Mrs. Homer Hamlin of San Louis Obispo, the former Grace Stark; Mrs. William Neider of Fresno, nee Ethel Stark; and Mrs. George Reading of Vallejo, the former Ruth Stark. Others included a son of the John Starks, Col. Melvin Stark and his son Cadet John Melvin Stark Jr. now attending the U.S. Military Academy at West Point.

WILLIAM SILAS STARK (Jeremiah 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: July 13, 1857 MO.
Married: Blanche Allen Sept. 16, 1881 Allendale, CA.
Died: lived Livingston, Merced Co CA.
Children:
1. Leland Stark born Sept. 25, 1882 CA. 
   Died: Sept. 16, 1909 Winters, Yolo Co CA.
2. Elmer Stark born Oct. 10, 1884 CA.
5. Allen Stark born Jan. 20, 1892 CA.

MARY JANE STARK (Jeremiah 4, James 3, John 2)

Born: Feb. 6, 1858 Lancaster, Schuyler Co MO.
Married: William Thomas Benson Apr. 9, 1882 Vacaville, Solano Co CA.
He was born Aug. 22, 1846 Lexington, MO.
Died: lived Salinas, Monterey Co CA.
Children:
1. William Herbert Benson born Nov. 22, 1883 CA.
3. Caroline Elizabeth Benson born Jan. 4, 1888 CA.
   Married: Keef
   Died: July 15, 1915.
4. Thomas Jesse Benson born Sept. 4, 1889 CA.
   Died: Aug. 16, 1916 CA.
5. John Oliver Benson born July 9, 1891 CA.
NARCISSA 5 STARK (Jeremiah 14 v., James 3, John 2)

Born: Mar. 23, 1862 MO.

Married: Thomas Barrett Oct. 1, 1881 Solano Co CA.

Died: lived Vacaville, Solano Co CA.

Children:
1. Albert 6 Barrett born 1883 Solano Co CA.
4. Eddie 6 Barrett born July 18, 1890 Solano Co CA.

CHARLES 5 STARK (Jeremiah 14 v., James 3, John 2)

Born: Apr. 18, 1869 Solano Co CA.

Married: Anita Janette Vine Dec. 25, 1889. (She was born Oct. 1867)

Died: lived Vacaville, Solano Co CA.

Children:
1. Walter Winfred Stark born July 11, 1893 Solano Co CA.
2. Lila Isabelle Stark born June 17, 1902 Solano Co CA. Married: Gayberson.

Sources:
Charles Stark---1900 Gen Solano Co CA---Vacaville, ED 11 6, p 18, L 79

JOHN 5 STARK (Jeremiah 14 v., James 3, John 2)

Born: Sept. 2, 1877 Solano Co CA.

Married: Isabelle Young/Marshall Feb. 21, 1901.

Died: lived Vallejo, Solano Co CA.

Children:
1. Everett Wallace Stark born June 27, 1902 Solano Co CA. Lived Burlingame, CA.
2. John 6 Melvin Stark born June 13, 1904 Solano Co CA.
   Children:
   1. John 7 Melvin Stark Jr.
   Married: Homer Hamlin
   Died: lived San Louis Obispo, CA.
4. Ruth 6 Isabelle Stark born Apr. 2, 1913 Solano Co CA.
   Married: George Reading
   Died: lived Vallejo, Solano Co CA.
6. Ethel May Stark born May 28, 1918 Solano Co CA.
   Married: William Neider
   Died: lived Fresno, CA.
AMBROSE Dudley Stark of Solano and Tulare County California

(James3, John2)

Born: Sept. 24, 1812 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Elizabeth Campbell June 23, 1842 Marion Co MO by Andrew Broadus, minister. She was born ca 1820 and died 1851-63.

2. Nancy Mar. 8, 1863 Solano Co CA. She was born ca 1833. She married (1) Lewis and had 2 sons, John born ca 1853 and Griffin born ca 1856.

Died: CA, Tulare or Solano Co.

Children by first wife:

1. Mary5 Emeline Stark
   Born: Apr. 29, 1843 Marion Co MO.
   Married: William B. Towson Nov. 24, 1864 Solano Co CA, Bk 1, p 138.
   Died: no data

2. Rachel5 Stark
   Born: Aug. 12, 1844 Marion Co MO.
   Married: John J. Keenan Nov. 27, 1861 Solano Co CA.
   Died: no data

3. Narcissa5 Stark
   Born: Jan. 1, 1846 Marion Co MO.
   Married: J. W. Connelly Apr. 21, 1869 Solano Co CA, Bk 1, p 306.
   Died: no data

4. Adeline5 Stark
   Born: Aug. 9, 1847 Marion Co MO.
   Married: Samuel Longmire
   Died: no data

5. Ambrosia5 Stark
   Born: Feb. 26, 1849 Marion Co MO.
   Married: Jeptha Janes Oct. 2, 1873 Solano Co CA, Bk 3, p 42.
   Died: no data

6. Sarah5 Catherine Stark
   Born: Dec. 20, 1851 Marion Co MO.
   Married: Frank Williams
   Died: no data

Children by second wife:

7. Effie5 D. Stark
   Born: ca 1864 Solano Co CA. (No further data)

8. Silas5 Stark
   Born: Aug. 1879 Solano Co CA. (No further data)

Sources:
Ambrose D. Stark---1850 Cen Marion Co MO---p 274, No 229
A. D. Stark---1860 Cen Solano Co CA---Vaca Twp, No 180
Ambrose Stark---1870 Cen Solano Co CA---Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 179
A. D. Stark---1880 Cen Tulare Co CA---Tule River Twp, ED 102, p 20, L 24
MARY EMELINE STARK (Ambrose D., James 3, John 2)
Born: Apr. 29, 1813 Marion Co MO.
Married: William B. Towson Nov. 24, 1864 Solano Co CA. (He was born ca 1831 MO)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Allen Towson born ca 1866 Solano Co CA.
2. Robert Towson born ca 1867 Solano Co CA.
3. Edna Towson born ca 1868 Solano Co CA.
4. Ruth Towson born ca 1869 Solano Co CA.
5. Elizabeth Towson born ca 1871 Solano Co CA.
6. Jennie Towson born ca 1875 Solano Co CA.
7. Frances Towson (daughter) born ca 1877 Solano Co CA.
8. Everett Towson born ca 1878 Solano Co CA.
9. William Towson born 1880 Solano Co CA.
Sources:
William B. Towson—1870 Cen Solano Co CA Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 174
William Towson—1880 Cen Solano Co CA Vaca Twp, ED 118, p 23, L 36

ADELINE STARK (Ambrose D., James 3, John 2)
Born: Aug. 9, 1817 Marion Co MO.
Married: Samuel Longmire (He was born ca 1850 MO) (He was probably son of Joseph Longmire)
Died: no data
Children:
1. John O. Longmire born ca 1869 Solano Co CA.
2. Annie Longmire born ca 1870 Solano Co CA.
Sources:
Joseph Longmire—1870 Cen Solano Co CA Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 234
Samuel Longmire—1870 Cen Solano Co CA Vaca Twp, Vacaville, No 235
Notes: Joseph Longmire married (1) Harriet Culbertson Mar. 22, 1832 and (2)
Leonice Stark. Samuel Longmire was probably the son of the marriage to Harriet Culbertson. Leonice Stark was the sister of Ambrose Dudley Stark.

AMBROSTIA STARK (Ambrose D., James 3, John 2)
Born: Feb. 26, 1819 Marion Co MO.
Married: Jeptha Janes Oct. 2, 1873 Solano Co CA. (He was born ca 1842 MO)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Frank D. Janes born ca 1874 Yolo Co CA.
2. Ida C. Janes born ca 1876 Yolo Co CA.
3. Mabel Janes born ca 1878 Yolo Co CA.
Sources:
Jeptha Janes—1880 Cen Yolo Co CA Winters, ED 160, p 114, L 46
CHAPTER 20
THOMAS³ STARK OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY
(John²)

Born: May 6, 1759 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Sarah Fristoe 1783 VA.
She was the dau of John and Frances Fristoe of Stafford Co VA.
She was the sister of Jane Fristoe who married James³ Stark (John²).
She was born 1761* VA and died 1830 Bourbon Co KY.

Died: ca 1819 Bourbon Co KY.

Children:

1. John⁴ Stark
   Born: Mar. 1, 1784 Bryan Station, Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Sarah/Sally Corbin Sept. 6, 1804 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: probably 1827-30 Memphis, Shelby Co TN. She Chapter 21 for his children.

2. William⁴ Stark
   Born: 1785 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Lee Shortridge Mar. 11, 1802 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: 1816, age 30.

3. James⁴ Stark
   Born: 1786 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Fanny Phelps
   Died: 1877 Bourbon Co KY. See Chapter 28 for his children.

4. Elizabeth⁴ Stark
   Born: 1790 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: William Henderson July 9, 1807 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data

5. Thomas⁴ Stark Jr.
   Born: 1792 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Jane
   Died: 1821 Bourbon Co KY. See Chapter 24 for his children.

6. Joseph⁴ Stark
   Born: 1795 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Katherine Waters Feb. 20, 1817 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data

7. Benjamin⁴ Stark
   Born: 1797 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Fanny Phelps
   Died: no data

8. Jeremiah⁴ Stark
   Born: Feb. 11, 1800 Bourbon Co KY.
   2. Mary Ann Jones July 31, 1836 Pike Co MO.
   Died: 1885 San Augustine Co TX. See Chapter 25 for his children.

9. Polly⁴ Stark
   Born: 1803 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Hearne
   Died: 1879 MO.

10. Daniel⁴ Fristoe Stark
    Born: 1806 Bourbon Co KY.
    Married: 1. Eliza M. Campbell Oct. 6, 1832 Pike Co MO.
             2. Jemima
    Died: 1876 Pike Co MO. See Chapter 28 for his children.
THOMAS \(^3\) STARK (John \(^2\))

**Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists** (Earliest list read 1807)

1807—Not Found

1808—Thomas Stark---300, 15, 30 acres on Stoner Creek.

1809—Thomas Stark---460, 150, 50 acres on Stoner Creek.

1810-1812—Thomas Stark---670, 50, 100, 10 acres on Stoner Creek.

1813—Thomas Stark---170, 10, 50, 5d acres.

1814—Thomas Stark---555, 100, 75, 100, 10d, 75 acres.

1815—Thomas Stark---553, 100, 75, 75, 100 acres.

1816—Thomas Stark---553, 100, 75, 75, 100, 50 acres.

1817—Thomas Stark---130, 80 acres.

1818—Thomas Stark---305, 85 acres.

1820—Sarah Stark---50 acres.

1822—Sarah Stark---45 acres.

1829—Gary Stark

1830—Sarah Stark (last time mentioned)

Not mentioned 1821, 1823-28.

Thomas Stark---1810 Cen Bourbon Co KY

Sarah Stark---1820 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 65.

Sarah Stark---1830 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 333.

"Stark Family Association"---Concerning the Virginia Branch of the Stark Family

From the Year Book of 1912 we learn that the children of John Stark and his second wife, Hannah Eaves, were James, Thomas, John (i), Mary, John 2nd, Susan and Joseph. Of these brothers James and Thomas married sisters, Jane and Sarah Fristoe, and were early pioneers of Kentucky, traveling with the Daniel Boone expeditions. James Stark's land was located in Hutchinson Precinct near the historic Bryan Station which was often a refuge for his family from the Indians. Thomas Stark and his bride, Sarah Fristoe, came to Bourbon Co in 1783, according to land records, settling near his brother James. The Family Bible, in possession of Frank Stark Ray of Petersburg, VA (grandson of Daniel Fristoe Stark) gives the complete record of Thomas' parents and of Thomas' family. The names of his children were John, William, James, Elizabeth, Thomas, Joseph, Benjamin, Jeremiah, Polly and Daniel Fristoe. It is family tradition that John, the oldest child, born Mar. 1, 1784, was the second white child born in Kentucky and at a fort or Station, presumably Bryan Station, as it was unsafe to go onto their own land in Flat Rock Precinct, Bourbon Co for some time after their arrival. Later Thomas Stark removed to Cane Ridge, Bourbon Co. Cane Ridge was an interesting place and the setting for a small historical work entitled Cane Ridge Meeting House. This story gives some idea of "Glenwood", the original Thomas Stark farm of 300 acres. The church was a half mile from Stark's spring and Jeremiah and Daniel F. Stark's names appear as contributors to church improvements in 1829.

"Stark Family Association"---The Migratory Virginians

It was 9 years after Daniel Boone had led the first party of Virginians to Kentucky over the Wilderness Trail (1775) that James and Thomas Stark of Virginia with their families emigrated to Kentucky over the same trail. It was on Oct. 17, 1780 that a double wedding took place in Stafford Co when the two brothers, James and Thomas, married sisters, Jane and Sarah Fristoe. Jane gave birth to 3 daughters but she and the youngest child died in 1783 just a few months prior to their contemplated migration to Kentucky. Not to be deterred, James with his 2 little girls, and Thomas with his wife, set out in 1784 over the Wilderness Road for the blue-grass meadows of Kentucky where the brothers had secured land grants of 1000 acres each, the location being in Hutchison Precinct, Fayette Co near Bryan Station. After they had arrived at their destination, the brothers were unable to occupy their lands with any degree of safety as the entire region was
THOMAS STARK (John 2)  
"Stark Family Association"—The Migratory Virginians (continued)  
beset with frequent Indian raids. During the first few years of their tenancy both James and Thomas with their families were forced to seek safety many times at Bryant Station, a fortified post nearby where the settlers in the immediate neighborhood might have precarious security. It was during one of those frequent alarms when Thomas and his wife had fled to the station that their second son James was born, said to be the second white child born at Bryant Station.

Bourbon Co KY Deeds
Bk E, p 23—1790-1802—Thomas Stark from James Duncan.
Bk E, p 452—1790-1802—Thomas Stark from Philip Ammerman.
Bk E, p 614—1790-1802—Thomas Stark to David Bowles.
Bk G, p 113—1790-1807—Thomas Stark to James Rogers.
Bk I, p 84—1801-1807—Thomas Stark from John Taylor.
Bk I, p 133—1801-1807—Thomas Stark from Wilkerson and C.
Bk I, p 502—1801-1807—Thomas Stark from Wm Clinkenbeard.
Bk F, p 455—1807-1811—Thomas Stark to John Taylor.
Bk H, p 382—1810-1811—Thomas Stark to Jonathan Reed.
Bk H, p 400—Feb. 1812—Thomas and Sarah Stark to Robert Morrow.
111 acres on Stoner and Licking Creeks.
Bk H, p 464—Sept. 1803—Thomas and Sally Stark to Wm Hickman.
101 3/4 acres Stoner Creek.
Bk H, p 459—Feb. 28, 1812—Thomas and Sarah Stark to Lemuel Parker—79 acres.
Bk H, p 471—Feb. 28, 1812—Thomas and Sarah Stark to John Laytham—161/4 acres.
Bk I, p 183—Mar. 5, 1813—Thomas and Sally Stark to Philip Ammerman—13 1/4 acres.
Bk I, p 185—Mar. 5, 1813—Thomas Stark from Wm Spurgin—2 tracts.
Bk I, p 187—Jan. 9, 1813—Thomas and Sarah Stark to Walter Brandon—40 acres.
Bk I, p 189—1810-1811—Thomas and Sarah Stark to Wm Allen.
69 3/4 acres Stoner Creek.
Bk K, p 1—1814-1816—Thomas Stark from David Spurgin.
Bk L, p 208—1814-1816—Thomas Stark to John Latham.
Bk M, p 296—1815-1819—Thomas Stark from Bedford and Finch.
Bk M, p 587—1815-1819—Thomas Stark from Sheriff of Bourbon Co.
Bk N, p 42—1815-1819—Thomas Stark to Samuel Henderson.

168
THOMAS STARK (John)

Bourbon Co KY Deeds
Bk N, p 56—1815-1819—-Thomas Stark to George M. Bedinger.
Bk N, p 192—Feb. 13, 1818—-Thomas and Sarah Stark to Walter Buckner.
21.7 acres and 37 3/4 acres on Stoner Creek.
Bk N, p 219—Mar. 7, 1819—-Thomas and Sarah Stark to Wm Forman—-2 tracts.
Bk N, p 320—May 7, 1816—-Thomas and Sarah Stark to Ephriam Harriott—-99 1/2 acres.
Bk N, p 377—1815-1819—-Thomas Stark to Walker Buckner.
Bk N, p 438—1815-1819—-Thomas Stark to Wm Adair.
Bk C, p 160—1819-1821—-Thomas Stark to Jonathan Reed.

Bourbon Co KY Will Bk F, p 307
Estate of Thomas Stark (listed as Rev. Thomas Stark in index)
Appraisers: W. Rogers, Wm Roseberry, D. A. Graves.

Will Bk F, p 542—-Settlement.
Will Bk K, p 40 and 46—-Order for settlement and settlement.
Persons mentioned in division of slaves in Mar. 1823 were James Houston, guardian
for Polly and Daniel Stark, John Stark, Joseph Stark, Jeremiah Stark, Thomas Stark,
William Henderson, Benjamin Stark, Sarah Stark widow of Thomas Stark deceased.

Bourbon Co KY Circuit Court Records, Bill
Thomas Starkes' Heirs vs Starkes' administrator—-Filed Aug. 1823—May 1824 Court.
Thomas Stark, John Stark, Joseph Stark, Benjamin Stark, Jeremiah Stark, Polly
Stark and Daniel Stark children of Thomas Stark. Elizabeth Henderson who has inter­
marrid with Wm Henderson is also one of the children of Thomas Stark deceased.
William and Elizabeth Henderson refuse to join in this suit. Wm and Elizabeth be
made defendants in this bill.

In the lifetime of their father, he made contract with a certain Wm Rogers for the
interest of John Phelps and John Cornick, Thomas Cornick, Nathaniel Rogers, Warrin
Rogers, Harvey Rogers and Benjamin Rogers, also the 1/4th part of John Phelps' inter­
est in and to a claim of Martin Pukit of 5000 acres on Cain Ridge Bourbon Co. The
whole interest above sold by said Rogers would amount to 100 acres.

That their ancestor was to give said Rogers the sum of $2500 for the interest of the
above named persons in said Martin Pukit's claim. That after making the above con­
tract, their ancestor died intestate and Wm Henderson administered his estate.

Rogers had no right to sell said lands. He committed a fraud upon their ancestor
in said contract. Nathaniel Rogers, Warren Rogers, Harvey Rogers and Benjamin Ro­
gers are the children of Wm Rogers and their claim to the land in right of their
mother who died without making any conveyance to the said Wm Rogers. His children
are all infants. Rogers had no right to the interest of the others which he pur­
ported to sell. Rogers now holds the agreement between him and their ancestor and
refuses to give a copy or let them have it. They call upon Rogers to produce the
agreement and when produced they pray, if it should be necessary, to amend their
bill. Since administration was granted to Wm Henderson, Rogers and Henderson have
entered in a combination to cheat the balance of the heirs. Henderson, although
he knew that Rogers had not complied with his contract and was not able to do so,
by combination with Rogers paid to him the sum of $2500, the said Rogers making
him a deduction but the amount deducted they know not and call upon them to dis­
close. They are informed and believe that said Rogers and Henderson by some pri­
ivate arrangement at the time the money was paid entered into a contract.

169
Henderson as administrator of Stark would not sue said Rogers for the money. Henderson has had full time to settle his administrator's contracts. He has failed to make distribution complete. They pray that Rogers be made a defendant and answer all allegations, that he be made to produce contract and that he pay back $2500 or what Henderson paid.

Heirs of Thomas Stark to Abram Miller. Division has taken place among heirs of Thomas Stark deceased of the lands lying in Bourbon Co which decedent died seized. Held under claim of Wm Leagerwood which is claimed by heirs under a contract made with the heirs of John Phillips Sr. deceased Feb. 1, 1820. A bond dated Apr. 10, 1822 by Joseph Stark, one of the heirs of Thomas Stark, to Abram Miller shows that said Joseph had sold his portion to Abram Miller. Such interest as we have in said land we hereby vest in said Miller. Those named were John Stark Jr., Benjamin Stark, Thomas Stark, Wm Henderson and wife Elizabeth late Stark, Polly Stark and Daniel Stark, all children and heirs of Thomas Stark Sr. James Houston guardian for Polly and Daniel Stark.

Hamilton Wilson vs Stark's Heirs

Thomas Stark deceased claimed to be the proprietor of the title of Wm Legenwood to a tract of 1000 acres in Bourbon Co. Legenwood was the patentee. Said 1000 acre patent covered a tract of land which your orator (Hamilton Wilson) was possessed by descent from his deceased father, who derived title under the patent of one Zimmerman. Thomas Stark instituted a suit to recover your orator's land. Stark came to a compromise of said controversy upon the following terms to wit. Stark bound himself to convey to your orator by deed all his right and title to said disputed land. On his part your orator bound himself to convey to said Stark a certain boundary of 5 or 6 acres and also to pay Stark $100. Said contract was signed by said Stark and your orator. Orator states that said Stark never made him a deed for said land. Nor has orator ever paid said money to decedent or conveyed said 5 or 6 acres of land to said decedent. Said Stark left the following heirs at law to wit, Elizabeth Henderson the wife of Wm Henderson, Thomas Stark, Joseph Stark, Daniel Stark, Jeremiah Stark, Polly Stark, John Stark, and Benjamin Stark who were his children. Decedent at the time of his death lived in Bourbon Co and Wm Henderson obtained letters of administration on his estate. Orator states that 3 of the heirs have since his death divested themselves of the title which descended to them from their deceased ancestor. They have conveyed away their title in said land which descended to them as heirs, he having died without having made a will. Orator says that the written contract between him and said decedent is in the possession of John Wilbargen. Wilbargen obtained it from some of said heirs. Said defendants be compelled to answer the allegations of his Bill. Said decedent also left a widow named Sarah Stark.

Amendment of Hamilton Wilson to his Bill of Complaint. He states that at the time Thomas Stark purchased the claim of Legenwood at Sheriff's sale and at the time of the execution of the article of compromise between said decedent Thomas Stark and the complainant, Sarah Stark was the lawful wife of said decedent and that said Sarah Stark is still alive and that she is entitled to be endowed of the land so purchased.

Notes: William Stark appears on the Bourbon Co tax lists as early as 1808 (the first tax list read). He continues on the lists through 1816. Family records say that he died in 1816. No records are found of any children of William Stark.
ELIZABETH \(^4\) STARK (Thomas \(^3\), John \(^2\))

Born: 1790 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: William Henderson July 9, 1807 Bourbon Co KY.

Died: no data

Children:
1. Marietta \(^5\) Henderson born Sept. 25, 1818 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Samuel Brice Stark Feb. 13, 1834 Bourbon Co KY.
   He was the son of James \(^3\) Stark and Rachel Brice (John \(^2\)).
   Died: Jan. 30, 1899 Pauls Valley, Oklahoma Territory.
   Note: See Chapter 17 for her children.

Joseph \(^4\) STARK (Thomas \(^3\), John \(^2\))

Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1817-1819---Joseph Stark
1820---Joseph Stark---38 acres
1821-1821*---Joseph Stark (Last time listed)

Joseph Stark---1820 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 65.

Notes: On the 1820 census Joseph shows 2 daughters born 1810-20. Since he married Feb. of 1817, these 2 daughters were born ca 1818 and ca 1820. They are not otherwise identified. The last record found for Joseph Stark is the 1824 Tax record. He probably moved from Bourbon Co at that time, but it is not known where he went.

BENJAMIN \(^4\) STARK (Thomas \(^3\), John \(^2\))

Born: 1797 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: Fanny Phelps (She was the dau of John Phelps)

Died: no data

Children:
1. Abner \(^5\) Stark
2. William \(^5\) G. Stark
3. Benjamin \(^5\) Stark
4. John \(^5\) Stark

Sources:
Benjamin Stark---1830 Cen Washington Co KY---p 133.

Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1819-20---Benjamin Stark
1821---Not listed
1822---Benjamin Stark
1823---Benjamin and Sarah Stark---50 acres

Notes: The above children are the names of children of Benjamin \(^4\) Stark as compiled by Jane Harter Abbott. They have not been found on census except for 1830. In 1830 Benjamin Stark showed 1 son and 1 daughter under 5 years of age.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk R, p 521
Jeremiah and Benjamin Stark to William Henderson
Jeremiah and Benjamin Stark are 2 of the children of Thomas Stark formerly of Bourbon Co but now deceased who died intestate seized of a tract in Bourbon Co on waters of Hinkson. Their interest in landed estate of deceased father Thomas Stark, Sarah Stark being the widow of Thomas Stark.
BENJAMIN STARK (Thomas 3, John 2)

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 309—Sept. 17, 1829.
Benjamin Stark and wife Fanny of Washington Co KY to Charles B. Colcord.
All interest as heirs of John Phelps deceased.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 310—Sept. 17, 1829.
Benjamin and Fanny Stark, late Fanny Phelps to Jonathan Colecord.
Interest in land of John Phelps deceased.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 110—Feb. 26, 1834
C. G. Phelps to Benjamin Stark—mortgage.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 178—Sept. 23, 1834
Robert M. Phelps agent for heirs and legal representatives of John Storey Jr. to Benjamin Stark.
250 acres on Long Lick Creek.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 196—Nov. 21, 1834
Thomas Rogers of Washington Co KY to Benjamin Stark of same.
170 acres on Long Lick Creek — bank of Mays Creek — Senco Creek.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 242
Benjamin and Fanny Stark to Berry Lewis, both of Washington Co — 40 acres South Fork of Mays Creek — Rodgers line — Mitchell's corner — Lewis Comers line.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 249—Mar. 16, 1835
Benjamin Stark to Wm Robertson — 100 acres — land on which Samuel Ewing now lives.
/s/ Benjamin Stark /s/ Fanny Stark

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 373—Jan. 26, 1836
Benjamin and Fanny Stark to James Mitchell — 350 acres Long Lick and Mays Creek
Described in deed from Thomas Rodgers pages 196-197 and deed of John Heads deceased.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk M, p 459—Aug. 26, 1835
Benjamin and Fanny Stark to Robert Mitchell — 450 acres on Lick Creek.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk N, p 321—Benjamin Stark to George W. Worland.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk Q, p 156—May 12, 1842
Benjamin and Fanny Stark of Livingston Co KY and James Reynolds of Nelson Co KY to Peter Hardin of Washington Co KY — 172 acres Long Lick Creek, branch of Beech Fork.

Washington Co KY Deed Bk Q, p 156—May 3, 1847
Benjamin Stark of Livingston Co KY to Thomas Rogers — land on Long Lick Creek.

Livingston Co KY Deed Bk FF, p 55—Oct. 26, 1840
Benjamin Stark and C. G. Phelps mortgage themselves to D. Watts Blunt (?) and H.C. Hodge, Richard Threlkill and Isaac Trimble, all of Livingston Co. Security: oats, tobacco, corn fodder, potatoes and cabbage, all horses, cattle, household goods, 1 wagon and tools.

Note: The 1840 Livingston Co KY deed is the last record found for Benjamin Stark. It is not known where he died or what became of his children.

FOLLY STARK (Thomas 3, John 2)
Notes: Very little is known about Polly Stark except that she married a Mr. Hearne or Hern. She was living on the 1850 census with her brother Daniel Fristoe Stark in Pike Co MO, listed as age 46. No husband or children are listed with her.
CHAPTER 21

JOHN 4 STARK OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY
(Thomas3, John2)

Born: Mar. 1, 1784 Bryan Station, Bourbon Co KY

Married: Sarah/Sally Corbin Sept. 6, 1804 Bourbon Co KY by Barton W. Stone.
She was born Aug. 13, 1778 VA

Died: probably 1827-30 Memphis, Shelby Co TN.

Children:

1. Washington 5 Stark
   Born: June 23, 1805 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Nancy Cochran Dec. 11, 1826 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
     2. Sarah Ann Mansfield Oct. 28, 1818 Barren Co KY.
   Died: after July 1881 Smith Grove, Warren Co KY. See Chapter 22 for his children.

2. America 5 Stark
   Born: Apr. 1, 1807 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: 1820 or 1823 Bourbon Co KY.

3. James 5 Stark
   Born: Nov. 6, 1810 Bourbon Co KY. Died infancy.

4. Warren 5 B. Stark
   Born: Nov. 6, 1810 Bourbon Co KY. Died infancy.

5. Joel K. 5 Stark
   Born: Mar. 1, 1813 Bourbon Co KY. Died infancy.

6. Bawzeal 5 Stark
   Born: Jan. 21, 1815 Bourbon Co KY.
     2. Jane
   Died: 1860-65
   Note: One child by second marriage taken to Ireland by mother's people.

7. Harriet 5 Stark
   Born: Mar. 13, 1817 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married:
   Died: 1830
   No children.

8. Amanda 5 Fitzallen Stark
   Born: Feb. 22, 1820 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: William England
   Died: 1837

9. Elizabeth 5 Stark
   Born: Mar. 31, 1823 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Isaac K. Cochran Dec. 25, 1840 Cincinnati, OH.
   Died: 1903 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.

10. Daniel 5 Stark
    Born: Mar. 10, 1825 Bourbon Co KY.
    Married: Marian Jane Wallace Bailey Nov. 16, 1847 Dearborn Co IN.
    Died: 1870/71 somewhere on the Ohio River. See Chapter 23 for his children.

11. Sarah 5 Stark
    Born: Mar. 26, 1827 Cincinnati, OH.
    Married: 1. Donald Harrington
       2. Newton Harvey Williams 1854 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
    Died: 1908

173
JOHN  


Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists (Not listed 1810, 1817, 1818)
1808-1809—John Stark Jr.
1811—John Stark
1812-1816—John Stark Jr.
1819-1821—John Stark

Note: He was called John Stark Jr. to distinguish him from John Stark, brother of his father.

Bourbon Co KY Deeds
Bk Q, p 47—John Stark to Samuel Mitchel & c----1821-25
Bk Q, p 424—John Stark to John Bramblett———1821-25
Bk Q, p 443—John Stark to William Henderson———1821-25
Bk S, p 213—John Stark to John Spencer———1825-27
Bk U, p 38—John Stark to James Houston———1827-28

"Stark Family Association", manuscript by Pauline E. Young (Emily V. Cochran, Elizabeth Stark, John Stark, Thomas Stark, John Stark)

John Stark married Sallie Corbin (born VA 1788) and upon the death of his father moved his family to Cincinnati and lived only a few months afterward. Taking a business trip to the South, he was not heard of until some time after. Mrs. Stark and a daughter were taking a trip from Cincinnati up the Ohio River to Aurora, IN. A fellow passenger hearing her addressed as Mrs. Stark and seeing her dressed in mourning, approached her, and asked if she were a widow. Mrs. Stark replied that she did not know. The lady then related the incident of traveling up the Mississippi on the same boat with a John Stark who was too ill to tell more than his name and that he was on his way home. She had had him taken off at her home in Memphis, TN where he died and was buried in her family lot. Description and papers proved him to be Mrs. Stark's husband. Mrs. Stark died soon after, following 20 years of lingering consumption. The children of John and Sallie Corbin Stark, taken from the Family Bible in possession of Mrs. F. H. Rinehard of Kansas City, KS (Sarah Stark, John Stark, Thomas Stark, John Stark), were Washington, America, James, Warren B., Joel K., Bawzeal, Harriet, Amanda, Elizabeth, Daniel and Sarah.

Jane Harter Abbott Data
According to family tradition, John Stark was started off to college, but he stopped to say goodbye to Sally Corbin. Because she felt aggrieved at his leaving, the young people went to Barton W. Stone, the minister at Cane Ridge, and were married. They returned home, and Mr. Stark's father gave them a home and part of his land, but the deed was never recorded and upon the sudden death of Thomas Stark, this homestead returned to the Thomas Stark estate. Later John Stark moved his family to Cincinnati. He took up trading with New Orleans and died as he was returning from his second trip.

Note: Data on children of Washington Stark in Chapter 22 and on Daniel Stark in Chapter 23.

ELIZABETH  

Born: Mar. 31, 1823 Bourbon Co KY
Married: Isaac K. Cochran Dec. 25, 1840 Cincinnati, OH.
He was born 1817 Dearborn Co IN and died 1884 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.
Died: 1903 Keokuk, Lee Co IA. Resided the later years of their life in Keokuk, IA.
ELIZABETH\(^5\) STARK (John\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Children:

1. Amanda M. Cochran born 1842 OH.
2. Charles\(^6\) Edgar Cochran born 1844 IN.  
   Died: 1908
4. Oscar\(^5\) Cochran born 1848. Died infancy.
5. Sarah\(^5\) Eliza Cochran born 1850. Died 1851 IA.
6. Emily\(^5\) Virginia Cochran born 1852 IA.
7. Mary\(^6\) Elizabeth Cochran born 1854 MO.

AMANDA\(^6\) M. COCHRAN (Elizabeth\(^5\) Stark, John\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: 1842 OH.

Married: David B. Drummond 1860 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.  
He was born Scotland and died 1895 St. Louis, MO.

Died: 1914 Chicago, IL.

Children:

1. Charles\(^7\) Owen Drummond born 1862 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.  
   Married: May Henderson 1888.  
   Died: 1908 St. Louis, MO.
   Children:
   1. Elizabeth\(^8\) Cochran Drummond born 1890 Savannah, GA.  
      Married: Dr. Charles Rockwell 1919 Savannah, GA.

2. Clara\(^7\) Medeline Drummond born 1867.  
   Married: George Noel Scott

EMILY\(^6\) VIRGINIA COCHRAN (Elizabeth\(^5\) Stark, John\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: 1852 IA

Married: Frank W. Young 1871 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.  
He was born 1832 Ontario, Canada and died 1902.

Died: 1916 Chicago, IL.

Children:

1. Pauline\(^7\) Elizabeth Young born 1873.  
   Did not marry. She was a teacher in the Public Schools, Chicago, IL.

2. Eva\(^7\) Marie Young born 1875 Chicago, IL.
3. Francis\(^7\) Philip Young born 1882.
4. Inez\(^7\) Virginia Young

Notes: Frank W. Young came as a boy of 8 with his parents to Chicago in 1840  
where he grew up and studied law. He was in practice there at the time of the great  
fire and lost many valuable papers.

EVA\(^7\) MARIE YOUNG (Emily\(^6\) V.Cochran, Elizabeth\(^5\) Stark, John\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: 1875 Chicago, IL.

Married: Robert William Rau 1899 Chicago, IL.

Died: June 12, 1938
EVA MARIE YOUNG (Emily V. Cochran, Elizabeth Stark, John, Thomas, John)
Children:

"Stark Family Association"; 1938
Mrs. Eva Young Rau of Chicago, IL died June 12, 1938 after a long illness. She
leaves her sister, Miss Pauline E. Young, her lifelong companion.

"Stark Family Association"; 1947
Miss Pauline Young and Miss Virginia Rau of Chicago, IL spent the month of March
in Palm Beach, FL, the trip being taken for Miss Rau's health. Miss Rau has been
assigned as Psychologist to the Chicago Board of Education, having received her
Master's degree from Loyola University, Chicago in Dec. 1947.

MARY ELIZABETH COCHRAN (Elizabeth Stark, John, Thomas, John)
Born: 1854 MO.
Married: Eugene S. Baker 1874 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.
He was born 1852 and died 1924 Keokuk, Lee Co IA.
Died: Keokuk, IA.
Children:
   Married: 1. Georgia Upham
   2. Edith Meek
   Married: Adelaide LaTasse
   Married: Marie LaTasse

SARAH STARK (John, Thomas, John)
Born: Mar. 26, 1827 Cincinnati, OH.
Married: 1. Donald Harrington
2. Newton Harvey Williams 1854 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Died: 1908
Children:
1. Flora Harrington Williams born May 26, 1858 Hannibal, MO.
   Married: 1. Dr. John Thomas Scott Nov. 3, 1876 Omaha, NE. (He died 1899)
   2. D. K. Rinehard May 3, 1899 Holton, KS.
Children by first marriage:
1. Sarah Scott born Dec. 10, 1878 Holton, KS.
   Married: Arlington James Ash
2. Donald Wallen Scott born Nov. 12, 1884.
   Married: Elizabeth Almar McDonald
   Married: Mary Grace Griffin
Children by second marriage:
   Married: Clyde S. Latchem
2. Lawrence Harvey Williams died 1905 Fort Worth, TX.
WASHINGTON STARK OF DEARBORN COUNTY INDIANA
(John¹, Thomas³, John²)

Born: June 23, 1805 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Nancy Cochran Dec. 11, 1826 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   She was the dau of Isaac and Mary Cochran.
   She was born Feb. 22, 1806 Chillicothe, Ross Co OH. She died Apr.
   23, 1878 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Dearborn Co IN.


Died: after July 1881 Smith Grove, Warren Co KY.

Children:

*1. John⁶ N. Stark
   Born: Sept. 11, 1827 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Angeline Currance Aug. 22, 1849 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Nov. 25, 1895 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

*2. William H. Stark
   Born: Aug. 1829 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: 1. Margaret Ann Griffin June 25, 1849 Dearborn Co IN.
      2. Mary E. Mansfield Oct. 20, 1868 Barren Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 30, 1903 Barren Co KY.

*3. Amanda Jane Stark
   Born: Jan. 1817 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: George W. Lemmon Dec. 12, 1865 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Jan. 23, 1872 Cincinnati, Hamilton Co OH. Buried Wesleyan Cem, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co IN.

*4. George Washington Stark
   Born: Aug. 28, 1851 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Caroline Rebecca Shutts Nov. 20, 1873 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Oct. 15, 1912 Lawrenceburg, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:
Washington Stark—1860 Cen Dearborn Co IN—Town of Aurora, No 216.
Washington Stark—1870 Cen Dearborn Co IN—Town of Aurora, No 153

"Lawrenceburg Press", Lawrenceburg, IN—Dec. 21, 1876
Thursday evening last (Dec. 11) a considerable number of their friends assembled to congratulate Washington Stark, Esq. and his wife having reached the 50th Anniversary of their married life. Though beyond the age of 70, the husband is well preserved, and his wife, albeit for some time an invalid, is yet almost free from suffering, and both greatly enjoyed the occasion. Mrs. Stark, then Nancy Cochran, came to this place from Chillicothe, OH in 1807. She saw the first steamboat pass down our river. Mr. Stark came in 1824 from Bourbon Co KY. In 1826 they were married by the late Judge Jesse L. Holman. Mr. Stark made the first public improvement at this place which was a wharf. He was also 1 of the first to teach the young of Aurora how to shoot, W. S. Holman being one of his pupils. He assisted in organizing the first Sunday School here. He has been Mayor of our city and City Judge, and now is filling the Office of Magistrate.

Notes: Nancy Cochran's brother, George W. Cochran, had much to do with the building of the Ohio and Mississippi Railroad. The town of Cochran, now part of Aurora, IN, was named for him. Washington Stark was the third Mayor of Aurora, IN, taking office in 1856. He was also a City Judge and a Justice of the Peace. In 1859 he was a Real Estate appraiser for Center Township, Dearborn Co IN, later a Collector of Delinquent Taxes and a shoemaker. Sometime during the 1850's he owned and operated a wharf boat at "Hamilton's Landing". The 1860 census shows his occupation as Wharf Master.
WASHINGTON 5 STARK (John4, Thomas3, John2)

Notes: Washington Stark volunteered Aug. 28, 1862 at age 57 in Capt. Frederick Slater's Co. E of the 11th Reg. of KY Volunteers U.S. Army. He was mustered in at Louisville, KY Sept. 22, 1862 as a Commissary Sergeant. The records show that he was of sound physical health, 5 feet 6 inches tall, fair complexion, gray eyes, and black hair. Three months later, while stationed in TN, he developed "Camp Diarrhea" from which he never fully recovered. His health declined until he was honorably discharged at Gallatin, TN Feb. 13, 1863 by reason of Surgeon's Certificate of disability. After discharge he returned to Aurora and worked as a shoemaker as shown on the 1870 census. For the next 10 years he was almost continuously under medical treatment. Unable to work and short on funds, he made application for a Military Pension Feb. 19, 1873 but to no avail. His wife died in 1878 and in May of 1878, he, being in feeble health, either went or was taken to Smith Grove, Warren Co KY where he probably lived the rest of his life. His son William H. Stark was living in adjoining Barren Co KY. July 11, 1881 Washington Stark again attempted to get an Invalid Pension. He described himself as old and in very feeble health residing in Smith Grove. The date of his death is not known.

JOHN N. STARK (Washington5, John4, Thomas3, John2)

Born: Sept. 11, 1827 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Angeline Currance Aug. 22, 1849 Dearborn Co IN.

She was probably the dau of Thomas and Nancy Currance.

She was born June 16, 1832 Warsaw, Boone Co KY and died Sept. 7, 1916 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Nov. 25, 1895 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:

1. Caroline Elizabeth Stark born June 26, 1850 Dearborn Co IN.

2. Donald/Daniel A. Stark born Jan. 2, 1852 Dearborn Co IN.

Did not marry.

Died: Nov. 27, 1907 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

3. Clara Stark born Dec. 21, 1851 Dearborn Co IN.

4. Louis John Stark born Feb. 1860 Dearborn Co IN.

5. James Stark born ca 1862/63 Dearborn Co IN. Died before 1870 Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:

John N. Stark---1850 Cen Dearborn Co IN---City of Aurora, Center Twp, No 105

John Stark---1860 Cen Dearborn Co IN---City of Aurora, No 218

John Stark---1870 Cen Dearborn Co IN---City of Aurora, No 208

John Stark---1880 Cen Dearborn Co IN---City of Aurora, No 198

Angeline Stark---1900 Cen Dearborn Co IN---City of Aurora, Center Twp, Fifth St., No 114

Notes:

John N. Stark and Angeline Currance were married Aug. 22, 1849 in Dearborn Co by Jeremiah Cell, minister of the First Baptist Church of Aurora. John N. Stark was a River Boat Pilot and a Carpenter-Contractor. During the Civil War, using his skill as a River Boat Pilot, he enrolled with the U.S. Navy as a Civilian pilot. He was first appointed May 28, 1863 as Pilot of the U.S.S. Argosy and served on this boat until July 20, 1863 when he was discharged. He was again enrolled on Dec. 19, 1863 in the Naval Service Mississippi Squadron. He piloted gunboats during the remaining years of the war and was assigned to the Ironclad Steamer "Silver Cloud". He was rated as a 1st Class Pilot at a salary of $250 a month. Other vessels he piloted during the war were the Hastings, the Moose, the Fairy
JOHN 6 N. STARK (Washington 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Notes: (continued)

and the Volunteer. He was honorably discharged at Mound City, IL July 17, 1865. After the war, with some impairment of health, John N. Stark gave up his vocation of River Boat Pilot and turned to the trade of Carpentry. Commissioner's Records of Dearborn Co show payments being made to him for labor on various city projects. He built his own dwelling on Fourth St. in 1878. An article taken from the Dearborn Independent Newspaper of Aurora, Jan. 30, 1879, shows John Stark opening his own business. It reads—"John Stark & Co. have opened a shop on Main St., near Second and hung out a sign—John Stark & Co., Contractors and Builders, which means that they are in the market in their line of business and solicit your patronage". By Aug. 1887 he was in poor health and unable to work as a pilot or a carpenter. He made application for a pension for his services in the Civil War. His pension of $12.00 per month was finally granted Oct. 22, 1890 for "piles, rheumatism and disease of the heart". He died Oct. 25, 1895. His death record shows that he had been ill for years, and the cause of death was general debility and paralysis. He was given a military funeral and buried in the Military Circle at Riverview Cemetery, Aurora.

After her husband's death, Angeline continued to make her home near her son Donald until his sudden death in 1907. At this time, Angeline or "Annie", age 75, was left alone with no physical means of support. She moved into smaller quarters, and being very independent, lived alone. She tried unsuccessfully after her husband's death to secure a widow's pension for his services in the war. On Oct. 16, 1911 she was granted a pension of $12.00 a month. On Sept. 8, 1916 there appeared a brief notice of the death of Mrs. Anna Stark in the Aurora Bulletin. It read as follows: "Mrs. Anna Stark, an aged resident of our city, died at her home on Third St. Thursday morning after a lingering illness. The funeral will be conducted Sat. from her late residence. Burial at Riverview Cemetery".

CAROLINE 7 ELIZABETH STARK (John 6, Washington 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Born: June 26, 1850 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Pinckney James Trester Feb. 17, 1873 Dearborn Co IN. He was the son of Joseph Trester and Elizabeth Conaway of Dearborn Co IN. He was the grandson of William Trester and Elizabeth Healer of Bourbon Co KY. He married (2) Harriet L. Langwill Mar. 23, 1892 Madison, Jefferson Co IN. He was born Jan. 27, 1819 Dearborn Co IN and died Apr. 10, 1912 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Jan. 26, 1891 Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:

#1. James D. Trester born Dec. 13, 1873 Dearborn Co IN.

#2. Clara Trester born Nov. 17, 1875 Dearborn Co IN.
CAROLINE ELIZABETH STARK (John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)

Children:

3. Walter Trestler born Nov. 30, 1877 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Florence Watts May 10, 1904 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Feb. 6, 1959 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

4. Minnie Trestler born Dec. 19, 1878 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Jan. 8, 1879 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

5. Nell Trestler born Apr. 5, 1880 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Frank E. Smith June 27, 1914 Marion Co IN.
   Died: Mar. 22, 1964 Indianapolis, Marion Co IN. Buried Washington Park Cem, Indianapolis, IN.

6. Edmund G. Trestler born Feb. 18, 1883 Dearborn Co IN.

7. Mayme Trestler born June 17, 1886 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Earl H. Shutts Oct. 21, 1910 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Dec. 15, 1945 Indianapolis, Marion Co IN. Buried Washington Cem, Indianapolis, IN.

8. Infant Trestler (son) born Jan. 1891 Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Jan. 1891 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN in casket with his mother.

Sources:
Caroline Elizabeth Stark and Pinckney James Trestler were married Feb. 17, 1873 by Rev. Charles Ager, minister of the First Baptist Church of Aurora. Pinckney J. Trestler was a carpenter-contractor and businessman. He was in the grocery business in Aurora for 12 years and later became a carpenter and contractor. He served in the Civil War as a private of Capt. George Schockley's Co. I, 134th Reg. of Indiana Foot Vol. Caroline Elizabeth Trestler died shortly after the birth of her last child who also died. She is buried in the same grave in Riverview Cemetery as her 2 infant children. After the death of Caroline Elizabeth, 15 year old Clara assumed the care of her younger brothers and sisters until Pinckney J. Trestler married a second time Mar. 23, 1892 to Harriet L. Langwill. She became a devoted step-mother to the children. Pinckney J. Trestler died in 1912. After his death, his wife Hattie made her home in Aurora for the next 7 years, then moved to Milan, IN to live with her mother. Some 20 years later, she returned to Aurora to be near some of her step-children, never having had children of her own. She died in her 95th year Feb. 20, 1958 and is buried in Riverview Cemetery.

Walter Trestler enlisted in the Navy in Cincinnati June 11, 1899 for 4 years and was mustered out June 13, 1903 Boston, MA. After his marriage he lived in West Aurora and was employed at the Cochran Chair Co. Later he became associated with the People's Building and Loan Co. and for 20 years was 1 of its directors. He had no children.

Nell Trestler lived with her sister Mayme and Mayme's husband Earl H. Shutts in Indianapolis, IN until her marriage. She assisted in their grocery business. After her marriage she continued to live in Indianapolis. She and her husband Frank E. Smith are buried in the same cemetery plot as Mayme and her husband Earl H. Shutts. They had no children.

Mayme Trestler married Earl H. Shutts. He engaged in the grocery business in Indianapolis, IN. They embraced the faith of the Christian Scientist Church. Because of her religious belief Mayme Shutts would not seek medical help for a gall bladder condition, and she died of complications of the disease in 1943 at age 58. They had no children.

JAMES D. TRESTLER (Caroline E. Stark, John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)

Born: Dec. 13, 1873 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Kate Wiley Sept. 11, 1901 Milford, IN.
Died: Dec. 16, 1950 Hamilton Co OH. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
JAMES D. TRESTER (Caroline E. Stark, John N., Washington J., Thomas J., John 2)

Children:
1. Walter Donald Trester born Apr. 25, 1903 Greensburg, Decatur Co IN.
   Married: Catherine E. Heitkamp June 7, 1930 Dearborn Co IN.
   Lived: Conroe, TX.

Notes: In 1899 James D. Trester moved to Greensburg, Decatur Co IN and was employed as a chairmaker. He later was in the "Building-Contracting" business. In 1946 he and his wife Kate returned to Aurora, making their home with his step-mother Hattie Trester until his death in Dec. 1950. After Jim's death his wife Kate remained in Aurora taking care of Hattie Trester in her declining years. After Hattie's death in Feb. 1858, she moved to Pennsylvania to live with her son Donald.

CLARA TRESTER (Caroline E. Stark, John N., Washington J., Thomas J., John 2)

Born: Nov. 17, 1875 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Harry R. Baldry Oct. 17, 1905 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Sept. 30, 1940 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora.

Children:
1. Harry Powell Baldry born Oct. 15, 1906 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Luceine Benham Feb. 27, 1957 Greensburg, Decatur Co IN.
   Died: Apr. 5, 1972 Dundee, FL. Buried Rising Sun, Ohio Co IN.

2. Robert Baldry born Jan. 26, 1912 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Velma Dilts Nov. 26, 1936 Hamilton Co OH.
   Lived: Tarpon Springs, FL.

Notes: Clara Trester assumed the responsibilities of homemaker after her mother died until her mother's remarriage. She then was engaged as a Sales Lady in Dry Goods for a local merchant until 1905 when she married. Clara Trester and Harry R. Baldry were married by Rev. S.E. Davies of the Aurora Baptist Church. After their marriage they lived in Aurora where Harry was an Engineer with Stedman's Foundry. She died just before her 65th birthday. After her death Harry Baldry married a widow from Astoria, IL.

EDMOND G. TRESTER (Caroline E. Stark, John N., Washington J., Thomas J., John 2)

Born: Feb. 18, 1883 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Rachel Orintha Clause July 24, 1907 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Apr. 8, 1965 Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:
1. Verna Edwina Trester born May 14, 1909 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Gilbert Eugene Webster May 14, 1943 Osgood, Ripley Co IN.
   Lived: New Castle, IN.

2. Lois Elizabeth Trester born Mar. 20, 1911 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: John Edward Schwart Mar. 20, 1938 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Lived: Silverton, Hamilton Co OH.

3. Edmond Gordon Trester Jr. born Mar. 12, 1914 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Hope Eileen Kelsey Apr. 19, 1947 Camden, OH.
   Lived: New Castle, IN.
Notes: Edmond G. Trester was employed in the A.R. Snyder Grocery in Cochran. He later worked for the Cochran Chair Co. as a cabinet maker. He married Rachel Orintha Clause in 1907, married by Rev. S. E. Davies. They lived in Cochran for 18 years. During the final illness of his father, he moved with his family into his father's house. After his father's death in 1912, Ed and family remained in the home of his step-mother until she sold the property in 1919. He then bought a home in the neighborhood where he lived until 1925. In 1926 he bought a home nearer the center of Aurora where they lived their remaining years. He served as City Clerk-Treasurer of Aurora from 1929-1934.

CLARA 7 STARK (John 6, Washington 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2)
Born: Dec. 21, 1851* Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Edwin W. Randall May 4, 1879 Dearborn Co IN.
He was the son of William Randall and Mary Harris.
Died: May 5, 1913 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Children:
*1. Donald 8 Harry Randall born July 8, 1880 Dearborn Co IN.
*2. Anna 8 Mae Randall born July 1884 Dearborn Co IN.
*3. Edwin W. Randall Jr. born Nov. 13, 1886 Dearborn Co IN.
*4. Carrie 8 Randall born Feb. 2, 1889 Dearborn Co IN.
Died: Oct. 6, 1956 Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Dearborn Co IN.
*5. Agnes 8 Randall born July 21, 1891 Dearborn Co IN.
Sources:
"Aurora Bulletin", Aurora, IN---May 9, 1913
Obituary of Mrs. Edward Randall
The sudden death of Mrs. Edward Randall early Mon. morning was a severe shock to relatives. On the day before, Mr. and Mrs. Randall had quietly celebrated their 54th wedding anniversary with a family dinner. About 5 o'clock in the morning Mr. Randall had arisen and was cutting grass in the yard, Mrs. Randall hearing him had started to get up and was suddenly stricken. One of the daughters hearing her rushed to her side and called the father, but before Mr. Randall could reach the bedside she had died in her daughter's arms. She was born in Aurora Dec. 21, 1851 and had lived her entire life here, being at the time of her death in her 58th year. Her death causes the first break in the family circle, leaving the husband, 5 children and an aged mother to mourn her loss. Funeral services were held from the family residence on Johnson St. Thurs. afternoon, and the remains were laid to rest at Riverview.
CLARA STARK (John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)
"Aurora Bulletin", Aurora, IN---Sept. 9, 1913

Funeral Services were held Sept. 7 for Edwin William Randall, age 89. Burial in Riverview. He was born in Staffordshire, England Dec. 22, 1853 and passed away at his home 205 Broadway, Aurora, Sept. 5, 1913. He was the youngest son of Wm and Mary Harris Randall. He came to America when a lad of 12 with his family and resided in Chicago, IL. When a young man he came to Aurora and a few years later married Miss Clara Stark, daughter of the late Capt. John and Ann Stark. She passed away May 5, 1913. Five children were born to this union---Don Randall, Ed Randall, Carrie Randall, Mrs. Anna Minnish and the late Mrs. Agnes Abdon. In 1916 he was married to Mrs. Susie Brown, who with his daughter Miss Carrie Randall, has cared for him in the last 4 weeks of his illness. Mr. Randall was a man of jovial disposition, and although he was without his sight the last 3 years, he bore this affliction patiently. He is survived by his widow, 2 daughters, 2 sons, 6 grandchildren, 1 great-grandchild, 2 step-daughters, 2 sons-in-law, and 2 daughters-in-law. One daughter preceded him in death.

DONALD HARRY RANDALL (Clara Stark, John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)

Born: July 8, 1880 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Flora Mae Schuyler June 28, 1907 Dearborn Co IN, by Rev. S.E. Davies.
Died: Mar. 31, 1965 Portsmouth, Scioto Co OH. Both buried Memorial Park, Wheelersburg, OH.
Children:
1. Clara Alice Randall born Apr. 29, 1908 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Did not marry.
   Lived: Sebring, FL.
2. Robert Donald Randall born Jan. 29, 1911 Portsmouth, Scioto Co OH. Married: Marie Walker May 16, 1936 Greenup, KY.
   Lived: Wheelersburg, OH.
   Lived: Cincinnati, OH.

ANNA MAE RANDALL (Clara Stark, John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)

Born: July 1881 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Paul Minish Dec. 19, 1909 Dearborn Co IN.
Died: Dec. 18, 1967 Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Children:
1. Virginia Minish born ca 1918. Married: Richard F. Ackerman
   Lived: Lawrenceburg, IN.
2. Richard F. Ackerman

EDWIN W. RANDALL JR. (Clara Stark, John N., Washington, John, Thomas, John)

Born: Nov. 13, 1886 Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Ethel Norris Cox Sept. 1, 1909 Dearborn Co IN.
Died: July 21, 1950 Chicago, IL. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Children:
1. Marcus Randall
AGNES \(^7\) RANDALL \(\text{(Clara} \, \, \text{Stark, John} \, \, \text{Washington} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \)\)

Born: July 24, 1891 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Clyde R. Abdon Apr. 2, 1914 Dearborn Co IN.

Died: Dec. 28, 1941 Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children:
1. William \(^7\) Clyde Abdon born ca 1919 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: Mary Ann

LOUIS \(^7\) JOHN STARK \(\text{(John} \, \, \text{Washington} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \)\)

Born: Feb. 1860 Dearborn Co IN.

Married: Catherine Ell Apr. 4, 1880 Dearborn Co IN.
      She was the dau of Peter and Ophelia Ell. She married (1) Brinkman.
      She was born Mar. 14, 1851 and died Oct. 2, 1880 Aurora, IN.
      She is buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Died: after 1930

Children:
1. Kitty Stark born July 30, 1880 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Feb. 9, 1881 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Notes:
The 1880 census shows Catherine Ell Brinkman Stark had a son William Brinkman age 6 years. She left a will dated Sept. 22, 1880 bequeathing all her personal property to her son William Brinkman and requested that her mother, Otheli Ell, be granted the custody and guardianship of this child. The Dearborn Independent Newspaper records the death of Mrs. L. J. Stark Oct. 2, 1880. The cause of death was consumption.

When Elizabeth Stark Trester died in 1891, Louis Stark came from Washington, IN to attend her funeral. It would appear Louis Stark's whereabouts were unknown to his family when other members of the family died as he is not mentioned as a survivor in their obituaries. He did return to Aurora ca 1930-40 as an aged gentleman. Nothing further is known of him.

WILLIAM \(^6\) H. STARK \(\text{(Washington} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \, \, \text{John} \)\)

Born: Aug. 1829 Dearborn Co IN near Aurora.

Married: 1. Margaret Ann Griffin June 25, 1849 Dearborn Co IN by Robert D. Brown JP.
      She was the dau of George and Cynthia Ann Griffin.
      She married (1) Thomas H. Bennett.
      She was divorced from William H. Stark in 1861.
      She married (3) George Hibbert Dec. 25, 1866 Dearborn Co IN.
      She was born July 13, 1826 Dearborn Co IN and died Jan. 12, 1884 Aurora, IN. She and husband George Hibbert both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

      She was the dau of Jesse Mansfield. She married (1) James M. Tolle.
      She was born Mar. 1837 KY and died Jan. 20, 1906 Barren Co KY.

Died: Dec. 30, 1903 Barren Co KY.

Children by first wife:
1. Elizabeth? Jane Stark born 1851 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Feb. 9, 1854 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
WILLIAM H. STARK (Washington^5, John^4, Thomas^3, John^2)

Children by first wife:
2. Harriet7 Stark born 1856 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Children by second wife:
   Married: Sarah E. (She was born Mar. 1882)
   Children:
   1. Margie Stark born Mar. 1900 Barren Co KY.
      Married: Payne
      Lived: Quincy, IL.

Sources:
William H. Stark—1850 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, Center Twp, p 227, No 192.
William Stark—1860 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 217.
George Hibbert—1870 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 326.
George Hibbert—1880 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora.
Charles Stark—1900 Cen Barren Co KY—ED 19, p 7, L 63.

Notes: The 1850 census shows the occupation of William H. Stark as that of a boatman. The 1860 census shows his occupation was that of a cooper.

Nov. 5, 1861 William H. Stark enrolled as a Private in Co. A, 23rd Reg. of KY Inf. Volunteers at Camp King, KY U.S. Army for 3 years. He served until Aug. 31, 1862 when he became ill. He was left in Louisville, KY sick by his unit Oct. 1, 1862. He was disabled by "chronic diarrhea and piles" at Mill Springs, KY that fall.
Dec. 25, 1862 he received a discharge from that unit in order to enlist in Co. C 1st Miss. Marine Brigade. Dec. 26 he was enrolled as a private in this unit at New Albany, IN for 3 years. He remained with this company until it was mustered out at Vicksburg, MS Jan. 20, 1865.

After the war William H. Stark settled near Bonayr, Barren Co KY where he spent the rest of his life. There he married Mary E. Mansfield at the home of her father, Jesse Mansfield. She was the widow of James M. Tolle whom she had married Sept. 27, 1855. During the Civil War he served as a private in Co. F, 21st Reg. of KY Volunteers U.S. Army. He died from wounds Jan. 17, 1863 received in the Battle of Stones River at Murfreesboro, TN. He and Mary E. Mansfield had 5 children: Mary Ann born Mar. 16, 1857, Theresa Ann born Apr. 2, 1858, William H. born July 25, 1859, Susan M. born Jan. 10, 1861 and James M. born Feb. 25, 1862.

William H. Stark applied for an Invalid's Pension for his services in the Civil War Sept. 12, 1885. The pension was granted and the last payment made Nov. 4, 1903. He died Dec. 30, 1903 Barren Co KY at age 74.

Margaret Ann Griffin, first wife of William H. Stark, married George Hibbert in 1866. He was the widower of Margaret Stewart who was living in the household of William H. Stark in the 1860 census. Margaret Stewart and George Hibbert were married Nov. 7, 1863 and she died Jan. 16, 1864. She was a milliner. Margaret Ann Griffin is listed on the 1870 census as a milliner and continued as such until her death. George Hibbert died Nov. 12, 1881 Chattanooga, TN.

AMANDA^6 JANE STARK (Washington^5, John^4, Thomas^3, John^2)

Born: Jan. 1847 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Married: George W. Lemmon Dec. 12, 1865 Dearborn Co IN.
   He was born ca 1838 Rising Sun, Ohio Co IN. He died July 15, 1895 New Richmond, Clermont Co OH. He is buried Green Mound Cem, New Richmond, Clermont Co OH. He married (2) Amelia Koettle May 31, 1874.
AMANDA JANE STARK (Washington 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2)
Died: Jan. 23, 1872 Cincinnati, Hamilton Co OH. Buried Wesleyan Cem, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co OH.
Children: 1. Henry St. Clair Lemmon born 1867 Cincinnati, Hamilton Co OH.

Sources:
Certificate of Death, Department of Health, Cincinnati, OH.
Amanda J. Lemmon—Female, 25 years old, married, died Jan. 23, 1872
Cause of death—remote or predisposing—small pox. Immediate—miscarriage.
Born Aurora, IN. Residence: 15 Ward, Mound St., No 82.
Time of residence in city—6 years. Interred Wesleyan Cem, Cincinnati, OH.
Notes: George W. Lemmon served in the Civil War in Co. C, 7th IN Reg. of U.S. Volunteers. He enlisted Aug. 15, 1861 Rising Sun, IN for a period of 3 years. He was mustered in as a Corporal Sept. 13, 1861 in Indianapolis, IN, his duties being that of a cook. His occupation at the time of enlistment was that of a cook on a flatboat. He was discharged Feb. 9, 1863 at Convalescent Camp, VA by reason of Surgeon's certificate of disability due to "Functional Disease of Heart" contracted while in service. He reenlisted Feb. 11, 1864 in Indianapolis, IN as a Private in Co. B 4th Reg. IN Cav. and mustered in Feb. 18, 1864 in Indianapolis. He gave his residence as Center Twp, Dearborn Co IN and his occupation as harness-maker. He was mustered out July 22, 1865 Nashville, TN.

After their marriage Amanda Jane and George W. Lemmon lived in Aurora until May 1866 when they moved to Cincinnati, OH. In Cincinnati, George Lemmon was a harness-maker and a painter. Amanda Jane Lemmon died at age 25, and George W. Lemmon remarried in 1871 to Amelia Koettle and later moved to New Richmond, Clermont Co OH where he died in 1895. Henry St. Clair Lemmon was living at age 29 in Cincinnati, OH.

GEORGE WASHINGTON STARK (Washington 5, John 4, Thomas 3, John 2)
Born: Aug. 28, 1851 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Married: Caroline Rebecca Shutts Nov. 20, 1873 Dearborn Co IN.
She was born Oct. 26, 1852 Dillsboro, Dearborn Co IN.
She died Mar. 21, 1915 Lawrenceburg, Dearborn Co IN.
Died: Oct. 15, 1912 Lawrenceburg, Dearborn Co IN. Both buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
Children: 1. Rebecca 7 Stark born Mar. 1889 IN.
Married: Beck

Sources:
"Aurora Bulletin", Aurora, IN—Oct. 18, 1912.
The news of the sudden death of George W. Stark which occurred at his home in Lawrenceburg Tue. night was heard with much sorrow to his many friends here, as the deceased was a citizen of Aurora nearly all his life. He was taken ill at his home on Center St. about 1:00 o'clock and died that night about 10, a victim of apoplexy. He was born in Aurora Aug. 28, 1851 and lived nearly the entire 61 years of his life here, having moved to Lawrenceburg about a year ago. He was a cooper by trade and was employed at the Wymond Cooper shops from boyhood until his removal to Lawrenceburg where he has since been night watchman at the Bishop Saw Works. The funeral services will be held today from the family residence in Lawrenceburg. The remains will be laid to rest at Riverview Cemetery. He leaves of the immediate family, the widow and a daughter.

"Aurora Bulletin", Aurora, IN—Mar. 28, 1915
Mrs. Caroline Rebecca Stark died at her home in Lawrenceburg Sun. after a stroke of paralysis from which she never recovered. She was born in Dillsboro, IN Oct. 26, 1851 and married George W. Stark Nov. 20, 1873. She leaves to mourn an adopted daughter, Rebecca, who has been most faithful and kind during her prolonged illness.

186
CHAPTER 23

DANIEL5 STARK OF DEARBORN COUNTY INDIANA
(John4, Thomas3, John2)

Born: Mar. 10, 1825 Bourbon Co KY

Married: Marian Jane Wallace Bailey Nov. 16, 1847 Dearborn Co IN.
She was the dau of Anzie Bailey and Sarah Dennison.
She was born Aug. 15, 1825 Ohio Co IN and died Mar. 24, 1912 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN and is buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Died: 1870/71 somewhere on the Ohio River.

Children:
1. Jennie Pamela Stark
   Born: Oct. 23, 1849 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 19, 1940 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

2. Elizabeth S. Stark
   Born: ca 1852 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Married: 1. John M. Jones July 6, 1871 Dearborn Co IN.
   2. Gerard
   Died: no data.

3. Marian A. Stark
   Born: Nov. 26, 1854 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Dec. 14, 1891 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

4. Walter Daniel Stark
   Born: July 3, 1859 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Apr. 21, 1881 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

5. George Eugene Stark
   Born: June 5, 1862 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Feb. 17, 1864 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

6. Lulu Stark
   Born: Sept. 1868 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Nov. 21, 1943 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN. Buried Riverview Cem, Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:
Daniel Stark—1850 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 211
Daniel Stark—1860 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, Center Twp, No 402
Daniel Stark—1870 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 334
Marian Stark—1880 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 265
Marian Stark—1900 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, Center Twp, Bridgeway St.

"Stark Family Association"—Manuscript by Pauline E. Young (Emily V. Cochran, Elizabeth Stark, John4, Thomas3, John2)

Daniel Stark married Marian Bailey in 1847, located in Aurora, IN and their daughter Jennie Pamela still lives in the house which they occupied which is now 75 years old. At the time of the Civil War, Daniel was a Captain on the Mississippi River boats and knew the river well, having served as pilot many years. During the fighting around Island Number Ten, when it was so difficult to get the Union soldiers across to the island because the gunners aimed at the pilot. Daniel Stark volunteered and transported them safely over with the pilot house surrounded by feather beds. Returning to his home in Aurora, from a southern trip down the Mississippi, the boat on which he was traveling was blown up on the Ohio River and his body was never recovered. A trunkful of gifts was found and sent home Jan. 1871 to the family that never ceased to mourn his death. Hammersley, Complete Navy Register from
"Stark Family Association" (continued)

"76 to "87——Daniel Stark, Acting Ensign, Honorable discharge, 1865.

Notes: The 1850 census lists the occupation of Daniel Stark as pilot on River Boat, the 1860 census as a trader and the 1870 census as a pilot on a Flat Boat.

In the Aurora Commercial Newspaper, Aug. 6, 1863, a brief caption read: "Captain Dan Stark, indebted to him for delivering papers since the opening of the Mississippi River.

Dearborn Co IN records Feb. 8, 1875 show Marian Stark appointed guardian of her 3 minor children——Walter D., Lulu and Marian Stark Jr. Of the 5 living children of Daniel and Marian Stark, only Elizabeth S. married. Jennie, Marian/Mattie, Walter and Lulu were teachers. Marian/Mattie Stark was a school teacher probably in the Cincinnati School System. She died at age 37 after an illness of 3 months of acute inflammatory rheumatism. Walter Stark died as a young man in his 27th year. He was a teacher of penmanship and greatly skilled in that art. George Eugene Stark was born 1862 and died 1864 in Aurora during a Scarlet Fever epidemic. He was first buried in a common grave with other victims in "Old Conwell Street Cemetery". Later his body was removed to Riverview Cemetery.

Obituary——"Aurora Bulletin", Aurora, IN——Mar. 28, 1912
Marian Wallace Stark was born Aug. 15, 1825 Hartford, IN and died Mar. 24 in her 87th year. Coming to Aurora when 10 years old, she spent nearly her entire life in this city. She was the mother of 7 children, 3 of whom survive her together with 2 grandchildren and 2 great-grandchildren.

Obituary——"Aurora Journal", Aurora, IN——Oct. 24, 1910
The death of Miss Jennie P. Stark removed from our midst a woman who exerted a great influence in Aurora for many years. She was a teacher in the Aurora Public School, South Building, for over 40 years. Miss Stark's 93rd birthday occurred Oct. 23, the day after her funeral. She passed away Oct. 19 after a lingering illness. She had spent her entire life in Aurora. She was the daughter of Daniel and Marian Bailey Stark and was born Oct. 23, 1817. She lived at 116 Mechanic St. for many years. Of her immediate family she leaves 1 sister, Miss Lula Stark, a former teacher in the Cincinnati Public Schools, and a nephew Dan Girard. Funeral services were held at the Stier and Williams funeral home Oct. 22, and the remains laid to rest in Riverview Cemetery. Former pupils served as pall bearers.

Obituary——"Aurora Journal", Aurora, IN——Nov. 25, 1943
Funeral services for Miss Lulu Stark, 72, were held in the Stier & Williams Funeral Home in Aurora. Miss Stark was born Nov. 21, 1871 in Aurora, the daughter of Daniel S. and Marian Bailey Stark. For over 50 years she held a position as teacher in the Chase St. School in Cincinnati, a position she held until she retired in 1910. In passing she leaves her nephew, Daniel Girard, with whom she lived at 116 Mechanic St. and 2 grand-nieces, Mrs. Hazel Stone and Miss Evelyn Wolf of Hollywood, CA. Internment was in Riverview Cemetery.

ELIZABETH S. STARK (Daniel5, John4, Thomas3, John2)

Born: ca 1852 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN

Married: 1. John M. Jones July 6, 1871 Dearborn Co IN
He died 1877-80 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

2. Gerard

Died: no data
ELIZABETH S. STARK (Daniel, John, Thomas, John)

Children:
1. Daniel Jones/Gerard born Mar. 1872 Dearborn Co IN.
   Probably did not marry.
2. Jennie Jones born ca 1875 Dearborn Co IN.
   Married; probably ______ Wolf
3. Harry Eugene Jones born June 12, 1877 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.
   Died: Dec. 10, 1880 Aurora, Dearborn Co IN.

Sources:
Marian Stark—1880 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, No 265
Marian Stark—1900 Cen Dearborn Co IN—City of Aurora, Center Twp, Bridgeway St.

Notes: Elizabeth or Lizzie Jones and her 3 children were living with the household of her mother Marian Stark on the 1880 census. On the 1900 census in the household of Marian Stark was listed Daniel Gerard, grandson, born March 1872, the same age as the Daniel Jones on the 1880 census. Between 1880 and 1900 Elizabeth S. Stark apparently married a second time to Gerard and her second husband adopted Daniel and gave him his name. Probably Gerard and Elizabeth were deceased by 1900 and their son Daniel was living with his grandmother.

In the obituary of Lulu Stark in 1913, her only living relatives were Daniel Gerard with whom she had been living and 2 grand-nieces, Mrs. Hazel Stone and Miss Evelyn Wolf of Hollywood, CA. Probably Jennie Jones had married ______ Wolf, and these 2 women were her children, one having married a ______ Stone.
CHAPTER 21
THOMAS 4 STARK OF BOURBON COUNTY KENTUCKY
(Thomas 3, John 2)

Born: 1792 Bourbon Co KY
Married: Jane
Died: 1824-1827 Bourbon Co KY.

Children:

1. Henrietta 5 Stark
   Born: 1815 Bourbon Co KY. (No further data)

2. Sarah 5 Ann Stark
   Born: ca 1817 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Samuel W. Wallace Aug. 22, 1832 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data

3. Amanda 5 Stark
   Born: ca 1819 Bourbon Co KY. (No further data)

4. Elizabeth 5 Stark
   Born: ca 1820 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: James Campbell Nov. 13, 1843 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data

5. Armilda 5 Stark
   Born: ca 1822 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Robert McMillan Dec. 9, 1846 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data

Sources:
Thomas Stark---1820 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 65

Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1814-15---1820---listed as Thomas Stark Jr. or Thomas Stark
1821---Thomas Stark 40 acres
1822---Thomas Stark 40 acres
1823-24---Thomas Stark 30 acres (Last time listed)

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk R, p 405---Oct. 1, 1824---Dec. 18, 1824
Thomas Stark and wife Jane and Polly Stark to John Graves --- $1.00 --- all their interest in land on Cane Ridge in Bourbon Co being their undivided interest in the tract purchased by Thomas Stark deceased from a sale by H. M. Bledsoe Esq. Sheriff who acted under execution from Clerk's Office of County Court in favor of Pickett's heirs against Wm Ledgewood's heirs and Wm Mitchell. Parties of first part sell all their title from this land derived from their father Thomas Stark deceased, it being the whole of their interest in all land they derived as heirs. Polly Stark entitled to interest in dower allotted her mother Sarah Stark and has conveyed same to Wm Henderson, it being understood her interest in said dower is excepted. 60 acres. Witnesses: Will Roseberry, H. M. Bledsoe

Bourbon Co KY Will Bk G, p 513---Sept. 1827---Oct. 1827
Appraisement of Estate of Thomas Stark deceased by W. Rogers, James Houston, James Campbell. Administrator: David Jameson.

Bourbon Co KY Order Bk H, p 500---Sept. 3, 1827
Administration of Estate of Thomas Stark deceased granted David Jameson, the widow refusing to act, who made oath with Wm Henderson his security.

Bourbon Co KY Order Bk H, p 508---Oct. 1, 1827
Inventory and appraisement of Estate of Thomas Stark.

190
ARMILDA^5 STARK (Thomas^4, Thomas^3, John^2)

Born: ca 1822 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Robert McMillan Dec. 9, 1846 Bourbon Co KY. (He was born ca 1815 KY)
Died: no data

Children:
1. John^6 McMillan born Oct. 12, 1847 Bourbon Co KY.
2. Sarah^5 J. McMillan born 1850 Bourbon Co KY.

Sources:
Robert McMillan---1850 Cen Bourbon Co KY---p 259, No 252
Notes: By a previous marriage Robert McMillan had children Anna E. born ca 1838, William H. born ca 1841, and Robert S. born ca 1843.

JOHN^6 THOMAS MCMILLAN (Armilda^5 Stark, Thomas^4, Thomas^3, John^2)

Born: Oct. 12, 1847 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Sallie Gay Williams Apr. 1871. She was dau of John R. L. Williams)
Died: no data (She was born Jan. 1853 KY)

Children:
1. Elizabeth^7 McMillan born ca 1871 Bourbon Co KY. Married: Samuel Boyd Rogers
2. Charles^7 A. McMillan born Mar. 1878 Bourbon Co KY. Married: Katherine Evans
3. Armilda^7 McMillan born Jan. 1881 Bourbon Co KY. Married: Dr. Joseph Stephens Varden

Sources:
John McMillan---1900 Cen Bourbon Co KY---Dist 1, Paris, ED 1, p 14, L 65.

"History of Bourbon Co KY"---Biographical Sketches
J. McMillan, dentist, P.O. Paris, the oldest established dentist in Paris, was born Oct. 12, 1845(?), son of Robert McMillan. His mother was Armilda, daughter of Thomas Stark, a native of VA who emigrated to KY, locating near Cane Ridge, this county. He was educated at Clay Seminary at North Middletown. In 1862 he began the study of his profession, graduating in 1865 at Ohio Medical College after which he located in Paris in the practice of his profession. Apr. 1871 he was married to Sallie C., daughter of John R. L. Williams of Clark Co, son of Gen. Samuel Williams. He has 3 children: Bessie C., Charles A, and Milda.
CHAPTER 25

JEREMIAH 1 STARK OF SAN AUGUSTINE COUNTY TEXAS
(Thomas3, John2)

Born: Feb. 14, 1800 Bourbon Co KY

   She was born 1789 Bourbon Co KY and died Dec. 9, 1834 Pike Co MO.
   2. Mary Ann Jones July 31, 1836 Pike Co MO.
      She was born Oct. 25, 1817 VA and died 1902.

Died: 1855 San Augustine Co TX.

Children by first wife:

1. John5 Thomas Stark
   Born: Dec. 19, 1821 Preble Co OH.
   Married: 1. Martha Ann Skidmore July 21, 1847 San Augustine Co TX.
   2. Nancy Adams Snell Nov. 12, 1865 Newton, TX.
   3. Donna Jerusha Smith Feb. 23, 1871 Newton Co TX.
   Died: Sept. 24, 1893 near Orange, TX. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.
   Note: See Chapter 26 for his children.

2. Elizabeth Sarah Stark
   Born: June 20, 1823 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: G. Mat Persinger Hardy Feb. 22, 1841 San Augustine, TX.
   Died: June 27, 1853 San Augustine Co TX apparently of complications in
   Childbirth.

3. Jeremiah5 Russell Stark
   Born: Mar. 21, 1826 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: Mar. 13, 1876 San Augustine, TX.

Children by second wife:

4. Daughter5 Stark
   Born: May 8, 1837
   Died: May 13, 1837

5. Mary5 Margaret Stark
   Born: Nov. 15, 1838 San Augustine Co TX
   Married: James Donaho May 25, 1854 Newton Co TX.
   Died: Sept. 13, 1863.

6. Eliza Jane Stark
   Born: Mar. 3, 1841 San Augustine Co TX.
   Married: 1. Walter Asa Wingate Dec. 31, 1857 Newton Co TX. (He died Nov. 24,
      2. William Wooderson Sept. 4, 1864 Newton Co TX.  1858)
   Died: no data

7. Susan5 Ellen Stark
   Born: Apr. 10, 1844 San Augustine Co TX.
   Married: Thomas William Hart June 4, 1868 Newton Co TX.
   Died: June 1930.

8. Henrietta5 Louise Stark
   Born: Jan. 18, 1847 San Augustine Co TX.
   Died: Sept. 27, 1868, age 21, killed by a runaway horse.

9. Kentucky5 Stark
   Born: Apr. 30, 1849 San Augustine Co TX.
   Died: Feb. 13, 1853, age 4, San Augustine Co TX.
JEREMIAH STARK (Thomas^3, John^2)

Children:

10. Daniel Stark
   Born: July 7/9, 1851 San Augustine Co TX.
   Died: Feb. 26, 1873, age 22.

11. Franklin Stark
   Born: Jan. 8, 1854 San Augustine Co TX.
   Married: Susan R. Maze or Powell Jan. 6, 1876.
   Died: 1900. Buried Hudson Cem near Deweyville, Newton Co TX.

12. James Buchannon Stark
   See Chapter 27 for his children.
   Born: Mar. 15, 1857 San Augustine Co TX.
   Married: Nancy J. Denby (She was born Feb. 7, 1835 and died Oct. 21, 1900)
   Died: Jan. 3, 1919.

Sources:
Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1820---Jeremiah Stark---30 acres
1821--22---not listed
1823-25---Jeremiah Stark---33 acres
1826---Jeremiah Stark---63 acres
1827---Jeremiah Stark---53½ acres
1828---Jeremiah Stark (last time found on records)

Bourbon Co KY Marriage Bond
Jeremiah Stark states he is over 21. No consent given for Susannah.
Witness: Andrew F. McIvain.

Note: Jeremiah Stark moved to Preble Co OH shortly after his marriage in 1821. He
had returned to Bourbon Co by 1823 when his second child Elizabeth Sarah was born.
He lived in Bourbon Co until about 1829 when he began to move to Pike Co MO. He
sold his land in Bourbon Co in Sept. 1829 and Jan. of 1830.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk R, p 521
Jeremiah and Benjamin Stark to William Henderson. Benjamin and Jeremiah Stark are
2 of the children of Thomas Stark formerly of Bourbon Co but now deceased who died
intestate seized of a tract in Bourbon Co on waters of Hinkson. It being their
interest in landed estate of their deceased father Thomas. Including said resi­
duary interest in mother Sarah Stark's dower, said Sarah being widow of Thomas.
Witnesses: Walker Buckner, H. M. Bledsoe

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk S, p 295---Jan. 18, 1826
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to David Thomas---$200---33½ acres --- 2 tracts on
waters of Rockbridge where said Stark now lives. Wit: John Robbins, Will McCune.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 159---Sept. 2, 1829
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to James McGuire---$606---land on Scott's Creek on branch

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 333---Jan. 9, 1830
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to Samuel Cole---$123.50---land on Wolf Creek on branch
of Stoner. Wit: Thomas Parish, Nathan Baylis

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 340---Jan. 19, 1830
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to William T. Allen---$250---1 lot in North Middleton
Bourbon Co. Wit: James W. Allen, Robert Turner.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 341---Jan. 19, 1830
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to Robert Turner---$150---1 lot in North Middleton
JEREMIAH STARK (Thomas, John)
Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk X, p 415—Jan. 22, 1830.
Jeremiah and Susannah Stark to Berry Hollis—$120—Lots in Middleton
Bourbon Co KY. Wit: Nathan Bayless, Thomas M. Parrish

Notes: The name of Jeremiah Stark appears in a list of members or contributors to Cane Ridge Meeting House, Bourbon Co KY, Feb. 12, 1829.

Jeremiah Stark—1830 Cen Pike Co MO—p 254.
Jeremiah Stark—1850 Cen San Augustine Co TX—No 158.

Notes: Jeremiah Stark lived in Pike Co MO from about 1830 until after his marriage to Mary Ann Jones in July 1836. In about 1837 he moved to San Augustine Co TX where he lived the rest of his life.

ELIZABETH SARAH STARK (Jeremiah, Thomas, John)
Born: June 20, 1823 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: G. Mat Persinger Hardy Feb. 22, 1841 San Augustine, TX.
Died: June 27, 1853 San Augustine Co TX apparently of complications in childbirth.
Children:
1. Margaret Elizabeth Hardy born Dec. 26, 1842 San Augustine, TX.
2. Susan V. Hardy born Mar. 16, 1844 San Augustine, TX.
   Married: Henry Russell
   Children:
3. Jackson C. Hardy born Feb. 1, 1846 San Augustine, TX.
4. Martha Rebecca Hardy born Oct. 24, 1847 San Augustine, TX.
5. Henry Hardy born June 20, 1853 San Augustine, TX.

JEREMIAH RUSSELL STARK (Jeremiah, Thomas, John)
Born: Mar. 21, 1826 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: 1. Elizabeth Jane Jones Sept. 8, 1848 San Augustine, TX.
   She was born 1830 MO and died Oct. 23, 1864 Marion Co or Marion, TX.
   2. Nancy J. Mauldin 1865-70. (She was born ca 1842 MS)
Died: Mar. 13, 1876
Children:
*1. Frances Ione Stark born June 17, 1849 San Augustine Co TX.
*2. Susan Virginia Stark born ca 1855 TX, San Augustine or Angelina Co.
3. Ellen Stark born ca 1857 TX, San Augustine or Angelina Co.
   Died: probably 1860-70 Angelina Co TX.
4. Jerrie Stark born ca 1861 Angelina Co TX.

Sources:
Jeremiah Stark—1850 Cen San Augustine Co TX—No 158.
Jeremiah Stark—1860 Cen Angelina Co TX
Jerrie Stark—1870 Cen Angelina Co TX

Notes: Jeremiah Russell Stark was living with his wife and child in the home of his father on the 1850 census. Jeremiah Stark and wife Nancy J. appear Apr. 1865 in grantee deed for land in San Augustine Co. In Dec. 1871 deed it states Jeremiah Stark's wife as Nancy J., formerly Nancy J. Mauldin.
FRANCES I. STARK (Jeremiah R., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: June 17, 1819 San Augustine Co TX.

Married: Charlton/Chat Payne June 25, 1869 Angelina Co TX. He was the son of Judge Charlton Payne and Elizabeth McDaniel. He was born 1817 San Augustine, TX and died 1882 Hopkins Co TX.

Died: Mar. 3, 1908 Hopkins Co TX. Buried City Cem, Hopkins Co TX.

Children:
1. W.7 Claude Payne born Oct. 1870 Hopkins Co TX.
   Married: Lilly Mines Dec. 21, 1900 Sulphur Springs, TX.
   Died: 1956.
2. Ernest S. Payne born 1875 Hopkins Co TX.
   Married: Iola Brewer Oct. 10, 1896 Sulphur Springs, TX.
   Died: 1899.
3. Clarence7 C. Payne born Sept. 21, 1877 Hopkins Co TX.
4. Lizzie7 Payne born Mar. 1880 Hopkins Co TX. Died in infancy Hopkins Co TX.

CLARENCE C. PAYNE (Frances I. Stark, Jeremiah R., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Sept. 21, 1877 Hopkins Co TX.

Married: Cora Mae McCoy Aug. 14, 1911 Hopkins Co TX. She was born Dec. 17, 1881 Hopkins Co TX and died Jan. 21, 1975 Denison, TX. She was the dau of Robert Taylor McCoy and Susan Elizabeth Fitch.

Died: Dec. 31, 1958 Lockhart, Caldwell Co TX. Both buried Lockhart Cem, Lockhart, Caldwell Co TX.

Children: 8
1. Thelma Mae Payne born Feb. 17, 1913 Livingston, TX.
   Lives: Denison, TX.
   Children:
   1. Bonnie9 Sue Owens born Oct. 30, 1945 Ft. Sam Houston, TX.
      Married: Terrance P. McSorley Aug. 18, 1973 Denton, TX.
2. Ruth Ann Payne born May 16, 1920 Georgetown, TX.
   Married: David J. Lloyd Nov. 29, 1942 Albuquerque, NM.

SUSAN VIRGINIA STARK (Jeremiah R., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: ca 1855 TX, San Augustine or Angelina Co.

Married: Jasper Newton Gregg

Children:
1. C.7 Alma Gregg born Dec. 1, 1876 Houston, TX.
2. Maude7 Lee Gregg born Dec. 1, 1876 Houston, TX.
   Married: Palmer
SUSAN VIRGINIA STARK (Jeremiah, Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Children:
3. Everett Gregg born June 12, 1878 Galveston, TX.
4. Edna Gregg born Aug. 12, 1881 New Willard, TX.

Married: Henry Thompson Rainey.

Died: Jan. 13, 1888.
7. Winnie Davis Gregg born July 31, 1889.

Married: Bridges.

ELIZA JANE STARK (Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Mar. 3, 181* San Augustine Co TX.

Married: 1. Walter Asa Wingate Dec. 31, 1857 Newton Co TX. (He died Nov. 24, 1858)
2. William Wooderson Sept. 4, 1864 Newton Co TX.

Died: no data

Children:
2. Lula Wooderson born Mar. 10, 1870.
3. Calvin Wooderson born Mar. 6, 1876.
CHAPTER 26

JOHN⁵ THOMAS STARK OF NEWTON AND ORANGE COUNTY TEXAS
(Jeremiah⁴, Thomas³, John²)

Born: Dec. 19, 1821 Preble Co OH.

Married: 1. Martha Ann Skidmore July 21, 1847 San Augustine Co TX.
   She was the dau of William Skidmore and Rebecca Johnson.
   She was born Jan. 28, 1831 and died Sept. 1, 1863, age 32 years,
   7 months, 4 days near Camp, TX. Buried Pleasant Hill Church Cem
   near Bayou Bacooff, Rapides Parish, LA.

2. Nancy Adams Snell Nov. 12, 1865 Newton, TX.
   She married (1) Capt. Blewett. She died Feb. 20, 1870 Newton Co TX.
   Buried Zion Hill Church Cem, Jasper Co TX.

3. Donna Jerusha Smith Feb. 23, 1871 Newton Co TX.
   She was the dau of Samuel Hoy Smith and Elizabeth Jane Victor.
   She was born June 3, 1821 Venice, Erie Co OH and died Sept. 24,
   1921 near Orange, TX.

Died: Sept. 24, 1893 at family residence near Orange, TX. Buried Orange Cem,
Children by first wife:
1. Susan⁶ Stark
   Born: July 8, 1848 San Augustine, TX.
   Died: July 10, 1848 10 miles south of San Augustine, TX.

*2. Eugenia⁶ Rebecca Stark
   Born: July 10, 1849 San Augustine, TX.
   Married: Henry Harrison Ford May 8/9, 1867.
   Died: Mar. 19, 1935 Orange, TX.

*2. William Henry Stark
   Born: Mar. 19, 1851 Ayish Bayou near Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: Miriam Melissa Lutcher Dec. 22, 1861 Orange, TX.
   Died: Oct. 8, 1926 Orange, Orange Co TX.

*4. Jeremiah⁶ Milton Stark
   Born: Dec. 22, 1852 Ayish Bayou near Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: 1. Anna Laura Jett
          2. Serena Victoria Mattox
   Died: June 19, 1905 San Francisco, CA.

5. Elizabeth⁶ Sarah Stark
   Born: Mar. 6, 1855 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Died: Oct. 3, 1858 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.

   Born: Feb. 15, 1857 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: Luella Lisha Whitehead Dec. 9, 1889 Orange, Orange Co TX.
   Died: Aug. 28, 1919 Orange, Orange Co TX.

*7. Martha⁶ Ann Stark
   Born: May 5, 1858 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: Pleasant Lawson Ferguson Apr. 12, 1876 Jasper, TX.
   Died: Aug. 1, 1930 Leesville, Vernon Parish, LA.

*8. Mary⁶ Virginia Stark
   Born: Mar. 25, 1860 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: James Robert Kelley 1881 Orange, TX.
   Died: Apr. 1943

197
JOHN THOMAS STARK (Jeremiah 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Children:

9. Benjamin McCullough Stark
   Born: May 13, 1862 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Mar. 23, 1890 near Orange, Orange Co TX.

Children by second wife:

*10. Sarah Elizabeth Stark
    Born: Oct. 1, 1867 on Blewett place near Newton, Newton Co TX.
    Married: Lewis Gideon Black Nov. 21, 1886 Jasper, Jasper Co TX.

*11. James Borough Stark
    Born: Feb. 19, 1869/1870 on Blewett Place near Newton, Newton Co TX.
    Married: 1. Laura Burnadette Benson
    Died: Sept. 25, 1919. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.

Children by third wife:

*12. Victor Hoy Stark
    Born: Dec. 11, 1871 on Blewett Place near Newton, Newton Co TX.
    Married: Irma Chessanoil Feb. 14, 1901 Galveston, TX.
    Died: Sept. 25, 1962 Orange, TX.

*13. Alfred Marmaduke Hobby Stark
    Born: Jan. 16, 1873 Newton Co TX.
            2. Lucille Wall
            3. Mae
    Died: May 9, 1955 Orange, TX.

*14. Ida Jane Stark
    Born: Dec. 15, 1874 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
    Married: Hugh Thomas Fountain Aug. 31, 1898 near Orange, TX.
    Died: Feb. 17, 1955 Orange, TX.

*15. Donna Jerusha Stark
    Born: Aug. 2, 1876 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
    Married: William Edwin Mitchell Nov. 29, 1899 near Orange, TX.
    Died: Oct. 11, 1958 Orange, Orange Co TX.

16. Oran Milo Roberts Stark (Named for Gov. Roberts of Texas)
    Born: Nov. 6, 1878 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
    Married: 1. Pearl Franks
             2. Mae Chessanoil
    Died: May 9, 1926 Orange, Orange Co TX.
    No children.

*17. Byron DeWitt Clinton Stark
    Born: July 27, 1881 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
    Married: 1. Lou Ela Moore July 25, 1917 Fort Worth, TX.
            2. Pearl Mae Walters Nov. 21, 1922 Corbin, KY.
    Died: Dec. 12, 1945. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.

18. Lilly Rose Stark
    Born: Dec. 21, 1884 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
    Did not marry.
JOHN \(_5^5\) THOMAS STARK \((Jeremiah^4, \text{Thomas}^3, \text{John}^2)\)

Sources:
J. T. Stark—1850 Cen San Augustine Co TX—No 230
J. T. Stark—1860 Cen Newton Co TX—No 257
John T. Starks—1870 Cen Newton Co TX—No 341
John T. Stark—1880 Cen Orange Co TX—No 32

Notes: John Thomas Stark married his first wife, Martha Ann Skidmore, in the Ayish Bayou community near Burkeville, Newton Co TX. They lived there until 4 children had been born—Susan, Eugenia, William H. and Jeremiah M. Then he moved to Weiss Bluff to go into business with his brother but did not stay long there. He moved to Belgrade on the Sabine River and stayed there a short time. He then moved to Burkeville where he entered the mercantile business in which he was very successful until the Civil War began.

During the Civil War John Thomas Stark enlisted in the 13th Texas Cavalry, CSA in Capt. Blewett's Co. At the reorganization of the company, he was made lieutenant and the company dismounted and attached to Waul's Brigade of Walker's Division in the Trans-Mississippi Dept. As these men marched up and down the country from northern Arkansas to lower Louisiana with aching bones and empty stomachs, they jested grimly that their name was correct. They were truly a "Walker's" division. Once when the division was camped near Alexandria, LA, Martha Ann wife of John Thomas Stark went to visit him. She took her son William and Ben, the baby, in a buggy for the visit. Ben was about 1 year old at the time. The soldiers took Ben and had him walk across a sandy place in the camp and then built a fence around it and covered it to prevent his tracks being obliterated so they could always have baby tracks in camp. Soon after Martha Ann became ill with the flu and was removed to a nearby farm house where she died and was buried at Spring Hill church. Ben was very ill and when brought home, he had forgotten how to walk.

A year later John Thomas Stark, then a Captain, came home with an honorable discharge because of broken health. No one expected him to live to reach home, but an old man at whose house he spent a night gave him a prescription of roots, leaves and barks which finally cured him. By that time the war was over and John T. Stark took up the broken threads of his life. In time he married again to Mrs. Nancy Snell who was the widow of Capt. Blewett. By this wife he had 2 children—Sallie and James. In 1870 this second wife died. He studied law and was admitted to the bar. He married a third time to Donna Jerusha Smith by whom he had 7 children thus bringing the number of his children to 18. He practiced law in Orange, TX and became county judge of Orange. He practiced law until his death in 1893. Both John Thomas Stark and his father Jeremiah Stark were fine violinists as were John Thomas Stark's son Jeremiah Milton and his brother Jeremiah Russell Stark.

The father of Donna Jerusha Smith, third wife of John Thomas Stark, was Samuel Hoy Smith born Feb. 24, 1776 New York State. Her mother was Elizabeth Jane Victor born Aug. 22, 1798 VA. Elizabeth Jane Victor died 1859 Newton Co TX. Samuel Hoy Smith died in 1862.

EUGENIA \(_6^6\) REBECCA STARK \((John^5, Jeremiah^4, \text{Thomas}^3, \text{John}^2)\)

Born: July 10, 1819 San Augustine, TX.
Married: Henry Harrison Ford May 8/9, 1867.
Died: Mar. 19, 1935 Orange, TX.
Children:
1. John David Ford born Mar. 7, 1868
   Married: Willie Eugenia Sampay Oct. 29, 1890 Presbyterian Church, Orange, TX.
EUGENIA REBECCA STARK (John 5, Jeremiah 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Children:
   Died: Aug. 25, 1875 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
   Married: Ethel Marie Parker Apr. 24, 1895 Methodist Church, Orange, TX.
   Married: William Terry Pollard June 9, 1897 Methodist Church, Orange, TX.
5. Mable 7 Octavine Ford born Nov. 23, 1876.
   Married: John Boykin Channing June 9, 1897 Methodist Church, Orange, TX.
   Married: Cecil Dennis Spoon Oct. 12, 1911(?) Methodist Church, Orange, TX.

THOMAS HAMILTON GATES FORD (Eugenia R. Stark, John 5, Jeremiah 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Born: Jan. 14, 1879.
Married: Mary Katherine Petty 1906 Orange, TX.

Children:
1. Mary 8 Eleanore Ford
2. Don 5 Harrison Ford
3. Katherine 8 Adelia Ford

LOUIS RANDOLPH LAWSON FORD (Eugenia R. Stark, John 5, Jeremiah 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Married: Genevieve Kalt Dec. 31, 1883 New York City.

Children:
1. Frances 8 Eugenia Ford
2. Louis 9 Randolph Ford Jr.
3. Claire 8 Ford

WILLIAM HENRY STARK (John 5, Jeremiah 4, Thomas 3, John 2)

Born: Mar. 19, 1851 Ayish Bayou near Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
Married: Miriam Melissa Lutcher
Died: no data

Children:
   Died: July 2, 1884.
2. Henry 7 Jacob Lutcher Stark born Dec. 6, 1887 Orange, TX.
   Married: Ruby Belle Childers of Orange, TX Apr. 6, 1914.
   Children:
   1. William 8 Henry Stark lived Orange, TX.
   2. Homer 8 Barksdale Hill Stark lived Orange, TX.

Sources:
William H. Stark—1900 Cen Orange Co TX—ED 5d, p 8, L 12
WILLIAM HENRY STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

"Texans and Their State" Vol. 1

W. H. Stark was born in San Augustine Mar, 19, 1851, the son of the late Judge J. T. Stark. When he was a lad he moved with his parents to Burkville and lived on a farm. Later he became acquainted with the little town of Orange on the banks of the Sabine River, this acquaintance being formed in carrying the mail on horseback. In 1870 he became a resident of Orange and followed what was practically the only pursuit known to this section at that time—saw milling. He rose from log jacker to sawyer until he connected himself with the Lutcher & Moore Lumber Co. as part owner in 1886. He is now President of the Lutcher & Moore Lumber Co.; the First National Bank; the Vinton Petroleum Co.; the Dibert, Stark & Brown Cypress Lumber Co. of LA; the Yellow Pine Paper Mill Co.; and the Orange Ice, Light & Water Co.

"Who's Who in Texas" Vol. 1, 1947

Henry Jacob Lutcher Stark born Dec. 8, 1887 Orange, TX, son of William H. Stark, lumberman, and Miriam M. Lutcher. Education included B.A. Univ. TX 1910, LL.D. Baylor Univ. 1933 and LL.D Southwestern Univ. 1938. He married Ruby Bell Childers of Orange, TX Apr. 6, 1911. Children are William Henry and Homer Barksdale Hill Stark. Accomplishments include member of Board of Regents of Univ. of TX for past 22 years and benefactor of Univ. of TX and Orange public schools, President 1st National Bank, the Lutcher & Moore Lumber Co., Sabine Supply Go., Orange Cameron Land Co., Orange Products Co.

JEREMIAH MILTON STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Dec. 22, 1852 Ayish Bayou near Burkville, Newton Co TX.

Married: 1. Anna Laura Jett
2. Serena Victoria Mattox

Died: June 19, 1905 San Francisco, CA.

Children:
1. Harry Stark died in infancy.
   Married: Mary Evelina/Elena Windham
3. Mary Eugenia Stark married Wright and lived Boise, ID.
4. Stanley Stark drowned in Sabine River in Orange, TX.

Sources:
Emma Pears---1880 Census Orange Co TX---No 168

Note: Jeremiah Stark and his brother William H. were living in the home of Emma Pears as boarders on the 1880 census. William H. was listed as a livery stable keeper and "Jerry" as grocery keeper.

JOHN THOMAS STARK JR. (John T. Sr., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Feb. 15, 1857 Burkville, Newton Co TX.

Married: Luella Lisha Whitehead Dec. 9, 1889 Orange, Orange Co TX.
   She was the dau of James Morton Whitehead and Mary Jane Bailey.
   She was born Aug. 10, 1868 Greenville, AL and died Sept. 4, 1929.

Died: Aug. 26, 1919 Orange, TX. Buried Orange Cem, Orange Co TX.

Children:
   Died: Apr./May 17, 1951 Orange, TX. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.
JOHN THOMAS STARK JR. (John T. Sr., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Children:
2. Clara Louella Stark born Dec. 17, 1894 Orange, TX.
   Married: John Allen Dixon
3. Horace Eugene Stark born Mar. 21, 1895 Orange, TX.
   Died: May 21, 1911.
5. Martha Janet Stark born Aug. 6, 1901 Orange, TX.

Sources:
John Stark Jr.---1880 Gen Orange Co TX---No 212
John T. Stark---1900 Cen Orange Co TX---ED 56, p 4, L 100

Notes: John T. Stark Jr. was listed as a saw mill laborer on the 1880 census.

MARTHA ANN STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: May 5, 1858 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
Married: Pleasant Lawson Ferguson Apr. 12, 1876 Jasper, TX.
Died: Aug. 1, 1930 Leesville, Vernon Parish, LA.

Children:
   Married: Lucie Rose Bland

MARY VIRGINIA STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Mar. 25, 1860 Burkeville, Newton Co TX.
Married: James Robert Kelley 1881 Orange, TX.
Died: Apr. 1943

Children:
1. William Henry Kelley born 1883 Orange, TX. Died 1897 Orange, TX.
2. Grace Mary Kelley born 1886
   Married: 1. Randell Corte
   2. U. W. Harrison
3. Alabama Mattie Eugenia Kelley born 1888 Cypress Chapel, VA.
   Married: Norman Wayne Spencer of N. Bennington, VT 1920 New Orleans, MS.
4. Pleasant Benjamin Kelley born 1890 Cypress Chapel, VA.
   Married: Ruleles Ferrell

SARAH ELIZABETH STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Oct. 1, 1867 on Blewett place near Newton, Newton Co TX.
Married: Lewis Gideon Black Nov. 21, 1886 Jasper, Jasper Co TX.

Children:
1. Iva Mae Black married Arnold. Lived Baytown, TX.
2. Fannie Black married Cherry. Lived Vidor, TX.
3. James A. Black lived Evadale, TX.
JAMES BOROUGH STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Feb. 16, 1869 (tombstone) or 1870 (Bible record) on Blewett place near Newton, Newton Co TX.

Married: 1. Laura Burnadette Benson
   She was the dau of Charley and Merelda Benson.
   She was born Dec. 15, 1874 and died May 7, 1893. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, Co TX.

2. Sallie Mae House Dec. 22, 1895

Died: Sept. 25, 1919. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.

Children by first wife:
1. Laura Bertha Stark born May 5, 1893 Lake Charles, LA.
   Married: William Hamill Wiggins May 4, 1912 Orange, TX.

Children by second wife:
   Married: Alonzo A. Levingston


   Married: James Wiley Harle

VICTOR HOY STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Dec. 11, 1871 on Blewett Place near Newton, Newton Co TX.

Married: Irma Chessanoil Feb. 18, 1901 Galveston, TX.

Died: Sept. 25, 1962 Orange, TX.

Children:
   Did not marry.
   Died: Sept. 1979 Orange, TX.

   Married: Daniel Lock Delhomme Oct. 12, 1927 Orange, TX.
   Lived: Houston, TX.

   Did not marry.
   Lived: Orange, TX.

"Texas Under Many Flags" Vol. III of 5, p 204

Victor Hoy Stark, who recently resigned as Judge of the First Judicial Dist. of TX, is a resident of Orange and has been a prominent member of the bar of that city for many years. He was born Dec. 11, 1871 on a farm in Newton Co TX. His father John Thomas Stark was reared in San Augustine Co, was a captain in the 13th TX Cavalry in the Civil War, became a lawyer and served as county judge of Orange Co. Judge Stark's mother was Donna Smith. Judge Stark took up law and graduated from Univ. of TX LL.B in 1896. He has been a practicing attorney 30 years. His first office was county attorney in which he served 1896-1902. For 12 years he was city attorney of Orange. In 1920 he was elected judge of the First Judicial Dist and was reelected in 1924 but in 1928 resigned to enter private practice. He married Irma Chassaniol. They had 3 children: Raymond Hoy who is attending the law dept. of Univ. of TX; Irma J. who is married, her husband being an electrical engineer of Houston and William H. Stark Jr.
ALFRED MARMADUKE HOBBY STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Jan. 16, 1873 Newton Co TX.
      2. Lucille Wall
      3. Mae
Died: May 9, 1955 Orange, TX.
Children:
1. Alfred Marmaduke Hobby Stark Jr. born Aug. 12, 1899 Orange, TX.
2. Margaret Stark born Sept. 20, 1902 Houston, TX.
   Married: Anson Travis Feagin (He was born Dec. 15, 1882)
3. Mozelle Stark born Aug. 9, 1904 Orange, TX.
4. Constance May Stark born Feb. 25, 1908 Fields, LA.
   Married: Hilgartner
6. Mildred Stark born Aug. 25, 1913 Orange, TX.
   Married: Humphreyville
Sources:
Hobby Stark—1900 Cen Orange Co TX—ED 59, p 16, l 20.

IDA JANE STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Dec. 15, 1871 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
Married: Hugh Thomas Fountain Aug. 31, 1898 near Orange, TX.
Died: Feb. 17, 1955 Orange, TX.
Children:
   Married: 1. Mary
      2. Lucille Gillespie
      Died: Sept. 14, 1978
   Married: 1. Phipps
      2. Frank Nussbaum
     Lives: Galveston, TX.
Children by first husband:
1. Juanita Marie Phipps
Children by second husband:
2. Francis Ann Nussbaum
5. Ella Donna Fountain born Sept. 25, 1912.
   Married: Joe Mandina
DONNA JERUSA STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: Aug. 2, 1876 near Orange, Orange Co TX
Married: William Edwin Mitchell Nov. 29, 1899 near Orange, TX.
Died: Oct. 11, 1958 Orange, Orange Co TX.
Children:
2. Harold Smith Mitchell lived New Iberia, LA.

BYRON DEWITT CLINTON STARK (John T., Jeremiah, Thomas, John)

Born: July 27 1881 near Orange, Orange Co TX.
Married: 1. Lou Ela Moore July 25, 1917 Fort Worth, TX. She died July 1920 New Orleans, LA.
2. Pearl Mae Walters Nov. 24, 1922 Corbin, KY.
Died: Dec. 12, 1945. Buried Orange Cem, Orange, TX.
Children:
2. Byron Eugene Stark born Oct. 11, 1925 Bruceton, TN. Died: June 1, 1927 Bruceton, TN.
4. Rosemary Stark married Vickers. Lived Orange, TX.
5. Victor M. Stark lived Orange, TX.
6. W. L. Stark lived Shelbyville, TX.
CHAPTER 27

FRANKLIN
5 STARK OF NEWTON AND ORANGE COUNTY TEXAS
(Jeremiah4, Thomas3, John2)

Born: Jan. 8, 1854 San Augustine Co TX.

Married: Susan R. Maze or Powell Jan. 6, 1876.
She was born Sept. 22, 1858 TX and died July 7, 1928.

Died: 1900. Buried Hudson Cem near Deweyville, Newton Co TX.

Children:
1. Daughter Stark
   Born: 1877 Newton Co TX. Died in infancy unnamed.
2. Thomas Frank Stark
   Born: Jan. 4, 1878 Newton Co TX.
   Married: Ferebe Wingate June 4, 1901 Newton Co TX.
   Died: no data
3. Alexander Stark
   Born: July 31, 1879 Newton Co TX.
   Married: Mae Teal Oct. 12, 1898.
   Died: Oct. 26, 1918 Orange, TX.
4. James D. Stark
   Born: June 4, 1881 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Married: Dovie Bilboa June 19, 1915.
   Died: no data
5. Frances Elizabeth Stark
   Born: Feb. 21, 1883 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Married: Walter Freeman Feb. 15, 1905.
   Died: no data
6. Ellen L. Stark
   Born: Feb. 17, 1885 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Married: Dane Brown 1911.
   Died: no data
7. Warren Bennett Stark
   Born: Aug. 26, 1887 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Married: May Landrum
   Died: no data
8. Dora J. Stark
   Born: Sept. 1890 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Married: John Bilboa
   Died: no data
9. Ida M. Stark
   Born: Jan. 8, 1892 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
   Died: no data
10. Myrtle R. Stark
    Born: Mar. 1895 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
    Died: age 8 years.
11. Pearl Pauline Stark
    Born: Dec. 3, 1897 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
    Married: Ben Peveto Feb. 22, 1915 Orange, TX.
    Died: no data
FRANKLIN\(^5\) STARK (Jeremiah\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Sources:
Franklin Stark---1880 Cen Newton Co TX---ED 54, p 20 L 43
Frank Stark---1900 Cen Orange Co TX---ED 56, p 3, L 78

THOMAS\(^6\) FRANK STARK (Franklin\(^5\), Jeremiah\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: Jan. 4, 1878 Newton Co TX.
Married: Ferebe Wingate June 4, 1901 Newton Co TX.
Died: no data
Children:
1. Beatrice\(^7\) Stark born Apr. 3, 1902 Orange, TX. Died Aug. 7, 1903 Orange, TX.
2. Clyde\(^7\) Lawrence Stark born July 3, 1905 Orange, TX.
5. Ruby\(^7\) Arrita Stark born Apr. 10, 1919.

ALEXANDER\(^6\) STARK (Franklin\(^5\), Jeremiah\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: July 31, 1879 Newton Co TX.
Married: Mae Teal Oct. 12, 1898.
Died: Oct. 26, 1918 Orange, TX.
Children:
1. Ethel\(^7\) M. Stark born Sept. 20, 1899.
2. David\(^7\) A. Stark born May 28, 1902.
4. Roy\(^7\) L. Stark born Nov. 30, 1908.
6. Maggie\(^7\) E. Stark born Sept. 15, 1913.
7. Ora\(^7\) Mae Stark born Mar. 8, 1916.

JAMES\(^6\) D. STARK (Franklin\(^5\), Jeremiah\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: June 4, 1881 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
Married: Dovie Bilboa June 19, 1915.
Died: no data
Children:

FRANCES\(^6\) ELIZABETH STARK (Franklin\(^5\), Jeremiah\(^4\), Thomas\(^3\), John\(^2\))

Born: Feb. 21, 1883 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
Married: Walter Freeman Feb. 15, 1905.
Died: no data

207
FRANCES\textsuperscript{6} ELIZABETH STARK (Franklin\textsuperscript{5}, Jeremiah\textsuperscript{4}, Thomas\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Children:
1. Annielee\textsuperscript{7} Freeman born Oct. 17, 1905. Died age 1 year, 7 months.
2. Vertis\textsuperscript{7} B. Freeman born Nov. 2, 1906.
3. Lloyd\textsuperscript{7} T. Freeman born Oct. 8, 1908.
4. Lyllymae\textsuperscript{7} S. Freeman born Oct. 22, 1915.
5. Ray\textsuperscript{7} W. Freeman born May 1, 1924.

ELLEN\textsuperscript{6} L. STARK (Franklin\textsuperscript{5}, Jeremiah\textsuperscript{4}, Thomas\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Feb. 17, 1885 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
Married: Dane Brown 1911.
Died: no data

Children:
1. Ethel\textsuperscript{7} Brown born Jan. 25, 1912.
3. Otis\textsuperscript{7} Brown born Nov. 7, 1915.

IDA\textsuperscript{6} M. STARK (Franklin\textsuperscript{5}, Jeremiah\textsuperscript{4}, Thomas\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Jan. 8, 1892 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
Died: no data

Children:
1. Robert\textsuperscript{7} Smith born Jan. 17, 1912.
2. Loucille\textsuperscript{7} Smith born Oct. 22, 1913.
3. Myrtle\textsuperscript{7} Smith born May 11, 1915.
4. William\textsuperscript{7} Smith born Nov. 20, 1927.

PEARL PAULINE STARK (Franklin\textsuperscript{5}, Jeremiah\textsuperscript{4}, Thomas\textsuperscript{3}, John\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 3, 1897 TX, Newton or Orange Co.
Married: Ben Peveto Feb. 22, 1915 Orange, TX.
Died: no data

Children:
1. Lawrence\textsuperscript{7} Peveto born Jan. 3, 1916.
2. Jewel\textsuperscript{7} Peveto born Apr. 29, 1918.
3. Gladys\textsuperscript{7} Peveto born July 26, 1920.
4. Ben\textsuperscript{7} Peveto Jr. born Apr. 13, 1923.
5. Conis\textsuperscript{7} Peveto born Nov. 1, 1925.
CHAPTER 28

DANIEL FRISTOE STARK OF PIKE COUNTY MISSOURI
(Thomas3, John2)

Born: 1806 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Eliza M. Campbell Oct. 6, 1832 Pike Co MO.
   She was the dau of James F. Campbell. She died 1845-50 Pike Co MO.
   2. Jemima (She was born ca 1827 KY)

Died: 1876 Pike Co MO.

Children by first wife:
1. James F. Stark
   Born: ca 1835 KY. (No further data)
2. Eliza Alina Stark
   Born: ca 1837 KY. (No further data)
3. Ruth Andranicae/Audranicae E./D. Stark
   Born: ca 1845 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

Children by second wife:
4. Daniel Hardin Stark
   Born: Oct. 1859 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Nellie
   Died: Nov. 6, 1930 Pike Co MO.
5. Lee Jackson Stark
   Born: ca 1862 Pike Co MO. (No further data)

Note: According to Jane Harter Abbott data, one daughter of Daniel F. Stark married Ray. They had a son Frank Stark Ray of Petersburg, VA.

Bourbon Co KY Deed Bk T, p 280
Daniel Stark to John Graves—1825-27

"Missouri Miscellany" Vol. 5—Pike Co MO Probate Records #2 1834-40
Estate of James F. Campbell—Apr. 28, 1840. Administrator: Robert Allison
Heirs: Benjamin F. Campbell and Eliza M. Stark wife of Daniel F. Stark both of Pike Co MO.
Will of Elizabeth McCune—Nov. 16, 1830—Nov. 4, 1835
Witnesses included Daniel F. Stark, Susannah Stark, Jeremiah Stark.
D. F. Stark—1860 Cen Pike Co MO—p 331, No 2443, Peno Twp.
Daniel F. Stark—1870 Cen Pike Co MO—No 365, Peno Twp
Harden Stark—1880 Cen Pike Co MO—ED 110, p 5, L 3, Peno Twp.

Note: Jemima Stark was living with her son Harden Stark on the 1880 census.

Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists
1823—Thomas Stark for Daniel and R. Stark—48 acres
1824—Thomas Stark guardian for D. and P. Stark—48 acres
1828—Daniel Stark
1829—Daniel Stark administrator of James Stark
1829-30—Daniel Stark (last time listed)

Note: The name of Daniel F. Stark appears on a list of members or contributors of Cane Ridge Meeting House, Bourbon Co KY, Feb. 12, 1829.
DANIEL HARDIN STARK (Daniel F., Thomas, John)

Born: Oct. 1859 Pike Co MO.

Married: Nellie (She was born Oct. 1859 MO)

Died: Nov. 8, 1930 Pike Co MO.

Children:

1. Minor Stark born Mar. 1878 Pike Co MO.
   Children:
   1. Jessie Stark married Ray Rucker. Lived Rolla, MO.
   2. Douglas Stark
   3. John Stark

2. Dorothy Stark was in service, died in London of Cancer.

3. Ruth Stark born Nov. 1880 Pike Co MO.
   Married: Bert Caverly (He was born Apr. 1874 MO) (He was a barber Frankford, MO)

4. Marshall Lee Stark

Sources:
Harden Stark—1880 Cen Pike Co MO—Peno Twp, ED 140, p 5, L 3
Hardin Stark—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—Peno Twp, Frankford, ED 93, p 5, L 63
Pike Co MO Probate Records—Estate of Daniel H. Stark
Died Nov. 8, 1930
Administrator: Ruth Caverly of Pike Co MO.
Estate divided between Ruth Stark Caverly, son Minor Stark of Pike Co MO and grandson Marshall Lee Stark of Pike Co MO.
Estate consisted of a bank account of $618.57, household goods and land valued at $500. Land description: Part of Section 35, Township 55, Range 4 West and adjoining the town of Frankford.

Bert Caverly—1900 Cen Pike Co MO—Peno Twp, Frankford, ED 93, p 7, L 91
Notes: Bert Caverly was unmarried in 1900, living with his mother Bettie Unsell. Bert and Ruth Caverly raised Marshall Lee Stark after his parents were killed.
CHAPTER 29

JOHN^3 STARK OF VERMILION COUNTY ILLINOIS
(John^2)

Born: Sept. 19, 1765 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Hannah
   She was born 1760-70 and died 1830-40 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: 1850 Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. Daughter^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1789 probably VA. (No further data)

2. Thomas^1 Stark
   Born: Oct. 29, 1791 Bourbon Co KY or VA.
   Married: Gattia/Gatty Mumford Mar. 1, 1814 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: May 3, 1859 Putnam Co IN.
   Note: See Chapter 30 for his children.

3. William^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1793 Bourbon Co KY or VA.
   Married: Mary Cassidy
   Died: 1832-39.
   Note: See Chapter 31 for his children.

4. Susannah^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1795 Bourbon Co KY or VA.
   Married: James Brandon Dec. 5, 1819 Nicholas Co KY.
   Died: 1870-80 Darke Co OH.
   Note: See Chapter 32 for her children.

5. Elizabeth^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1797 Bourbon Co KY or VA.
   Married: John Stephenson Mar. 30, 1819 Nicholas Co KY.
   Died: no data.

6. Mary/Polly^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1799 Bourbon Co KY.
   Did not marry.
   Died: after 1860 Vermilion Co IL.

7. James^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1800 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Kitty McCaunty/McAnulty June 19, 1826 Nicholas Co KY.
          2. Hetta Strahen (probable)
   Died: ca 1881 Vermilion Co IL. Buried probably Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
   Note: See Chapter 33 for his children.

8. John^1 Stark Jr.
   Born: Oct. 22, 1801 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Mary Jane Cassidy May 19, 1825 Nicholas Co KY.
   Died: Jan. 14, 1863 Vermilion Co IL. See Chapter 34 for his children.

9. Sarah^1 Stark
   Born: ca 1806 Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: Alfred Parks June 11, 1846 Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: 1850-60 Vermilion Co IL.
SOURCES:
Bourbon Co KY Tax Records (1801-1807 records not read)
1800—John Stark
1806—John Stark—4 ½ acres Stoner Creek.
1809-1811—John Stark Sr.—400, 41 acres Stoner Creek.
1812-1815—John Stark Sr.
1816—John Stark
1817—John Stark—160, 40, 202½ acres.
1818—John Stark Sr.—109, 202½ acres. (Last time found in Bourbon Co KY)

Nicholas Co KY Tax Records (No tax book in 1826)
1819-1825—John Stark—70 acres 5th Dist.
1826—John Stark Sr.—66½ acres.
1827—John Stark Sr.—96 acres.
1829—John Stark—80 acres. (Last time found in Nicholas Co KY)

Tax and Land Records—Vermilion Co IL
John Stark—McKindree Twp—1830 (Earliest date)
John Stark—1810 Cen Bourbon Co KY—
John Stark—1820 Cen Nicholas Co KY—p 114.
John Stark—1830 Cen Vermilion Co IL—p 112.
John Stark—1840 Cen Vermilion Co IL—p 115.
John Stark Sr.—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 292.

Nicholas Co KY Deeds
Bk E, p 241—Robert Berry to John Stark—1818.
John F. Morris to John Stark — 1 acre 2 roods 20 poles land in Nicholas Co on Summersett Creek part of John Fowler's survey of 2711 acres — bounded by stake in field of said John Stark at John Stephenson's corner.

John Stark of Nicholas Co to David Caldwell — 76 3/4 acres and 7 3/10 poles.
$775.40. Hannah, wife of John Stark, also agrees to sale.

John Stark of Nicholas Co KY to Josiah Hopkins — 1 acre 2 roods 20 poles.
$35.00. Hannah, wife of John Stark, also agrees to sale.

John Stark of Nicholas Co KY to John Banister — 37½ acres 24½ square poles.
$150.00. Hannah, wife of John Stark, also agrees to sale.
Aug. 31, 1827.

Brother and sisters I once more put my pen to paper to let you know that we are in tolerable state of health at this time. Hoping that these few lines may find you all well thanking the almighty that he is bestowing upon us really more than we ask for or deserve. We have received but one letter since you left and you accuse us of not writing but sis I must tell you that I have written. Our letters have all been directed to Greenville Post Office. I have something to write in this letter that you do not expect and that is that your sister Polly has had a child and says that it is James White's and she calls it Elizabeth Ann and there is none of them married. If would wish you still to send letters for paper and ink are plenty and the time you take to write to our friends. When I begin to write to all my friends at one time it takes me a day or better. Some crops is very good in this neighborhood and hog sales is dull only $1.50 a hundred weight. Money is scarce that it is not to be had. James and wife have another boy and I expect it name to be John. We have not heard from Thomas (or) John for about a month. They were all well then. Now I must come to a close nothing more but remains yours truly.

John and Elizabeth Stevenson
and all the rest of the friends.

Written to James and Susannah Brandon.

To: James Brandon, State of Ohio, Miami County, Newberry Post Office.
Feb. 12, 1829.

Dear son and daughter I now take this opportunity to inform you that we are all well at this time. My family is all in a reasonable health at this time hoping that these few lines may find you all well and we ought to be thankful to the almighty for all his mercies to us. William's family and James' family is all well and I have sold my place and has been out through the Indiana and in the Illinois and I am well pleased with the Illinois and intend moving against the 20th of Oct. and if you intend coming in try and come about the first of Sept. I was at Thomas' and John's while I was gone and they were all well then and live in Putnam Co state of Indiana and if you wish to write to them direct your letters to Green-castle post office in Putnam Co. I started late last fall and went through the Indiana up as high as Tippecanoe Co and got to William Allen's the day before Christmas and then I seen big Bill on the Bucher and from there I crossed the Wabash into the Illinois and there I saw the handsomest county I ever saw in my life. It lies on the Vermilion River and in the Vermilion County. It is William Allen that married Susan Spiogen that moved out last fall from Bourbon KY and James married Hetta Strahen. William and wife has 6, 4 boys and 2 girls and they have both joined the Baptist Church. We received your letter Nov. the 29 which gave us the satisfaction to hear from you as it is the second since you were here that we have got from you and I wish you to write every opportunity and now I will come to a close so nothing more but remain your father and mother till death. /s/ John and Hannah Stark

Dear Sis. I will just state to you the situation of my family at this. We are all well but my wife and she is not able to do her work nor has not been for about 5 months. I have had to keep a girl hired. She has got something like consumption and I have some thoughts of selling my place. I have the opportunity to sell and get the money all to nothing but remain yours. /s/ John and Elizabeth Stephenson

Notes: The last two letters were apparently written at the same time. Some spelling has been corrected in all 3 letters.
"History of Vermilion Co IL" by H. W. Beckwith. Georgetown Township

The old salt-works road ran nearly diagonally across the township, striking the township line near the present residence of Mr. Alexander Campbell. Mr. Stark first settled this place about 1828. He died there in 1850. His daughter, Mrs. Smith, lives nearby in Elwood Township.

Sidell Township. W. W. Stark, Sidell's Grover, farmer, Section 29, is a son of John and Mary Stark (John^4) who were natives of Bourbon Co KY.

SARAH^1 STARK (John^3, John^2)
Born: ca 1806 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Alfred Parks June 11, 1846 Vermilion Co IL by Abner Frazier J.P.
He was born ca 1802 NC. He married (1) 
Died: 1850-60 Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Hannah M. Parks born 1847 Vermilion Co IL.

Sources:
Alfred Parks--1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 272.
George Smith--1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, No 2201.

Notes: On the 1850 census Alfred Parks shows 3 children by a former marriage—
Bernard Parks born ca 1831, George Parks born ca 1838 and Sarah Parks born ca 1840. On the 1860 census Hannah M. Parks was living with her aunt and uncle, George and Fanny Smith.

FANNA^1 STARK (John^3 John^2)
George Smith—1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, No 2201.

NARCISSA^1 STARK (John^3, John^2)
Born: 1810 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Andrew Davis Feb. 2, 1834 Vermilion Co IL.
He died 1847 Vermilion Co IL.
Died: Apr. 10, 1895 Vermilion Co IL. Both buried McKendree Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
*1. John^5 Davis born Apr./May 1843 Vermilion Co IL.
*2. Hannah^5 Davis born 1844 Vermilion Co IL.

Source:
Narcissa Davis—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 309.

JOHN^5 DAVIS (Narcissa^1 Stark, John^3, John^2)
Born: Apr./May 1843 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: 1. Nancy Snyder (She died Feb. 16, 1871, age 28 years 2 months, 28 days)
2. Nancy Brown
3. Nancy Blakney
Died: Sept. 1, 1886.
Children:
1. Webster^6 Davis died North Dakota.
JOHN DAVIS (Narcissa Stark, John, John)  
Children:  
2. Roy Davis  
   Children:  
      L. Virginia Davis  
      2. Bertha Davis  
      3.  

HANNAH DAVIS (Narcissa Stark, John, John)  
Born: 181*1 Vermilion Co IL.  
Married: George Sprouls Feb. 22, 1866 Covington, IN by William Alexander JP.  
      He was born June 2, 1838 and died 1913.  
Died: 1922 Vermilion Co IL. Buried McKendree Cem, Vermilion Co IL.  
Children:  
1. Albert Sprouls born ca 1867 Vermilion Co IL.  
2. William Sprouls born ca 1868 Vermilion Co IL.  
3. John Sprouls born ca 1869 Vermilion Co IL.  
4. Norman Sprouls born ca 1871 Vermilion Co IL.  
5. Fanna Sprouls born ca 1872 Vermilion Co IL.  
6. Frank Sprouls born ca 1874 Vermilion Co IL.  
7. Rosa Sprouls born ca 1876 Vermilion Co IL.  
8. Nora Sprouls born ca 1878 Vermilion Co IL.  

Source:  
George Sprouls--1880 Cen Vermilion Co IL--Georgetown Twp, ED 214, p 22, L 23.  

Notes: Family sources say that there were 11 children and that 7 of them died of diptheria.
CHAPTER 30

THOMAS 4 STARK OF PUTNAM COUNTY INDIANA  
(John3, John2)

Born: Oct. 29, 1791 Bourbon Co KY or VA.

Married: Gettie/Gatty Mumford Mar. 1, 1814 Bourbon Co KY by Barton W. Stone.  
She was born Mar. 27, 1793 MD and died Nov. 7, 1872 Putnam Co IN.

Died: May 3, 1859 Putnam Co IN, age 67 years, age 79 years, 7 months, 10 days.  
Brick Chapel Cem, Putnam Co IN.

Children:
1. Hayden Stark  
   Born: ca 1816 Bourbon Co KY. (No further data)

2. Joel 5 Stark  
   Born: ca 1818/19 KY, Bourbon Co or Nicholas Co.  
   Married: 1. Teletha Stewart May 12, 1838 Putnam Co IN.  
      2. Elizabeth Stewart Feb. 19, 1850 Putnam Co IN.  
   Died: 1850-52 Putnam Co IN.

3. James 5 Stark  
   Born: June 6, 1820 Nicholas Co KY.  
   Married: 1. Mary Ann Ragle June 12, 1839 Putnam Co IN.  
      2. Eliza Jones Oct. 25, 1859 Putnam Co IN.  
   Died: Jan. 12, 1906 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Pleasant Mount Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

4. Lucinda 5 Stark  
   Born: Mar. 30, 1823 Nicholas Co KY.  
   Married: William Wood Feb. 11, 1839 Putnam Co IN.  
   Died: May 11, 1885 Putnam Co IN. Buried Brick Chapel Cem, Putnam Co IN.

5. Daughter Stark  
   Born: ca 1825 Nicholas Co KY.

6. Daughter Stark  
   Born: ca 1826 Putnam Co IN.

7. Daughter Stark  
   Born: ca 1830 Putnam Co IN.

Sources:
Bourbon Co KY Tax Lists  
1813-1816---Thomas Stark  
1817---Thomas Stark Jr.  
1818---Thomas Stark

Note: Thomas 4 Stark, son of John 3, was referred to in 1817 as "Jr." because he was listed on the rolls next to Thomas 4 Stark, son of James 3 who was 2 years older.

Nicholas Co KY Tax Lists  
1819---Thomas Starkes---50 acres  
1820---Thomas Stark---164 acres 5th Dist.  
1821-1822---Thomas Stark---65½ acres 5th Dist.  
1825---Thomas Stark

Thomas Stark---1820 Gen Nicholas Co KY---p 111.

Nicholas Co KY Deed Bk E, p 253---1818---Isaac Pauley & c to Thomas Stark.
THOMAS Stark (John 3, John 2)
Nicholas Co KY Deed Bk G, p 165—Mar. 25, 1822—Mar. 25, 1822
Thomas Stark of Nicholas Co to Enoch Godwin — 60 acres — $550.
Nicholas Co KY Deed Bk G, p 213—Oct. 28, 1826.
Horace Metcalfe, Clerk, certifies that deed of bargain and sale from Thomas Stark and Gatty his wife to Enoch Goodwin was this day produced. Gatty relinquished dower rights.

"History of Putnam Co Indiana", p 232—Monroe Township
List of first settlers—1825/26—Thomas Starks.
Putnam Co IN Deed Entry Record Bk
Thomas Stark entered land from the Government Nov. 22, 1825.
West ½ of the NW¼ of Section 33, Township 15, Range 4.

Putnam Co IN Deed Bk A, p 374—May 5, 1829
Thomas Stark and wife Gatty of Putnam Co IN to Robert Grilkey of Montgomery Co IN.
West ½ of NW¼ of Section 33, Township 15, Range 4.

Thomas Stark—1830 Cen Putnam Co IN—p 209
Thomas Stark—1840 Cen Putnam Co IN—p 805
Hayden Stark—1840 Cen Putnam Co IN—p 805
Lucinda Wood—1870 Cen Putnam Co IN—Clinton Twp, No 201

Note: Thomas and Gatty Stark have not been found on the Putnam Co IN 1850 census. Gatty Stark was living with her daughter Lucinda Wood on the 1870 census.

Oct. 5, 1871 personally appeared before me Henry C. Priest clerk of the Putnam Circuit Court Gattia Stark aged 79 a resident of Putnam Co IN, the widow of Thomas Stark.

Thomas Stark served 6 months and 18 days. He made application for a land warrant and received 2 said warrants. His discharge was filed with his application and was never returned to him.

She married under the name of Gattia Mumford to said Thomas Stark Mar. 1, 1814 by Barton W. Stone in the state of KY. Her husband died at Clinton Township Putnam Co IN May 3, 1859. Her place of abode is 9 miles NW of Greencastle, Putnam Co IN.

Personally appeared Nelson F. Wood and Amanda A. Wood of Putnam Co. They were present and saw Gattie Stark sign her name to the foregoing declaration.

Included in the file: Bourbon Co KY marriage record.

Note: The Pension Application papers said no evidence that application for Bounty Land had been found, and the application was rejected. However the above land entry from Putnam Co shows that land was received from the government.

"Weik's History of Putnam Co IN" by Jesse W. Weik—Biography of William Wood
William Wood married Lucinda Stark who was born Mar. 30, 1823. She was the daughter of Thomas and Gattie Stark, and she was born in Bourbon Co KY, and when a child came to Indiana locating near the Brick Chapel in Monroe Township. Thomas Stark was born Oct. 29, 1791 and died May 3, 1859. William Wood and wife Lucinda were Methodists and are both buried in the cemetery at Brick Chapel in the same lot as their parents on both sides.
JOEL H. STARK (Thomas, John3, John2)
Born: ca 1819/19 KY, Bourbon or Nicholas Co.
Married: 1. Teletha Stewart May 12, 1838 Putnam Co IN.
   She died 1847-50 Putnam Co IN.
2. Elizabeth Stewart Feb. 19, 1850 Putnam Co IN. (No children)
   She was born ca 1827 IN.
Died: 1850-52 Putnam Co IN.
Children by first wife:
1. Mary J. Stark born ca 1840 Putnam Co IN.
2. Lucy E. Stark born ca 1844 Putnam Co IN.
3. Rebecca A. Stark born ca 1847 Putnam Co IN.
Sources:
Joel Stark—1850 Cen Putnam Co IN—Madison Twp, p 491.
Putnam Co IN Order Bk D Probate, p 283—Mar. 27, 1852.
Putnam Co IN Order Bk E Probate, p 154—July 6, 1853.
Perry H. Stewart appointed guardian of Mary E. Stark, Lucy E. Stark and Rebecca A.
Stark, infant heirs of Joel Stark.
Putnam Co IN Order Bk E Probate, p 182—July 13, 1853. Administrator of Joel H.
Stark vs Elizabeth Stewart and others. Petition to sell land.
to widow $65.00. Payment retained as guardian of minor heirs $23.82.
Putnam Co IN Guardians Bonds #1, p 15—July 6, 1853. Perry H. Stewart appointed guar­
dian of Mary J. Stark, Lucy E. Stark and Rebecca Stark, minor heirs of Joel Stark.

JAMES STARK (Thomas, John3, John2)
Born: June 6, 1820 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: 1. Mary Ann Ragle June 12, 1839 Putnam Co IN. (license)
   She was the dau of Fred and Nancy Ann Ragle. She was the sister of
   Carolyn Ragle who married William5 Stark (Wm4, John3, John2).
   She was born ca 1826 NC and died 1857-59 Putnam Co IN.
2. Eliza Jones Oct. 25, 1859 Putnam Co IN.
   She was born Feb. 1834 and died 1910 Vermilion Co IL.
Died: Jan. 12, 1906 Westville, Vermilion Co IL. Both buried Pleasant Mount Cem,
Children by first wife:
1. William W. Stark born ca 1841 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Christiana Nethercutt Dec. 30, 1864 Putnam Co IN.
2. John W. Stark born ca 1843 Putnam Co IN. (No further data)
3. James C. Stark born ca 1846 Putnam Co IN. (No further data)
4. Mary Jane Stark born ca 1849 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: James Alspaugh Jan. 1, 1872 Putnam Co IN.
   Died: Jan. 10, 1883
7. Louisa E. Stark born ca 1857 Putnam Co IN.
JAMES 5 STARK (Thomas 4, John 3, John 2)

Children by second wife:

9. Daniel 6 Stark born May 9, 1863 Putnam Co IN. Died 1871 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: 1. Mary Hannah Redfern 1894.
   2. Margie Bowling
   Died: Mar. 15, 1944.
   Married: 1. Mary Ann
   Died: Jan. 11, 1932.
13. Thomas 6 Stark born June 12, 1871 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Isabella/Belle Byrd (She was born 1867 and died 1911)
   Died: Aug. 29, 1940.
14. Peter 6 Stark born Aug. 12, 1873 Putnam Co IN.
15. David 5 James Stark born Apr. 23, 1876 Putnam Co IN.
16. Lillie 6 Stark born Aug. 11, 1880 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: George W. Elliott Sept. 30, 1903.
   Died: Sept. 29, 1921

Sources:
James Stark---1850 Cen Putnam Co IN---Madison Twp, p 182, No 35.
James Stark---1860 Cen Putnam Co IN---Madison Twp, No 1157.
James Stark---1870 Cen Putnam Co IN---Madison Twp, No 637.
Thomas Stark---1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL---Danville Twp, Brookville, ED 63, p 10, L 80.
Death Record

WALLACE 6 M. STARK (James 5, Thomas 4, John 3, John 2)

Born: Oct. 30, 1852 Putnam Co IN.
Married: 1. Earhart
   2. Mary C. Linn ca 1891. (She was born Aug. 1867 IL)
Died: July 25, 1941 Westville, Vermilion Co IL.
Children by first wife:
1. Omer 7 Stark born June 1883 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Esther 7 Stark born May 1886 Vermilion Co IL.
Children by second wife:
3. Clarence 7 E. Stark born Aug. 1895 Vermilion Co IL.
4. Roy 7 F. Stark born Feb. 1896 Vermilion Co IL.

Sources:
Wallace Stark---1900 Cen Vermillion Co IL---Georgetown Twp, Georgetown, ED 79, p 5, L 3.
Note: On the 1900 census Mary C., wife of Wallace Stark, had been married 9 years
and had had 2 children.
RILEY \textsuperscript{6} STARK (James \textsuperscript{5}, Thomas \textsuperscript{4}, John \textsuperscript{3}, John \textsuperscript{2})

Born: Aug. 15, 1860 Putnam Co IN.

Married: Emma Ryrd (She was born July 1860 IN)

Died: June 12, 1953

Children:
1. Alvin C. Stark born Dec. 1880 IN.
2. Vonie E. Stark (daughter) born May 1887 IN.
3. Dossie E. Stark (son) born Apr. 1889 IN.
5. Russel V. Stark born June 1895 IL.
6. Flora M. Stark born May 1898 IN.
7. Hazel A. Stark born June 1899 IN.

Source:
Riley Stark—-1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—-Danville Twp, Grape Creek, ED 63, p 4, L 1.

EPHRAIM \textsuperscript{6} STARK (James \textsuperscript{5}, Thomas \textsuperscript{4}, John \textsuperscript{3}, John \textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 23, 1869 Putnam Co IN.

Married: Lucinda Hall (She was born Dec. 1874 IN)

Died: June 6, 1954

Children:
1. Nora Stark born Nov. 1893 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Core Stark born Jan. 1896 Vermilion Co IL.
3. Lube Stark (daughter) born Mar. 1897 Vermilion Co IL.
4. Ines Stark born May 1899 Vermilion Co IL.
5. Ernest Stark
6. Ralph Stark born ca 1903 Grape Creek, Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Lisa Jumps Feb. 6, 1924.

Died: July 5, 1957, age 54.

Children:
1. Russell Stark
2. Lesher Stark
3. Lloyd Stark

Sources:
Ephraim Stark—-1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—-Danville Twp, Brookville, ED 63, p 10, L 96.

Note: The obituary of Ralph Stark states that at his death July 5, 1957, he had one brother Ernest and 3 sisters, Mrs. John Farrell, Mrs. Ora Donovan and Mrs. Guy Vannote.

PETER \textsuperscript{6} STARK (James \textsuperscript{5}, Thomas \textsuperscript{4}, John \textsuperscript{3}, John \textsuperscript{2})

Born: Aug. 12, 1873 Putnam Co IN.

Married: 1. Levica Stevens Apr. 6, 1898. (She was born Sept. 1881 IL)
PETER 6 STARK (James 5, Thomas 4, John 3, John 2)
Children:
1. Guy 7 Stark born Mar. 1899 WI.

Source:
Peter Stark—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Danville Twp, Brookville, ED 63, p 10, L 70.

DAVID 6 JAMES STARK (James 5, Thomas 4, John 3, John 2)
Born: Apr. 23, 1876 Putnam Co IN.
Married: Ida Sturm Apr. 23, 1897 Vermilion Co IN.
Died: Mar. 15, 1918.
Children:
1. Lee 7 Stark born Apr. 1898 IN.
2. Charles 7 Stark born June 1900 Vermilion Co IL.

Source:
David Stark—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, ED 78, p 8, L 58.

LUCINDA 5 A. STARK (Thomas 4, John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Mar. 30, 1823 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: William Wood Feb. 14, 1839 Putnam Co IN.
He was the son of William and Sarah Wood of Botetourt Co VA.
He was born July 22, 1811 Botetourt Co VA and died Aug. 7, 1861 Putnam Co IN.
Died: May 11, 1885 Putnam Co IN. Both buried Brick Chapel Cem, Putnam Co IN.
Children:
1. Sarah A. Wood born ca 1840 Putnam Co IN. Did not marry.
2. Arthur 6 Wood born ca 1842 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Kate H. Gillespie Jan. 1, 1863 Putnam Co IN.
   Died: lived Champaign, IL.
3. Nelson 6 F. Wood born Apr. 23, 1843 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Amanda
   Died: Apr. 18, 1912 Clinton Twp, Putnam Co IN.
4. Mary 6 Wood born ca 1845 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Richard Fisk
   Died: lived Wilson Co KS.
5. Jane 6 Wood born ca 1846 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Miller Wilson
   Died: Indianapolis, IN.
6. Andrew 6 Wood born ca 1849 Putnam Co IN. Died: killed accidentally at age 18.
7. Hayden 6 Wood born ca 1851 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Josephine Burk Jan. 1, 1880 Putnam Co IN.
   Died: lived Clinton Twp, Putnam Co IN.
8. Nancy 6 Ann Wood born ca 1853 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: William Shonkwiler of Benton Co IN.
9. Susan 6 C. Wood born ca 1855 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Harvey C. McDaniel Nov. 20, 1882 Putnam Co IN.
   Died: as a young woman.
LUCINDA A. STARK (Thomas, John, John)

Children:
10. William C. Wood born ca 1857 Putnam Co IN. Died age 16 Putnam Co IN.
12. Lucinda Wood died in childhood.

Sources:
William Wood—1850 Cen Putnam Co IN—Clinton Twp, No 1151.
Lucinda A. Wood—1870 Cen Putnam Co IN—Clinton Twp, No 201.

"Weik's History of Putnam County Indiana"—Biography of William Wood

William Wood was born in Botetourt Co VA in 1780. He married Sarah and in 1828 they emigrated to Putnam Co IN locating near the present Brick Chapel, Monroe Twp having made the long trip overland on horseback, bringing their 4 children. Mr. Wood died in 1841 and Mrs. Wood in 1846. They were Methodists and members of the first class organization of this denomination that met at Brick Chapel and they are buried in the cemetery there. Their family consisted of 7 children named as follows: Susan married Edward Rogers and lived near Bainbridge until he died, she died in this county when past 90 years of age; William C.; Sarah married Willis Carter and lived near Rochester, IN; Polly, Mrs. Sam Parker, resided in Fulton Co IN and is buried there; Willis Wood died unmarried; Nelson Wood married first Millie Vermillion and second Catherine Leatherman, he had 4 children, she later married Mr. Rundel; Nancy Ann married William McCray and they both died in Monroe Twp, the latter in 1909 at the advanced age of 92 years; Dolph Wood lived in this county, married Rachael Leatherman, sister of Catherine and lived and died in Madison Twp when past 70 years of age.

William Wood was born July 22, 1811 Botetourt Co VA and died Aug. 7, 1861. He married Lucinda Stark who was born Mar. 30, 1823 and died May 11, 1885, Feb. 11, 1869 being celebrated their wedding day. She was the daughter of Thomas and Gatie Stark, and she was born in Bourbon Co KY and when a child came to IN locating near the Brick Chapel in Monroe Twp. Thomas Stark was born Oct. 29, 1791 and died May 3, 1859. Under the old state militia order, Gov. Combs appointed William Wood 2nd Lt. of a company in Col. James Fish's regiment. Mrs. William Wood spent her life in Clinton Twp on the farm of which the present Nelson place is a part. He owned 169 acres and built a good house near a fine spring and there William Wood lived and died, his death occurred Aug. 7, 1861, being survived by his wife until May 11, 1885. They were Methodists and are both buried in the cemetery at Brick Chapel in the same lot as their parents on both sides. Twelve children were born to Mr. and Mrs. William Wood, 10 of whom reached maturity: Sarah A. lives with Nelson Wood; Arthur lives in Champaign, IL; Nelson whose sketch appears in another page of this work; Mary married Richard Fisk and lives in Wilson Co KS; Jane married Miller Wilson and both died in Indianapolis; Andrew was killed when 18 years of age by the accidental discharge of a gun; Hayden lives in Clinton Twp; Nancy Ann is the wife of Wm Shonkwiler of Benton Co IN; Susan G. married Harvey McDonald and died when a young woman; William C. died at age 16; Benjamin F. died in childhood and Lucinda died in childhood.

Note: The biography of William Wood says that his wife Lucinda was born Bourbon Co KY. However the tax records and deeds prove that at the time Lucinda was born, the family was living in Nicholas Co KY. Whoever wrote the article for the history of Putnam Co which was not published until 1910 was apparently unaware of the few years that the family lived in Nicholas Co KY.
WILLIAM 4 STARK OF NICHOLAS COUNTY KENTUCKY
(John3, John2)

Born: ca 1793 Bourbon Co KY or VA.

Married: Mary Cassidy (She was born ca 1795 KY)
She married (2) Walter Goodner Sept. 15, 1812 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: 1832-39.

Children:
1. Son5 Stark
   Born: ca 1818 Bourbon Co KY.

2. Son5 Stark
   Born: ca 1820 KY, Bourbon or Nicholas Co.

3. Son5 Stark
   Born: ca 1822 Nicholas Co KY.

4. Eliza5 Stark
   Born: ca 1824 Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: Levi Cross
   Died: no data

5. Nancy5 Stark
   Born: ca 1826 Nicholas Co KY. (No further data)

6. William5 Stark
   Born: ca 1826 Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: Carolyn Ragle Oct. 1846.
   Died: after 1850 Vermilion Co IL.

7. Henry5 Stark
   Born: ca 1830 KY, Nicholas or Bourbon Co KY.
   Married: 1. Sarah Butler June 1, 1850 Putnam Co IN.
            2. Matilda Butler Mar. 11, 1866 Putnam Co IN.
   Died: no data

8. Catherine5 Stark
   Born: ca 1832 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Zenas Fulton Sept. 5, 1850 Vermilion Co IL by Thomas Whitlock J.P.
   Died: no data

Notes: Several William Starks appear on the tax records of Bourbon Co KY, and it is not known with any certainty which was the son of John3 Stark. In 1807, there is 1 William Stark, in 1808 there are 2 William Starks and in 1809 there are 3 William Starks. In 1810 and 1811 there are 2 William Starks, and in 1812 there is only 1 William. Probably one of these William Starks was the husband of Frances\(^4\) daughter of James3 who is known to have married a Stark. Her youngest child, Elijah Stark, was born July 4, 1811. It is possible that her husband died about that time, and that is why only 1 William Stark appears on the 1812 tax list. The first William Stark to appear on these lists was William\(^4\), son of Thomas3 Stark, born 1786. He died in 1816 at the age of 30. 1816 is the last time that 2 William Starks appear on the tax lists. Probably William\(^4\) Stark, son of John3, made his first appearance on the lists in 1813 when he was listed as William Stark Jr. to distinguish him from his cousin William. He continues to appear on the Bourbon Co tax lists through 1824. In 1817 no William Stark is listed. In 1818 a William Stark again appears on the lists. He does not appear in Bourbon Co records again until 1824.
WILLIAM 4 STARK (John3, John2) 
Nicholas Co KY Tax Records (No tax book 1828) 
1819—William Starkes 
1821-23—William Stark 
1825-26, 1829—William Stark

Bourbon Co KY Tax Records
1824 and 1830—William Stark

William Stark—1830 Cen Bourbon Co KY—p 329

Notes: Most of the time from 1819 to 1829 William Stark was living in Nicholas Co KY. However he does appear in 1824 and 1830 in Bourbon Co and is also on the 1830 census of Bourbon Co. These 1830 records are the last records found of William Stark in Kentucky. There is no clear data regarding when and where he died. His youngest daughter, Catherine, said on the 1850 census that she was born in Illinois. However, records regarding the estate of William Stark appear in Putnam Co IN, and his sons William and Henry married in Putnam Co. After John3 Stark left KY for IL in Oct. of 1829, only his son William and daughter Elizabeth were still in Kentucky. Probably after 1830 his son William followed the rest of the family either to Indiana or Illinois. In his Feb. 12, 1829 letter to his daughter and son-in-law, James and Susannah Brandon, John3 Stark stated that "william and wife has six (children) four boys and 2 girls and they have both joined the baptist church". Six children agrees exactly with the 1830 Bourbon Co census.

Putnam Co IN Probate Records—Feb. 1, 1839, p 18
Thomas Stark dismissed as Guardian of the heirs of William Stark.

Putnam Co IN Probate Records, p 49—Aug. 12, 1839
In the matter of the guardianship of William Stark and Henry Stark orphans of William Stark minors undertook the satisfactory settlement.


Putnam Co IN Probate Records, p 129—Nov. 16, 1843
Amos Tucker guardian of Eliza Stark et al. Comes now Amos Tucker and on his motion it is ordered that he be appointed guardian of the persons and estate of Eliza Stark infant heir of William Stark deceased and Louisa Stark infant and illegitimate child of Eliza Stark. Said guardian executes bond with Edward W. McGaughey his security.

Mary Starker—1840 Cen Vermilion Co IL—p 125

Vermilion Co IL Marriages
Walter Goodner to Polly Starks—Sept. 15, 1842 by Samuel Huffman, Meth. E. Church.

Walter Goodner—1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, No 2382.

Notes: On the 1840 census Mary, widow of William Stark, had in her household a male 20-30 and a female under 5. The female under 5 was most probably her little daughter Catherine. The 20-30 year old male would probably be one of the older unidentified sons. Apparently the family was divided among relatives after the death of William. Probably William and Henry were raised by relatives in Putnam Co IN. Eliza, Nancy, William and Henry all were living elsewhere in 1840 though Eliza, the oldest of these 4 children, was but 16 years old. In 1842 Mary, widow of William Stark, married Walter Goodner, a man 20 years older than Mary. On the 1860 census she is listed as being born 1795 in Kentucky.
ELIZA^5 STARK (William^4, John^3, John^2)
Born: ca 1824 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: Levi Cross (He was born ca 1829 KY)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Sarah Jane Cross born ca 1848 IN.

Henry Stark—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Danville, Dist 21, No 91.

Note: Levi and Eliza Cross were living with Henry Stark on the 1850 census.

WILLIAM^5 STARK (William^4, John^3, John^2)
Born: ca 1828 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: Carolyn Ragle Oct, 1818.
She was the dau of Fred and Nancy Ann Ragle and the sister of Mary Ann Ragle who married James5 Stark (Thomas^4, John^3).
She was born ca 1828 TN and died after 1880 Vermilion Co IL.
Died: after 1880 Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Nancy J. Stark born 1848 Putnam Co IN.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1935 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Mary Ann Stark born 1850 Putnam Co IN.
3. Sarah Stark born ca 1853 Putnam Co IN. (No further data)
4. Margaret Stark born ca 1855 Putnam Co IN.
5. William T. Stark born July 1860 Putnam Co IN.
6. Rosa Stark born ca 1867 Putnam Co IN.
   Married: Ed Smith
7. Leonard Stark born Jan. 1870 Putnam Co IN.
8. Arthur A. Stark born ca 1872 Putnam Co IN. (No further data)

Sources:
William Stark—1850 Cen Putnam Co IN—Madison Twp, p 143, No 18.
William Stark—1860 Cen Putnam Co IN—Clinton Twp, No 311.

MARY^6 ANN STARK (William^5, William^4, John^3, John^2)
Born: 1850 Putnam Co IN.
Married: 1. James Henry Cassidy/Cassity
2. Boots
Died: 1882-84.
Children by first husband:
1. William7 James Cassidy/Cassity born June 1872 KY.
2. Mary7 Jane Cassidy/Cassity married Orr.
MARY ANN STARK (William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)
Children:
3. John 7 Henry Cassidy/Cassity lived AR.
5. Edward 7 Cassidy/Cassity
6. Margaret 7 Carolyn Cassidy/Cassity married Bill Madden.

Children by second husband:
7. Daughter 7 Boots died at birth.
8. Hulda 7 Boots born 1882. Lived Chalmer IN and NY. Died in NY.

WILLIAM 7 JAMES CASSIDY/CASSITY (Mary 6 A. Stark, William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)
Born: June 1872 KY.
Married: 1. Ollie McKirster/McKerstry (She was born Sept. 1878 IL)
2. Bessie Parnell (She was the dau of John Winn and Champ Parnell) She married (1) William Brown

Children by first wife:
1. Pearl 8 Cassidy/Cassity born May 1894 Vermilion Co IL.

Children by second wife:
2. Robert 8 C. Cassidy/Cassity
3. Dale 8 T. Cassidy/Cassity
4. Ella 8 Lucille Cassidy/Cassity married Schroeder


WILLIAM 6 T. STARK (William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)
Born: July 1860 Putnam Co IN.
Married: 1. Malinda E. Madden Feb. 10, 1887. She was born 1869 IL and died 1910.
2. Margaret Ellen Harris Mar. 23, 1911. She was the dau of Thomas Harris and Mary Gross. She was born Apr. 8, 1883 Chrisman, IL and died Jan. 3, 1863 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: Jan. 30, 1934 Vermilion Co IL. He and both wives buried Georgetown Cem, Vermilion Co IL.


LEONARD 6 STARK (William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 1870 Putnam Co IN.
Married: Evelyn McKerstry (She was born Jan. 1873 IL)
Children:
1. Vergie/Virginia 7 E. Stark born Mar. 1892 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: _______ Schultz

226
LEONARD STARK (William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)

Children:
2. Opal Grace Stark born May 1897 Vermilion Co IL. Married: Kerkes
3. Austin Stark born June 1898 Vermilion Co IL.
5. Son Stark

Sources:
Leonard Stark—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Georgetown Twp, ED 80, p 3, L 23.
Note: The obit of H. W. Stark in 1967 stated the above facts.

EMMA STARK (William 5, William 4, John 3, John 2)

Born: Mar. 11*, 1877 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: John Passolt (He was born Apr. 1862 Germany)
Died: no data

Children:
1. Herbert P. Passolt born Dec. 1895 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Bertha T. Passolt born Nov. 1896 Vermilion Co IL.

Source:
John Passolt—1900 Cen Vermillion Co IL—Georgetown Twp, Westville, ED 80, p 2, L 57.

HENRY STARK (William 4, John 3, John 2)

Born: ca 1830 KY, Nicholas or Bourbon Co KY.
Married: 1. Sarah Butler June 1, 1850 Putnam Co IN. She was born ca 1828 IN and died 1862-66.
2. Matilda Butler Mar. 11, 1866 Putnam Co IN. (She was born ca 1851 IN)
Died: no data

Children by first wife:
1. Thomas Stark born ca 1851 IN.
2. Levi Stark born ca 1858 IN.
3. Nancy E. Stark born ca 1862 IN.

Children by second wife:
4. James Stark born ca 1867 Putnam Co IN.
5. John Stark born ca 1869 Putnam Co IN.

Sources:
Henry Stark—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Danville, Dist 21, No 91.
Henry Stark—1870 Cen Putnam Co IN—Madison Twp, No 640 (James 5 Stark was No 637)

Note: Henry Stark has not been found on the 1880 census, but his daughter Nancy E., age 18, was listed in the home of W. A. Church, and his son Thomas, age 25, was living in the Jared Acree home. Henry Stark was an early organizer of the McKendree Church in Vermilion Co.
CHAPTER 32

SUSANNAH STARK WIFE OF JAMES BRANDON OF DARKE COUNTY OHIO
(John3, John3)

Born: ca 1795 Bourbon Co KY or VA.

Married: James Brandon Dec. 5, 1819 Nicholas Co KY.
        He was the son of Walter Brandon and Alice McGrew.
        He was born ca 1799 VA and died after 1860 probably Darke Co OH.
        He married (2) Jane Hagan Dec. 12, 1844.

Died: 1850-54 Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem, Versailles, Darke Co OH.

Children:

1. David M. Brandon
   Born: 1822 probably Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: Ellen/Ella Hole Apr. 22, 1847 Darke Co OH.
   Died: Aug. 24, 1851 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem, Darke Co OH.

2. John Brandon
   Born: ca 1823 probably Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: Margaret Reed July 16, 1846 Darke Co OH.
   Died: no data.

3. Jane Brandon
   Born: ca 1824 probably Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: James Taylor May 13, 1841 Darke Co OH.
   Died: no data.

4. Elizabeth Brandon
   Born: Mar. 16, 1826 Nicholas Co KY or Darke Co OH.
   Married: Thomas Goodall Mar. 8, 1846 Darke Co OH by Jury Brandon, J.P.
   Died: Aug. 16, 1849 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem,

5. Alice Brandon
   Born: May 19, 1830 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Finley R. Reed Oct. 6, 1852 Darke Co OH.
   Died: 1911 Versailles, Darke Co OH. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

6. Martha Ann Brandon
   Born: Mar. 3, 1835 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Lewis Finfrock Sept. 21, 1851 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Died: July 1, 1889 Centerville Twp, Linn Co KS. Buried Wesley Chapel Cem,

Sources:
   James Brandon—1830 Cen Darke Co OH—Wayne Twp, p 40.
   James Brandon—1840 Cen Darke Co OH—Wayne Twp, p 92.
   James Brandon—1850 Cen Darke Co OH—p 304, No 27.

DAVID M. BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John3, John2)

Born: ca 1822 probably Nicholas Co KY.

Married: Ellen/Ella Hole Apr. 22, 1847 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH by Geo. Ward, J.P.
        She was the dau of Charles Hole and Alpha Baker.
        She was born ca 1827 OH and died ca 1865.
        She married (2) Jacob Waltman Mercer Co OH.

Died: Aug. 24, 1851 Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem, Darke Co OH.

Children:

1. Nancy Jane Brandon born ca 1851 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

228
DAVID M. BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John, John)

Children:

*2. James Calvin Brandon born June 6, 1849 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

*3. Lewis Brandon born Aug. 11, 1850 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Source:
David Brandon—1850 Cen Darke Co OH—p 303, No 7.

NANCY JANE BRANDON (David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: ca 1848 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Married: Joseph B. Hendlen

Died: ca 1925 Versailles, Darke Co OH. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

Children:


2. Alice M. B. Hendlen born Apr. 1, 1879 Logansport, IN.
Died: May 14, 1897 Versailles, Darke Co OH. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

Married: Capitola Wolf Nov. 25, 1910 Darke Co OH.
Died: 1917. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

Children:

1. Elizabeth Eileen Hendlen

JAMES CALVIN BRANDON (David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: June 6, 1849 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Married: Caroline Sophia Beyer Sept. 25, 1873 Mercer Co OH.

She was the dau of John Beyer and Mary Lepsow. She was born Aug. 11, 1853 Roebel, Mecklinburg Schwerin, Germany and died May 26, 1914 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.

Died: Apr. 12, 1911 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH. Both buried Swamp College Cem, Mercer Co OH.

Children:

1. Frank C. Brandon born June 22, 1874 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
Died: Sept. 10, 1876 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH. Buried Burntwood Cem, Mercer Co OH.

2. Sheldon/Shelby Brandon born Apr. 9, 1876 Mercer Co OH.
Died: Sept. 15, 1876 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH. Buried Burntwood Cem, Mercer Co OH.


4. Charles Brandon born May 1882 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
Married: Nellie
Died: July 9, 1950 Detroit, MI. Buried Hillsdale Co MI. No children.

5. William Brandon born July 22, 1885 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
Married: Dillie McDonald Dec. 25, 1908.


*7. Elsie May Brandon born Feb. 20, 1894 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
MARY S. BRANDON (James C., David M., Susannah Stark, John 3, John 2)

Born: Aug. 3, 1860 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.

Married: Lewis Gaus Sept. 22, 1901 Jefferson Twp Mercer Co OH.
He was the son of Henry Gaus and Wilhelmina Keck.
He was born Dec. 23, 1878 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH and died Jan. 13, 1950 Celina, Mercer Co OH.

Died: May 1961 Celina, Mercer Co OH. Both buried Swamp College Cem, Mercer Co OH.

Children:
1. Mabel Marie Gaus born May 4, 1906 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH.
   Married: Russell Davis Sept. 13, 1924 Coldwater, Mercer Co OH.
   Children:
   1. Donald Davis born Nov. 4, 1925 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: Virginia Grunden May 6, 1947 Montezuma, Mercer Co OH.
   2. James Henry Gaus born Jan. 8, 1905 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH.
      Died: Apr. 26, 1905 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH. Buried Swamp College Cem,
      Married: Alice McPheron Oct. 17, 1939 St. Gerard's, Lima, OH.

J. VAN/VANNIE BRANDON (James C., David M., Susannah Stark, John 3, John 2)

Born: Sept. 22, 1889 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.

Married: Mary/Mollie Sarah Cook Nov. 26, 1914 Evangelical Parsonage, Hopewell
She was born Nov. 28, 1896 Hopewell Twp, Mercer Co OH and died Oct. 13, 1975 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
She was the dau of Elmer Cook and Martha Hoenie.

Died: Sept. 17, 1955 Celina, Mercer Co OH. Both buried Swamp College Cem,

Children:
   Married: Esther Eichenauer July 15, 1939 Hopewell Twp, Mercer Co OH.
   Children:
   1. Linda Lou Brandon born Jan. 21, 1942 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: Marline/Gene Miller Jan. 11, 1964 Beaver Chapel Church, Celina, OH.
   2. Rita Kay Brandon born Feb. 17, 1946 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: David Suhr Oct. 19, 1968 Beaver Chapel Church, Celina, OH.

2. Olen James Brandon born Nov. 27, 1920 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
   Married: Helen Buck Aug. 16, 1941 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   Children:
   2. Mary Jane Brandon born Dec. 27, 1947 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   3. Helen Jean Brandon born June 20, 1949 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: James Hileman.
J. VAN/VANNIE BRANDON (James C., David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)

Children:
3. Dale William Brandon born May 7, 1926 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
   Married: Carolyn Roll Oct. 23, 1948 Rossburg, Darke Co OH.
   Children:
      Married: Joycelyn E. Weadock Dec. 23, 1972 St. Marys, OH.
   2. Janet Elaine Brandon born Nov. 4, 1952 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: Bill E. Adams Nov. 21, 1970 Ansonia, OH.
      2. Bob Faller
   4. Mary Evelyn Brandon born June 30, 1956 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   5. Steven Herbert Brandon born June 16, 1958 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   6. Ellen Kay Brandon born Sept. 4, 1963 Celina, Mercer Co OH.

ELSIE MAY BRANDON (James C., David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: Feb. 20, 1891 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.

Married: 1. Edward Hay July 17, 1917 Coldwater, Mercer Co OH.
   He was the son of Charles Hay and Eva Smith. He was born 1889
   and died Jan. 16, 1919 in France. Buried Swamp College Cem, Mercer
   Co OH.
   2. Alonzo Earl Hole Mar. 16, 1922 Versailles, Darke Co OH.
      He was the son of Jerry Hole and Mary York. He was born Nov. 29,
      1890 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH and died Oct. 20, 1973 Versailles,
      Darke Co OH.

Died: Sept. 20, 1982 Celina, Mercer Co OH. She and second husband both buried
Children by first husband:
1. Marcella E. Hay born Dec. 26, 1918 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH.
   Married: Chester Grimm Dec. 23, 1940 Lexington, KY.
   Children:
   1. Jimmy Dorsey Grimm born Aug. 5, 1942 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: Beverly S. Beougher Apr. 12, 1962 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   2. Tommy Dorsey Grimm born Feb. 26, 1945 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: James N. Raker July 18, 1970 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: Ervin M. Cox Nov. 1, 1969 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   5. Tamara Jo Grimm born Sept. 20, 1960 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
      Married: David Stose.

Children by second husband:
2. Lynn Elroy Hole born Nov. 1, 1922 Versailles, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Betty Jane Lewis Aug. 26, 1945 Greenville, Darke Co OH.
   Children:
   1. Dixie Lee Hole born Aug. 12, 1946 Greenville, Darke Co OH.
      Married: Michael L. Wehrkamp Feb. 13, 1965 North Star, Darke Co OH.
   3. Paul Edward Hole born July 30, 1924 Versailles, Darke Co OH.
      Married: Jo Ann Kerns Aug. 3, 1949 Piqua, Miami Co OH.

231
ELSIE MAY BRANDON (James C., David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)
Children by second husband:
3. Paul Edward Hole
Children:
1. Cynthia Jo Hole born May 26, 1951 Urbana, OH.
   Married: Earnest B. Jennings
   Married: Grady M. Slade Mar. 6, 1971 Fairfield, Butler Co OH.
5. Robert Hole married Betty

LEWIS BRANDON (David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)
Born: Aug. 11, 1650 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
Married: 1. Mary Ellen Downing Aug. 11, 1872 Mercer Co OH.
   She was the dau of John Downing and Emily Jenkins. She was born
   Nov. 26, 1855 Butler Twp, Mercer Co OH and died Sept. 5, 1886.
   Buried Swamp College Cem, Mercer Co OH.
   2. Junetta Downing, sister of Mary Ellen.
Died: Aug. 8, 1905 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
Children:
1. Edward L. Brandon born June 2, 1873.
2. Pearl Brandon born Aug. 13, 1875.

EDWARD L. BRANDON (Lewis, David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)
Born: June 2, 1873 Jefferson Twp, Mercer Co OH.
Married: Maryette G. Harshbarger
   She was born Sept. 13, 1876 Auglaize Co OH and died Dec. 24, 1934
   or Dec. 25, 1935 Portersville, CA.
Died: Oct. 21, 1938 Bakersfield, CA. Buried Visalia, CA.
Children:
1. Edgar Leroy Brandon born May 2, 1894 OH.
   Married: Ruth Elizabeth Clothier July 17, 1915 Tulare, CA.
   Died: Mar. 15, 1975 Sacramento, CA.
   Children:
   1. Anna Catherine Brandon born Nov. 13, 1917 Portersville, CA.
      Married: Robert G. Valentine June 14, 1942 Berkley, CA.
   2. Edna May Brandon born May 29, 1919 Hanford, CA.
      Married: John Allen Herring Apr. 21, 1945 Berkley, CA.
   3. Orville Frances Brandon born July 4, 1920 Santa Maria, CA.
      Married: 1. Vicky Weisher 1941 Reno, NE.
      2. Jenny
      3. June

232
EDWARD L. BRANDON (Lewis, David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)
Children:
   Died: 1943 Oakland, CA.
2. Ralph L. Brandon born Feb. 18, 1901 Celina, Mercer Co OH.
   Married: Helen Marie Linale Nov. 10, 1942 San Francisco, CA.
   Died: Nov. 29, 1982 Sacramento, CA.

PEARL BRANDON (Lewis, David M., Susannah Stark, John, John)
Born: Aug. 13, 1875 Mercer Co OH.
Married: Anthony Zender
Died: June 1959 Greenville, Darke Co OH. Buried Catholic Cem, Celina, OH.
Children:
1. Margaret Zender married Claud Hardman. Lived Greenville, OH.
2. Luetta Zender married Fred Walker. Lived Orlando, FL.
4. Edna Zender married S. P. Yotive. Lived Mt. Lake Terrace, WA.
5. Paul Zender. Lived Dayton, OH.
6. Lewis Zender. Lived Cleveland, OH.

JANE BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John, John)
Born: ca 1821 probably Nicholas Co KY.
Married: James Taylor May 13, 1841 Darke Co OH, (He was born ca 1817 OH)
Died: no data.
Children:
1. Chauncey D. Taylor born ca 1849 Darke Co OH.
2. Alice Taylor born ca 1851 Darke Co OH.
3. E. J. Taylor (daughter) born ca 1855 Darke Co OH.
4. David Taylor born ca 1858 Darke Co OH.

ELIZABETH BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John, John)
Born: Mar. 16, 1826 Nicholas Co KY or Darke Co OH.
Married: Thomas Goodall Mar. 8, 1846 Darke Co OH by Henry Brandon, J.P.
Died: Sept. 20, 1849 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH, age 23 years 5 months. Buried
Children:
1. Mary Isabel Goodall born Jan. 1847 Darke Co OH.
   Died: Sept. 6, 1852, age 5 years, 7 months, 8 days, Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem, Versailles, Darke Co OH.
   2. John Goodall born ca 1848 Darke Co OH.
   3. William G. Goodall born Jan. 1849 Darke Co OH.
   Died: Aug. 15, 1849, age 6 months 24 days, Darke Co OH. Buried Black Swamp Cem, Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

233
ALICE BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: May 19, 1830 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Married: Finley/Findley R. Reed Oct. 8, 1852 Darke Co OH.

He was the son of Allen Reed and Margaret McGriff. He was born June 17, 1828 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH and died 1904 Versailles, Darke Co OH.

Died: 1911 Versailles, Darke Co OH. Both buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

Children:
1. Martha Reed born ca 1853 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Isaac Hitz KS.
2. Juanita/Jerusia Reed born May 1855 Darke Co OH.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1907.
3. Susanna Reed born ca 1857 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Albertus Firestone KS.
4. Margaret/Peggy Reed born ca 1859 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Lewis Dabe
5. Maria Reed born ca 1861 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Charles Mier Piqua, OH.
6. Sarah/Sadie Reed born ca 1863 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Edward Gares
7. A. Lincoln Reed born 1862 Darke Co OH.
   Died: 1926. Lived Topeka, KS.
8. Andrew J. Reed born 1864 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
9. Georgia Reed born July 1873 Darke Co OH.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1958. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.
11. Nellie Reed born Apr. 17, 1872 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

ANDREW J. REED (Alice Brandon, Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: 1864 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Married: 1. Minnie Engelken (She was born 1866 and died 1906)
   2. Cora

Died: 1947 Versailles, Darke Co OH. He and first wife both buried Greenlawn Cem.

Children by first wife:
1. Robert B. Reed, M.D. born Feb. 8, 1897 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Marjorie Porter
2. John Marion Reed born Oct. 7, 1899 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Altha Niswonger
   Died: Apr. 8, 1979 Versailles, Darke Co OH. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH. No children.
ANDREW J. REED (Alice Brandon, Susannah Stark, John, John)

Children:
3. Frank Richard Reed born Oct. 10, 1901 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   Married: Thelma Stoltz
   Died: Apr. 1929. Buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.
   Children:
   1. Roberta Ann Reed born May 12, 1926.
      Married: 1. Robert Black
             2. Harmon Hurt
      Died: June 4, 1975.
   4. Joseph E. Reed born Apr. 2, 1904 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

PELLIE REED (Alice Brandon, Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: Apr. 17, 1873 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.

Married: Lawrence Baughman 1898.

He was born Dec. 12, 1874 and died Apr. 6, 1955.

Died: Apr. 6, 1958 Ansonia, Darke Co OH. Both buried Greenlawn Cem, Darke Co OH.

Children:
1. Elsie Baughman born Nov. 13, 1898.
3. Martha Baughman married (1) James Meranda (2) Charles W. Blose

ELSIE BAUGHMAN (Nellie Reed, Alice Brandon, Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: Nov. 13, 1898.

Married: George Klipstine

Died: Mar. 22, 1975 Ansonia, Darke Co OH.

Children:
1. George Louis Klipstine born ca 1925.
   Married: 1. Joanne Black
             2. Treva Curtis
   Children by first wife:
   1. John Klipstine
   2. William Klipstine

HERBERT BAUGHMAN (Nellie Reed, Alice Brandon, Susannah Stark, John, John)

Born: Sept. 22, 1902.

Married: Grace Badley (She died 1902 Springfield, OH)
HERBERT 7 BAUGHMAN (Nellie 6 Reed, Alice 5 Brandon, Susannah 4 Stark, John 3, John 2)

Children:
1. Mary 8 Lou Baughman married _______ Swonger.
   Children:
   1. Mike 9 Swonger
   2. David 9 Swonger
   3. Debra 9 Swonger
   4. Craig 9 Swonger
2. Caryl 8 Baughman married _______ Magow.
   Children:
   1. Linn 9 Magow married (1) _______ McEnaney (2) _______ Judy.
   2. Lesa 9 Magow
   3. Robert 9 Magow
   4. Douglas 9 Magow

MARY 7 BAUGHMAN (Nellie 6 Reed, Alice 5 Brandon, Susannah 4 Stark, John 3, John 2)

Married: Ralph Kearscott 1965.
Children:
1. John 8 Lawrence Kearscott died 1944 France.
2. Ramon 8 Courtland Kearscott
   Children:
   1. Linda 9 Kearscott
   2. Shirley 9 Kearscott
   3. John 9 Kearscott

MARTHA 7 BAUGHMAN (Nellie 6 Reed, Alice 5 Brandon, Susannah 4 Stark, John 3, John 2)

Married: 1. James Meranda
         2. Charles W. Blose
Children by second husband:
1. Stewart 8 Blose
2. Lou 8 Ann Blose
3. Bruce 8 Blose
4. James 8 Blose
5. Charles 8 Woodrow Blose

MARTHA 5 ANN BRANDON (Susannah 4 Stark, John 3, John 2)

Born: Mar. 3, 1835 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
Married: Lewis Finfrock Sept. 21, 1854 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
   He was the son of George H. Finfrock and Anna Mary Bowersox. He was born Apr. 16, 1828 Frederick, MD and died Dec. 31, 1912 Calhoun Co TX.
Died: July 1, 1869 Centerville Twp, Linn Co KS. Buried Wesley Chapel Cem, Linn Co KS.
Children:
1. Son 6 Finfrock born and died July 4, 1855 Wayne Twp, Darke Co OH.
MARTHA ANN BRANDON (Susannah Stark, John3, John2)

Children:

2. Samantha J. Finfrock born Aug. 3, 1856 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Wilber T. Palmer Aug. 12, 1875 Linn Co KS.
   Died: Oct. 4, 1931.

3. William Grandville Finfrock born Apr. 3, 1857 Darke Co OH.
   Married: Mary Ella Palmer ca 1878.
   Died: Mar. 24, 1928 KS.

4. Mary Ellen Finfrock born Feb. 25, 1861 Linn Co KS.
   Married: James F. Campbell Feb. 29, 1876 KS.
   Died: Jan. 18, 1956.

5. Alice Bell Finfrock born Feb. 20, 1863 Linn Co KS.
   Married: Henry Louis Palmer Dec. 20, 1891 MN.
     He was the son of Wilbur Palmer and Phebe Hedge. He was born
     May 7, 1867 Bloomington, MN and died July 19, 1937 Phillip Co MT.
   Died: July 9, 1935 Minneapolis, MN.
   Children:
   1. Ella May Palmer born Feb. 10, 1908 St. Cloud, MN.
      Married: William Earl Sheumaker Aug. 1, 1928 MT.
      He was the son of Arthur Martin Sheumaker and Jennie Bell Holland.
      He was born June 15, 1903 Mt. Ayr, IA and died June 8, 1976 Lake Co
      MT.

6. Emma Mariah Finfrock born Nov. 26, 1865 Linn Co KS.
   Married: Elmer Ellsworth Nov. 28, 1890 Walker, KS.
   Died: Aug. 25, 1939 AR.

7. Lillie May Finfrock born Dec. 20, 1908 Linn Co KS.
   Married: Charles Daniel Downey

8. Anna Forrister Finfrock born Apr. 1, 1871 Linn Co KS.
   Married: Christopher Mackey

9. Lewis Finley Finfrock born Apr. 1, 1871 Linn Co KS.
   Married: Margurete Schenck Mar. 28, 1900 Pueblo, CO.

10. Robert Finfrock born Mar. 30, 1879 Linn Co KS.
    Married: Mary Etta Waymire May 10, 1899.
    Died: Oct. 20, 1923 IL.
CHAPTER 33

JAMES 4 STARK OF VERMILION COUNTY ILLINOIS

(John 3, John 2)

Born: ca 1800 Bourbon Co KY.

Married: 1. Kitty McCaunty/McAnulty June 19, 1826 Nicholas Co KY.
   She probably died ca 1827-28 Nicholas Co KY.
   2. Hetta Strahen (probable) (She died 1839-40)
      She was the dau of Jacob Brown and Nancy Ann Thompson.
      She was born July 26, 1806 and died May 1, 1847 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: ca 1861 Vermilion Co IL. Buried probably Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

Children by first wife:

#1. Son 5 Stark
   Born: ca 1826 Nicholas Co KY. Died before 1830 Nicholas Co KY.

2. John 5 Alvin Stark
   Born: ca Aug. 1827 Nicholas Co KY.
   Married: Catherine Brown Aug. 20, 1850 Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: Aug 15, 1909 Vermilion Co IL. Buried probably Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

Children by second wife:

3. James 5 Monroe Stark
   Born: ca 1832 Vermilion Co IL.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1881-1900 Vermilion Co IL. Buried probably Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

#4. Julia 5 Stark
   Born: ca 1837 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Edwin Avery Sept. 1, 1858 Vermilion Co IL by Hardin Wallace, MG
            Methodist E.Church.

5. Catherine 5 Stark
   Born: Sept. 1839 Vermilion Co IL.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1911 Vermilion Co IL. Buried McKendree Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

Children by third wife:

6. Anna 5 B. Stark (No further data)

Sources:
Nicholas Co KY Tax Records (No tax book in 1828)
1826, 1827, 1829, 1830—James Stark
James Stark—1830 Cen Nicholas Co KY—p 212.
James Stark—1840 Cen Vermilion Co IL—p 115.
James Stark—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 308.
John Stark Sr.—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 292.
James Stark—1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, No 2344.
Catherine Starks—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Elwood Twp, ED 78, p 5, L 61.

Vermilion Co IL Deeds—1881.
Heirs of James Stark: John A. Stark, James M. Stark, Catherine Stark, Anna B.
   Stark, and Edwin L. Avery, Miran A. Avery, Emma A. Avery.

Notes: The records show that in all probability James Stark had 3 wives. In
a letter written Aug. 31, 1827 by John and Elizabeth Stevenson, sister of James,
it states "James and his wife have another boy and I expect it name to be John".
These 2 sons would be children of James' first wife Kitty McAnulty. The oldest of
these 2 sons must have died by 1830 as only one son is listed on the 1830 census.
JAMES STARK (John, John)
Notes (continued)
In a letter that John Stark wrote to his daughter Susannah and husband James Brandon in 1829 he said "and James married betta strahen". It seems probable that he was referring to his son James in this statement. There is a slight possibility that James Monroe Stark was the same person as the oldest son born ca 1826. However both the 1850 and the 1860 census show James Monroe Stark as born 1832. It is not certain who the mother of Anna B. Stark was. She has not been found in the census records. However in his will, Jacob Brown, father of Polly Brown, mentions Anna B. Stark so it is possible that she was the only child of the marriage of James Stark to Polly Brown. On the 1850 census James Stark was living with his daughters Julia and Catherine. On the 1860 census he was living with his daughter Catherine, his daughter Julia having married. James Monroe Stark was living with his grandfather John Stark on the 1850 census. On the 1880 census James Monroe Stark was living with his sister Catherine. In 1900 Catherine Stark was boarding with Susan Ireland. James Monroe Stark is not found on the 1900 census and had probably died. Mary/Polly Brown, daughter of Jacob Brown, married (1) Samuel Slyger Nov. 1, 1826.

JOHN ALVIN STARK (James, John, John)
Born: ca Aug. 1827 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: Catherine Brown Aug. 20, 1850 Vermilion Co IL by Isaac A. Brown. She was the dau of David Brown and Mary Campbell.
She was born Nov. 1833 IL and died 1917. She was taken off the train and buried somewhere in Kansas. She had been on her way to California with her daughter Fannie White.

Died: Aug. 15, 1909 Vermilion Co IL. Buried probably Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. Mary Stark born ca 1851 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Zephyhoria Conner (He died Feb. 20, 1896)
   Died: 1903/04 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL. Buried Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
2. Melinda Stark born 1854 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Elias Elliott Mar. 7, 1873 Vermilion Co IL. He was born 1846 and died Aug. 12, 1964.
   Died: 1937 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL. Buried Georgetown Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
3. Ellen Stark born July 21, 1857 Vermilion Co IL.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Sept. 4, 1907 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL. Buried Yankee Point Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
4. Naomi Stark born 1862 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: 1. Harvey Campbell
   2. Charles Magnus
   Died: ca 1937/38. Buried Chicago, IL area.
5. Fannie Stark born 1865 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Lincoln James White
   Died: lived Fillmore, CA.
6. James M. Stark born 1867 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Anna Van Dyne Graves
   Died: 1933/34. Buried Clearwater, FL.
7. John Alvin Stark Jr. born Mar. 25, 1873 Vermilion Co IL.
JOHN ALVIN STARK (James John2)
Sources:
David Brown---1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL---No 310.
John A. Stark---1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL---Elwood Twp, No 2162.
John A. Stark---1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL---ED 79, p 18, L 66, Georgetown Twp.
Note: John A. Stark was living in the household of David and Mary Brown. He married their daughter Catherine in Aug. of 1850 shortly after the census was taken.

JOHN ALVIN STARK JR. (John A., James John3)
Born: Mar. 25, 1873 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Fannie Isabel Reagan Aug. 12, 1891 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
She was the dau of David Wiley Reagan and Narcissus Morgan.
She was born Feb. 1877 IL.
Children: 
1. Harley Lorren Stark born July 17, 1899 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Inez Hill July 1922 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: Mar. 27, 1945 Muskegon, MI. Buried Georgetown Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
   No children.
2. Horace Lawson Stark born June 1, 1902 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
3. Harmon Laurel Stark born Sept. 23, 1910 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
Source:

HORACE LAWSON STARK (John A.Jr., John A., James John2)
Born: June 1, 1902 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Eunice Catherine Moore Aug. 3, 1939 Norton, KS.
She was the dau of Clarence A. Moore and Clara McNamany.
She was born Sept. 21*, 1919 Duncan, OK and died Feb. 3, 1857 Danville, Vermilion Co IL.
Died: Apr. 1968 Danville, Vermilion Co IL. Both buried Georgetown Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Glenda Louise Stark born July 1940 Danville, Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Lonie Robinson 1958 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
   Children:
   1. Alan Ray Robinson
   2. Vickie Lynn Robinson
2. James Carson Stark born Sept. 26, 1944 Danville, Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Karen Pribble 1968 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
   Children:

HARMON LAUREL STARK (John A.Jr., John A., James John2)
Born: Sept. 23, 1910 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Ruth Winifred Hume June 9, 1934 Effingham, IL.
She is the dau of Nasby E. Hume and Laura M. Osborn.
She was born June 9, 1913 Bateson, IL.
HARMON 7 LAUREL STARK (John 6 A. Jr., John 5 A., James 4, John 3, John 2)  
Lives: Georgetown, IL.  
Children:  
Married: Joseph S. Mikel Dec. 27, 1958 Georgetown, Vermilion Co IL.  
Children:  
   1. James 9 Mikel  
   2. Valerie 9 Mikel  
2. Michael 8 A. Stark born Sept. 26, 1940 Danville, Vermilion Co IL.  
Married: 1. Sharron Foster  
   2. Carol  
Children:  
   1. Desiree 9 Stark  
   2. David 9 M. Stark

JULIA 5 STARK (James 4, John 3, John 2)  
Born: ca 1837 Vermilion Co IL.  
Married: Edwin Avery Sept. 1, 1858 Vermilion Co IL by Hardin Wallace MG, Methodist E. Church.  
Died: no data  
Children:  
1. Edwin 6 L. Avery  
2. Miran 6 A. Avery  
3. Emma 6 A. Avery
CHAPTER 31
JOHN STARK JR. OF VERMILION COUNTY ILLINOIS
(John3 Sr., John2)

Born: Oct. 22, 1801 Bourbon Co KY.
Married: Mary Jane Cassidy May 19, 1825 Nicholas Co KY.
  She was the dau of William Cassidy and Mary Stark(?)
  She was born Sept. 17, 1811 KY and died Mar. 17, 1878 Vermilion Co IL.
Died: Jan. 18, 1863 Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
#1. Jeremiah Stark
  Born: June 17, 1826 Nicholas Co KY.
  Married: Nancy Ann Bowen Mar. 15, 1849 Vermilion Co IL.
  Died: June 26, 1890 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

#2. Hannah Stark
  Born: ca 1829 Putnam Co IN.
  Married: William H. Piper Oct. 27, 1853 Vermilion Co IL by J.D. Purkins J.P.
  Died: no data

#3. James Madison Stark
  Born: ca 1831 Vermilion Co IL.
  Married: Mary
  Died: no data

#4. William W. Stark
  Born: Oct. 17, 1832 Vermilion Co IL.
  Married: Mary C. McHaffee Nov. 1, 1868 Vermilion Co IL.
  Died: no data

#5. Thomas Jefferson Stark
  Born: 1831 Vermilion Co IL.
  Married: 1. Emily J. Stark/Brown Feb. 24, 1859 Vermilion Co IL.
  2. Emily Wallace Oct. 20, 1870 Vermillion Co IN.
  Died: 1895. Buried Vermilion Co IL.

#6. Joel M. Stark
  Born: Mar. 1838 Vermilion Co IL.
  Died: after 1900 probably Vermilion Co IL.

#7. Isabella C. Stark
  Born: Oct. 1, 1839 Vermilion Co IL.
  Married: Franklin V. Barnett Jan. 13, 1869 Vermilion Co IL.
  Died: Mar. 28, 1905 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Woodlawn Cem, Indianola, Vermilion Co IL.

#8. Henry J. Stark
  Born: ca 1842 Vermilion Co IL.
  Did not marry.
  Died: 1860-64 Vermilion Co IL.

#9. Samuel K. Stark
  Born: June 12, 1843 Vermilion Co IL.
  Married: Christina Rawlings 1875.
  Died: Jan. 21, 1893 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Woodlawn Cem, Indianola, Vermilion Co IL.

#10. Monroe Stark
  Born: ca 1846 Vermilion Co IL. (No further data)
JOHN STARK JR. (John 3 Sr., John 2)

Children:

11. Robert 5 A. Stark
   Born: ca 1843 Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: Aug. 20/22, 1890 Vermilion Co IL, age 42 years, 7 months, 17 days.
   Buried Woodlawn Cem, Indianola, Vermilion Co IL.

12. Melissa 5 W. Stark
   Born: Feb. 1550 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Henry J. Bennett
   Died: no data

13. Josephus 5 W. Stark
   Born: ca 1852 Vermilion Co IL. (No further data)

Sources:
Nicholas Co KY Tax Records
1826—John Stark Jr.

Letter written from John 3 Stark Sr. to daughter Susannah and husband James Brandon Feb. 12, 1829 states: i was at thomas's and johns while i was gone and they were all well then and live in putnam state of indiana and if you wish to write to them direct your letters to greencastle post office in putnam co.

Note: John Stark Jr. married in May 1825 and appears on the 1826 Nicholas Co tax records. He does not appear on the Nicholas Co records after that year. Apparently he went to Putnam Co IN in 1827 to join his brother Thomas who was already living there at that time. He probably moved to Vermilion Co IL in late 1829 when his father moved there or possibly early 1830.

John Stark—1830 Cen Vermilion Co IL—p 112.
John Stark—1840 Vermilion Co IL—p 100.
John Stark—1860 Vermilion Co IL—Carrol Twp, No 1393.

Vermilion Co IL Deeds—Oct. 26, 1866

John A. McDowell administrator of the estate of John Stark deceased who died intestate to Robert E. Barnett of Vermilion Co IL.


William W. Stark, Thomas J. Stark, James M. Stark, and Joel M. Stark had not been found and had gone out of this state. Josephus W. Stark, Melissa W. Stark, Monroe Stark and Robert A. Stark were minors.

John Stark died intestate seized in fee simple of the following described real estate: NE 1/4 of Sec. 19, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 160 acres; NE 1/4 of SE 1/4 of Sec. 19, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 40 acres; W side of NE 1/4 of SW 1/4 of Sec. 20, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 20 acres; E half of NW 1/4 of Sec. 15, Twp 17N, Range 12W, 12 acres; NW 1/4 of the SE 1/4 of Sec. 19, Twp 17N, Range 12W, 2 acres; E half of SE 1/4 of SW 1/4 of Sec. 20, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 20 acres; E part of NE 1/4 of Sec. 5, Twp 17N, Range 11W according to the deed of Wm Dillon to John Stark on Little Vermilion Creek, 20 acres; E half of NE 1/4 of Sec. 30, Twp 17N, Range 13W; NW 1/4 of Sec. 29, Twp 17N, Range 13W.

The personal estate of said estate is insufficient to pay debts, deficit of $3321.

Said deceased left him surviving the said Mary Stark his widow having a dower interest and the following children his only heirs at law to wit: Jeremiah Stark, Hannah Piper, James W. Stark, William W. Stark, Thomas J. Stark, Joel M. Stark, Isabel Stark, Samuel K. Stark, Monroe Stark, Robert A. Stark, Melissa W. Stark, and Josephus W. Stark.
JOHN 4 STARK JR. (John 3 Sr., John 2 )

Vermilion Co IL Deeds (continued)
Said Mary Stark released her dower for benefit of said estate to all lands except N E 3 of NE 4 Sec. 30 and W 1/2 of NW 4 of Sec. 29, Twp. 17, Range 13. Decreed by court that said petitioner sell at public sale said real estate or so much as may be necessary to pay deficit. In pursuance of said order, the E part of NE 4 of SW 4 Sec. 5, Twp 17N, Range 11W was sold to Robert E. Barnett. Vermilion Co IL Deeds—Oct. 26, 1864
John A. McDowell administrator of estate of John Stark deceased to John Forbs of Edgar Co IL. Reads same as previous deed. Land sold was NE 4 of SE 4 of Sec. 19, Twp 17N, Range 13, 10 acres; NW 1/4 of SW 4 of Sec. 20, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 40 acres; W 1/2 of NE 4 of SW 4 of Sec. 20, 20 acres; W 1/2 of SE 4 of SW 4 of Sec. 20, 20 acres.

Vermilion Co IL Deeds—Oct. 26, 1864
John A. McDowell administrator of the estate of John Stark deceased to John Sidell of Edgar Co IL. Reads same as previous deed. Land sold was NE 4 of Sec. 19, Twp 17N, Range 13W, 160 acres.

"History of Vermilion Co IL" by H. W. Beckwith, 1879.
Biographical—Sidell Township
W. W. Stark, Sidell's Grover, farmer, section 29, is a son of John and Mary Stark, who were natives of Bourbon Co KY. They removed to Parke Co IN at an early day. From there he came to Vermilion Co in about 1828 and settled at the old Sandusky farm at Brook's Point, where W. W. Stark was born Oct. 17, 1832. They removed to Sidell Twp in 1855 where they lived until their death.

Elwood Township—The Vermilion Baptist Church was organized 1831 by Presbytery consisting of members of Wabash, Danville and Vermilion churches. John Stark was received as a member.

Sidell Township—John Stark came here with his large family in 1852 and took up land in Section 29. He was a successful farmer and much admired. He died a few years ago. William Stark still lives here, and his brother J. M. is in Colorado. Mrs. Barnett is in Indianola and Mrs. Bennett in Sidell. Two other children are in Colorado. John Stark came from Bourbon Co in 1831 and lived at Brook's Point a while and then came to Mr. Barnett's place and worked his farm several years. He had 14 children. The old folks died where William lives now. They were industrious people and did their fair share for the opportunities they had, toward settling this part of the country. Five of their children are in the county. Two are in Indiana. Three are in Colorado.

Note: The above biography lists 14 children but the 1850 and 1860 census records only list 13 children. Probably one died young. According to the 1829 letter of John Stark Sr., John Stark Jr. lived in Putnam Co, not Parke Co.

JEREMIAH 5 STARK (John 4 Stark Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)

Born: June 17, 1826 Nicholas Co KY.
Married: Nancy Ann Bowen Mar. 15, 1849 Vermilion Co IL by Jacob Gants J.P. She was the dau of Edward Bowen. She was born July 4, 1827 KY and died June 5, 1899 Vermilion Co IL. She is buried Washington Cem, near Casey in Cumberland Co IL.
Died: June 26, 1890 Vermilion Co IL, age 64 years 9 days. Buried Sandusky Cem, Westville, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
*1. Mary6 Jane Stark born Feb. 23, 1850/51 Vermilion Co IL.
*2. Sarah6 Ann Stark born June 1851 Vermilion Co IL.

2nd
Jeremiah Stark (John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)

Children:

   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 10, 1914. Buried beside mother Washington Cem, near Casey,
   Cumberland Co IL.


5. William James Stark born Sept. 7, 1859 Vermilion Co IL.

6. Lillian Bell Stark born Sept. 9, 1861 Vermilion Co IL.

7. Samuel Wallace Stark born Oct. 12, 1863 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Audrey
   Died: Jan. 4, 1937.

   Vermilion Co IL.

9. Wilda Alice Stark born Apr. 2, 1866 Vermilion Co IL.

10. Ida Olive Stark born Apr. 12, 1869 Vermilion Co IL.
    Married: Charley Ludwick (Another source says she married Gene Nead)
    Died: Mar. 8, 1940. Buried near Sarmac, MI.

11. Lina Stark born Apr. 10, 1873 Vermilion Co IL.
    Married: John Philippi

Sources:
Jeremiah Stark—1850 Cen Vermilion Co IL—No 340.
Jeremiah Stark—1860 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Catlin Twp, No 725.
Jeremiah Starks—1870 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Catlin Twp, No 255.
Obituary of Jeremiah Stark states that he was the son of John Stark and Mary
Cassady who came to IL from KY.

Mary Jane Stark (Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)

Born: Feb. 23, 1850/51 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Marion Brown May 1, 1873 Vermilion Co IL by Ellis Dakes J.P.
   He was born Dec. 13, 1850 and died Dec. 2, 1920 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: Dec. 25, 1881 Vermilion Co IL. (Another record says Dec. 21, 1893)
   Both buried Sandusky Cem, Westville, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:

1. Octa Julaine Brown born Feb. 4, 1874 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Andrew Anderson
   Died: July 5, 1955 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Greenwood Cem, Danville, Vermilion
   No children. Co IL.


3. Lulu Brown born Dec. 21, 1876 Vermilion Co IL.


5. Oscar Tillman Brown born Jan. 24, 1881 Vermilion Co IL.


7. Odber Everett Brown born May 21, 1885 Vermilion Co IL.
MARY JANE STARK (Jeremiah 5 Stark, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Child:

MYRTLE AUGUSTA BROWN (Mary 6 J. Stark, Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Aug. 22, 1875 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: 1. John Olson (He was born 1872 and died Oct. 1900)
2. Perry Griffin
Died: May 6, 1933 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Springhill Cem, Danville, Vermilion Co IL.
Children by first husband:
1. Helen Marie Olson
Children by second husband:
2. Madge Griffin married Dennis McGrath.
   Children:
   1. Helen June McGrath
   2. Catherine McGrath

LULU BROWN (Mary 6 J. Stark, Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Dec. 24, 1876 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Frank Bennett (He was born Feb. 10, 1872 Clay Co IN and died Feb. 6, 1928)
Died: Sept. 27, 1918 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Springhill Cem, Danville, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
   Married: 1. Clay Hinch
   2. Charles Rice
   3. Harry Ogan
Died: 1954 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Springhill Cem, Danville, Vermilion Co IL.

JEREMIAH STARK BROWN (Mary 6 J. Stark, Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Aug. 14, 1879 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Minnie Scaulau (She died Apr. 18, 1963)
Died: Mar. 7, 1923.
Children:
OSCAR7 TILLMAN BROWN (Mary6 J. Stark, Jeremiah5, John4 Jr., John3 Sr., John2)

Born: Jan. 24, 1881 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Myrtle Mae Adams (She was born Feb. 1881 and died Oct. 1963 Vermilion Co)

Died: Apr. 14, 1956 Vermilion Co IL. Both buried Sandusky Cem, Westville, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
   Children:
   2. Glen9 Brown born Nov. 27, 1924.

Iva7 NANCY BROWN (Mary6 J. Stark, Jeremiah5, John4 Jr., John3 Sr., John2)

Born: Oct. 31, 1883 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: 1. John Boyd (He died Oct. 1903)  2. William A. Kidd (He was born 1870 and died 1912. Buried Greenwood Cem, Danville, Vermilion Co)


Children by first husband:
1. Odbert8 Boyd born May 26, 1902.
   Married: 1. Della Roland  2. Irene Scarlett
   Children:
   1. Joyce9 Ann Boyd

Children by second husband:
2. Mary8 Jane Kidd born Apr. 6, 1912.
   Married: William Rose(?)

ODBERT7 EVERETT BROWN (Mary6 J. Stark, Jeremiah5, John4 Jr., John3 Sr., John2)

Born: May 24, 1885 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Leatha Jackson (She died Oct. 6, 1954)

Died: Apr. 5, 1951. Buried Georgetown Cem, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. Robert8 Eugene Brown
CALLIE 7 WILDA BROWN (Mary 6 J. Stark, Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Sept. 26, 1887 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: August Herman (He was born Dec. 17, 1881 and died 1946)
Children:
1. Emile 9 Herman born Sept. 27, 1907.
   Married: Stephanie
   Children:
   Married: Anthony Stockanes
   Married: Joseph Karcavich

HELEN TONE BROWN (Mary 6 J. Stark, Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Aug. 31, 1891.
Married: Everett Anderson (He was born Feb. 8, 1887 and died May 30, 1960. Buried Sunset Cem, Danville, Vermilion Co.
Children:
   Married: Emmett L. Orr
2. Brice Anderson married Anna Rae Beal.
   Children:
      Married: Constance Ruth White
   Married: Carolyn Brock Jones
   Married: Harvey Fenton

SARAH 6 ANN STARK (Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: June 1851 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: John Beaver
Died: July 1917(?) Vermilion Co IL. Buried Sandusky Cem, Westville, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Nancy 7 Beaver married Irvin.

EDWARD 6 JOHN STARK (Jeremiah 5, John 4 Jr., John 3 Sr., John 2)
Born: Jan. 24, 1857 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Martha Dukes (She was born Mar. 1862 IL and died Aug. 6, 1933)
Died: Apr. 1, 1928 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. James 7 William Stark born Nov. 8, 1881 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Norah 7 Stark born May 1884 Vermilion Co IL.
3. Bessie 7 W. Stark born Sept. 1890 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
EDWARD^6 JOHN STARK (Jeremiah^5, John^4 Jr., John^3 Sr., John^2)
Edward J. Stark—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—ED 80, p 25, L 77, Georgetown Twp.

JAMES^7 WILLIAM STARK (Edward^6 J., Jeremiah^5, John^4 Jr., John^3 Sr., John^2)
Born: Nov. 8, 1881 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Ophelia Brooks (She was born Jan. 7, 1886)
Children:
2. Lloyd^8 Glen Stark born Dec. 27, 1908.
8. James^8 William Stark born May 9, 1924.

NORAL^7 STARK (Edward^6 J., Jeremiah^5, John^4 Jr., John^3 Sr., John^2)
Born: May 1884 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Lela Snooks
Died: buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Bessie^8 Ada Stark married Oscar Born.

GEORGE^7 RUSSELL/ROY STARK (Edward^6 J., Jeremiah^5, John^4 Jr., John^3 Sr., John^2)
Born: Oct. 1896 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Susannah
Died: buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Eddie^8 Stark killed in car accident.

WILLIAM^6 JAMES STARK (Jeremiah^5, John^4 Jr., John^3 Sr., John^2)
Born: Sept. 7, 1859 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Susie Dukes
Died: Sept. 22, 1936. Buried Washington Cem near Casey, Cumberland Co IL.
Children:
Married: Shelton
NORA STARK (William J., Jeremiah, John Jr., John Sr., John)
Born: Jan. 26, 1886.
Married: Duvall
Children:
4. Leland Duvall born Aug. 9, 1925.

LILLIAN BELLE STARK (Jeremiah, John Jr., John Sr., John)
Born: Sept. 9, 1861 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Gran Stevens (He was born May 12, 1872 and died Oct. 18, 1933)
Children:
1. Blythe Stevens born Nov. 1898 Vermilion Co IL.
2. Pearl Stevens
3. Stevens married George Bryant.

Source:
Oren Stevens—-1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL---Georgetown Twp, ED 80, p 29, L 24.

WILDA ALICE STARK (Jeremiah, John Jr., John Sr., John)
Born: Apr. 2, 1866 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: William J. Boon (He was born Nov. 7, 1838 and died Dec. 7, 1924)
Died: Sept. 20, 1916 Vermilion Co IL. Both buried Sandusky Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
Children:
1. Madge Mae Boon born Apr. 13, 1903.
   Married: Chester Charles Hembrey (He was born Nov. 6, 1902)
   Children:
   Married: Richard Gray Hodge
   Children:
   Married: John Louis Marsters
   Children:
JAMES\(^5\) MADISON STARK (John\(^4\) Jr., John\(^3\) Sr., John\(^2\))

Born: ca 1831 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Mary ______ (She was born ca 1835 IA)

Died: no data

Children:
1. Vernes\(^6\) H. Stark born Mar. 1861 Vermilion Co IL.
   Married: Minnie Ha Ha ______ (She was born Aug. 1874 MI)
2. Clara\(^6\) Stark born ca 1865 Vermilion Co IL.
3. Grace\(^6\) Stark born ca 1871 Vermilion Co IL.

Sources:
James W. Stark—1880 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Danville, ED 211, No 179.
"History of Vermilion Co IL" by H. W. Beckwith, 1879.
Sidell Township. John Stark came here with his large family in 1852. J. M. Stark (his son) is in Colorado.

Notes: James M. Stark was living with his brother Thomas J. Stark on the 1860 census. He went to Colorado but apparently had returned to Illinois by 1880.

WILLIAM\(^5\) W. STARK (John\(^4\) Jr., John\(^3\) Sr., John\(^2\))

Born: Oct. 17, 1832 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: 1.
2. Mary C. McHaffee Nov. 11, 1868 Vermilion Co IL by B. Newman. She was the dau of J. B. McHaffee. She was born ca 1819 IL.

Died: no data

Children by first marriage:
1. Mary\(^6\) Stark born ca 1858.
2. William\(^6\) M. Stark born ca 1862.
3. Anna\(^6\) B. Stark born ca 1864.

Children by second marriage:
4. Viola\(^6\) Stark born 1870 Vermilion Co IL.
7. James\(^6\) R. Stark born ca 1876.
8. William\(^6\) B. Stark died as a child.

Sources:
"History of Vermilion Co IL" by H. W. Beckwith, 1879.
W. W. Stark, Sidell's Grover, farmer, section 29, is a son of John and Mary Stark. He was born Oct. 17, 1832. He was married Nov. 10, 1868 to Miss Mary, daughter of Dr. J. B. McHaffee. They have 3 daughters and 1 son: Viola, Blanche, Daisy and James R. William B. died. Mr. Stark has crossed the plains several times. He went to Pike's Peak in 1859 and returned in 1862. He made a trip to Montana in 1864 and back in 1866 and to the Black Hills in 1876 where he had a fight with the Indians. He then went to Colorado and spent the summer and then returned home where he has been engaged in farming.
WILLIAM W. STARK (John 4 Jr., John 3Sr., John 2)

Notes: The biography gives only the marriage of William W. Stark to Mary C. McHaffee. However, the 1870 census lists the 3 children Mary, William M., and Anna. Anna was living in the home of Isabel C. Barnett, sister of William W., on the 1880 census, and was listed as niece. She is not identified as the child of any of the other sons of John 4 Stark Jr. So she has to have been the daughter of William W. Probably the writer of this biography simply ignored the facts of the first marriage.

THOMAS JEFFERSON STARK (John 4 Jr., John 3Sr., John 2)

Born: 1834 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: 1. Emily J. Stark/Brown Feb. 24, 1859 Vermilion Co IL.

2. Emily Wallace Oct. 20, 1870 Vermilion Co IN. She was born 1843 IN and died 1901.

Died: 1895. Buried Vermilion Co IL.

Children by second wife:
1. Ada 6 Stark born ca 1871 IN, probably Vermillion Co.
2. Olla/Viola 6 Stark born ca 1872 IN, probably Vermillion Co.
3. Mary 6 Stark born ca 1873 IN, probably Vermillion Co.
4. Isabelle 6 Stark born 1879 IN.

Died: 1902. Buried Vermilion Co IL.

Sources:

Notes: The marriage record in 1859 for Thomas J. Stark says married to Emily J. Stark. No identification has been made on Emily J. Stark in regard to the Stark family. One source states that Thomas J. Stark married Emily J. Brown so it is possible that Emily married first to a Stark. The same source states that they lived Covington, Indiana which is located in Tippecanoe Co but almost on the Vermillion Co IN line. There is the Vermillion Co IN marriage for Thomas J. Stark and Emily Wallace in 1870 and the first child listed on the 1880 census was born 1871. Thus Thomas J. Stark apparently married both times to women named Emily. Emily J. Stark/Brown was born ca 1838, and Emily Wallace was born 1843.

ISABELLE C. STARK (John 4 Jr., John 3Sr., John 2)

Born: Oct. 1, 1839 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Franklin V. Barnett Jan. 13, 1869 Vermilion Co IL. He was the son of Ambrose Barnett. He was born Aug. 30, 1815 OH or KY and died Oct. 5, 1917 Vermilion Co IL.

Died: Mar. 28, 1905 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Woodlawn Cem, Indianola, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. Carrie E. Barnett born Apr. 26, 1870 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: 1. Charles Wright
2. Leviticus Jenkins

Died: 1901, Buried Woodlawn Cem, Indianola, Vermilion Co IL.

2. Ella 6 Barnett born ca 1874 (twin) Vermilion Co IL. Died infancy.

3. John 6 Barnett born ca 1874 (twin) Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Mable Knyse
ISABELLE\(^5\) C. STARK (John\(^1\) Jr., John\(^3\) Sr., John\(^2\))

Children:
4. Laura\(^6\) Barnett born Apr. 8, 1876 Vermilion Co IL.
   Probably did not
   Died: Apr. 3, 1908.

5. Ruvilla\(^6\) Barnett born Oct. 1, 1879 Vermilion Co IL.


7. Sissie\(^6\) Barnett died infancy.

Sources:
Frank V. Barnett—1900 Cen Vermilion Co IL—Indianola, Carroll Twp, ED 59, p 12, L 56.
"History of Vermilion Co IL" by H. W. Beckwith Sidell Township. John Stark came here with his large family in 1852. Mrs. Barnett (daughter) is in Indianola.


RUSSIA\(^5\) Barnett (Isabelle\(^5\) C. Stark, John\(^1\) Jr., John\(^3\) Sr., John\(^2\))

Born: Oct. 1, 1879 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Roy McDowell (He was born Aug. 10, 1878 and died Apr. 11, 1959)

Died: Nov. 23, 1938 Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. Wade\(^7\) McDowell born 1899 Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: 1979 Vermilion Co IL. Buried Sunset Memorial Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
   Children:
   1. Carl\(^8\) McDowell
   2. Shirley\(^8\) McDowell married Green.
   3. Margaret\(^8\) McDowell married Hawkins.

2. Helen\(^1\) Atha McDowell

3. Roy\(^7\) McDowell Jr. born July 15, 1909 Vermilion Co IL.
   Died: July 20, 1974.
   Children:
   1. Ned\(^8\) McDowell
   2. Tim\(^8\) McDowell
   3. Kim\(^8\) McDowell

SAMUEL\(^5\) K. STARK (John\(^1\) Jr., John\(^3\) Sr., John\(^2\))

Born: June 12, 1813 Vermilion Co IL.

Married: Christina Rawlings 1875.
   She was the dau of Samson B. Rawlings and Elizabeth Sanford.
   She was born Jan. 19, 1855 Lee Co VA and died Mar. 1940.

Died: Jan. 21, 1893 Vermilion Co IL, age 49 years, 7 months, 9 days. Buried Woodlawn Cem, Vermilion Co IL.
SAMUEL K. STARK (John Jr., John Sr., John)

Children:
1. Mary Alice Stark born ca 1877 Vermilion Co IL. Married: Mendenhall
2. Forest Stark born 1880 Vermilion Co IL.
3. Callie Stark
4. Infant Stark

Sources:

Notes: The family of Christina Rawlings moved from VA to Clay Co KY. Then in 1863 they moved to near Paris, IL. About 1873 they moved to a farm near Sidell. On the 1880 census Samuel Stark was listed as a Hotel Keeper.

MELISSA W. STARK (John Jr., John Sr., John)

Born: Feb. 1850 Vermilion Co IL.
Married: Henry J. Bennett (He was born Feb. 1047 IL. He was the son of Philander Bennett and Sarah Ann Wolfe.)
Died: no data

Children:
1. Watella Bennett born Jan. 16, 1879 Sidell, Vermilion Co IL.
2. Fra Frances Bennett born Jan. 1882 Vermilion Co IL.
3. Cora Bennett
4. Sarah A. Bennett
6. Ethel Bennett born Nov. 1891 Vermilion Co IL.

Sources:

WATELLA BENNETT (Melissa W. Stark, John Jr., John Sr., John)

Born: Jan. 16, 1879 Sidell, Vermilion Co IL.

Children:
1. John Klayor
2. Fred Klayor
3. Daughter Klayor

CHAPTER 35

JOSEPH³ STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA
(John²)

Born: Apr. 19, 1771 Stafford Co VA.

       2. Mary

Died: 1841 Stafford Co VA.

Children by first wife:
1. William ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1795 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: apparently out of the state in 1811.

2. Son ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1797 Stafford Co VA. Probably died young.

3. Alice ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1800 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Rhoda Bell

*4. Sarah ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1803 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Wilson after 1825.
   Died: before 1841.

*5. Catherine ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1805 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: William Carter
   Died: May 1, 1868 Stafford Co VA.

6. Lucy ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1807 Stafford Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: probably 1860-70 Stafford Co VA.

*7. James ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1811 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Mary Carter Stafford Co VA.
   Died: 1860-70 Stafford Co VA.

*8. Richard ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1813 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Eleanor Arrington
   Died: 1870-80 Stafford Co VA. See Chapter 35 for his children.

9. Mary/Polly ⁴ Stark
   Born: ca 1817 Stafford Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: probably 1870-80 Stafford Co VA.

Sources:
Stafford Co VA Personal Property Tax Lists (No lists read 1804-06, no lists for 1808
1794-1803—Joseph Stark
1841—Joseph Stark deceased.

Joseph Stark—1810 Cen Stafford Co VA, p 119.
Joseph Stark—1820 Cen Stafford Co VA, p 182.
Joseph Stark—1830 Cen Stafford Co VA, p 203.
Lucy Stark—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA, p 18, No 307.
Lucy Stark—1860 Cen Stafford Co VA, No 1004.
William Carter—1870 Cen Stafford Co VA, No 121.
JOSEPH^3 STARK (John^2)

Notes: Lucy and Mary Stark, daughters of Joseph^3 Stark, and their niece Julia Wilson were living together on the 1850 and 1860 census. Mary Stark was living in the home of her brother-in-law, William Carter, on the 1870 census.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk AA, p 225—Recorded June 10, 1811
Barnett Harding to Joseph Stark -- 100 acres

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk AA, p 403—Recorded Jan. 18, 1812
Joseph Starke and Elizabeth his wife to Henry Williams -- 100 acres -- land bought from Barnett Harding. Wit: Thomas Fristoe, Nathaniel P. Williams, Wm Brent Jr., Wm S. Sterms.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk NN, p 167
I Joseph Stark do make this my last will and testament.
First, estate of every description both real and personal remain in possession of beloved wife Mary Stark and my 2 single daughters Lucy Stark and Mary Stark. After wife's death to be divided amongst my several children that are now residing in this state, to wit Kitty Carter, Lucy Stark, James Stark, Richard Stark and Mary Stark. My 2 grandchildren John Wilson and Julia Ann Wilson shall have an equal portion with my other children (or that portion that would have fallen to their mother) and that the same shall be placed in the hands of William Carter for their benefit until they reach 21 years.
Witnesses: Alexander Cloe, John A. Cloe, Wm W. Wert /s/ Joseph Stark
Will made May 2, 1811—Proved Nov. 9, 1811.

James Stark to William Carter and R. Stark -- all interest in 240 acres of land of Joseph Stark deceased.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk TT, p 10—Aug. 24, 1861—Sept. 23, 1861.
William Carter and Catherine his wife, Lucy Starke, Mary Starke, and Julia A. Wilson to R. Stark -- interest in 2 tracts of land formerly belonging to Joseph Stark deceased. 1 tract of 100 acres and 1 tract of 140 acres.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Records 1853, 1855, 1857.
Joseph E. Stark—240 acres Beaver Dam Creek—Estate.

Notes: The above record is the only time that Joseph Stark is referred to as Joseph E. Stark. For further data regarding Joseph^3 Stark, see page 259.

WILLIAM^4 STARK (Joseph^3, John^2)
Stafford Co VA Personal Property Tax Records
1818—William Stark (son of Joe)
1819-1820—William Stark
1821-1822—William Stark Jr.
1823—William Stark

William Starke—1820 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 183

Notes: From 1818 to 1823 there were 2 men named William Stark on the Stafford Co tax records. One was William^3 Stark, son of John^2. The other one was the man shown on the above records who in 1818 was listed as William Stark, son of Joe. On the 1820 census this man shows as born 1794-1804, wife born 1794-1804 and 1 son born 1810-20. The 1810 census shows that Joseph Stark had a son born 1794-95 and another son born 1794-1800. One of these must have been the above William Stark. He is not mentioned in Joseph's will, but the will specifically says "to be divided amongst my several children that are now residing in this state". This sentence implies there were other children outside the state. Probably William had already received his inheritance in the form of money or slaves. It is not known where he went. The following deed may possibly refer to him.
WILLIAM STARK (Joseph 3, John 2)
Stafford Co VA Deed Bk LL—Aug. 1, 1838—Sept. 7, 1838.
John Moncure and wife Francis of Stafford Co to William Starke of Spotsylvania Co.
Land in Stafford Co on Potomac named Shepherd's Green -- 175 acres. John Moncure purchased from Wm and Frances Mitchell, recorded Feb. 15, 1838. It was allotted to Mitchell in division of his father's estate.

SARAH 1 STARK (Joseph 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1800 or ca 1803 Stafford Co VA.
Married: ______ Wilson
Died: before 1841.
Children:
1. John 5 Wilson
2. Julia Ann Wilson born 1837-1840 VA.
Sources:
Lucy Stark—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 18, No 307.
Lucy Stark—1860 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 1004.
Notes: Julia Ann Wilson was living with her aunts Lucy and Mary Stark on the 1850 and 1860 census. John Wilson is not mentioned in the 1857 and 1861 deeds in which the land of Joseph Stark was sold so he probably was deceased at that time.

CATHERINE 1 STARK (Joseph 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1805 Stafford Co VA.
Married: William Carter (He was born ca 1807 VA)
Died: May 1, 1868 Stafford Co VA.
Children:
1. Caroline 5 Carter born ca 1827 Stafford Co VA.
Stafford Co VA Deaths
Catherine Carter died May 1, 1868 of consumption, age 63.
William Carter—1860 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 553.
William Carter—1870 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 121.

JAMES 1 STARK (Joseph 3, John 2)
Born: ca 1811 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Mary Carter (She was born ca 1813 VA)
She was the daughter of William Carter.
Died: 1860-70 Stafford Co VA.
Children:
1. John 5 A. Stark born ca 1848 Stafford Co VA.
2. Sarah E. Stark born 1850 Stafford Co VA.
Sources:
James Stark—1840 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 203.
James Stark—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 17, No 274.

257
**James Stark (Joseph, John)**

James Stark --- 1860 Cen Stafford Co VA --- No 973.
Mary Stark --- 1870 Cen Stafford Co VA --- No 269.

**Stafford Co VA Land Tax Records**

James Stark --- 100 acres near Aquia --- 1853, 1855, 1857.
John A. Stark --- 90 acres near Aquia, 100 acres near Aquia --- 1873.
John A. Stark --- 86 acres Aquia Creek, 94 acres Aquia Creek --- 1878.
John A. Stark --- 180 acres Aquia Run --- 1880.
Mary Starke --- 321 1/2 acres Cannon Run --- 1880.

**Stafford Co VA Deaths**


**Stafford Co VA Deed Bk RR, p 374 --- Recorded Feb. 9, 1857.**
James Stark to Thomas Griffis --- all interest which James Stark purchased of Wm H. Fitzhugh --- 42 acres.

**Stafford Co VA Deed Bk TT, p 51 --- Mar. 13, 1862.**
James Stark and Mary his wife to Alexander E. Garrison.
10 acres being portion of land owned and occupied by Jessee Roles deceased.

**Stafford Co VA Deed Bk NN, p 214 --- Jan. 11, 1867.**
Travers D. Moncure trustee of Sarah C. Johnson in a deed dated May 20, 1864 to James Stark. On Dec. 11, 1866 according to direction of debtor, James Stark paid $140 for land where Sarah C. Johnson now resides purchased by her of Thomas Griffis and wife as per deed. Acknowledged Feb. 8, 1867.

**Stafford Co VA Deed Bk 2, p 366 --- May 8, 1885 --- Sept. 4, 1885.**
John A. Stark to William Branton --- 6 acres adjoining Dr. Stone.

**Joseph Stark (John)**

**Additional Sources**

Fredericksburg Court Record Book 1820-25, p 522(532) --- Apr. 21, 1825.

Excerpt: Alice Bell, formerly Alice Stark.

Excerpt: Lewis S. Edwards, deceased, left property to his sister Elizabeth Edwards and her heirs; she married Joseph Stark of Stafford Co VA.
CHAPTER 36

RICHARD STARK OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Joseph3, John2)

Born: ca 1813 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Eleanor Arrington (She was born ca 1817 VA and died after 1880. She was the dau of Lina/Linia Arrington.

Died: ca 1876 Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. Elizabeth/Betty Stark
   Born: ca 1840 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: George K. Ashby Dec. 26, 1860 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Aug. 10, 1864 Stafford Co VA of consumption.

2. Hannah Catherine/Kate Stark
   Born: June 10, 1842 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: William Shepherd Clee Dec. 26, 1860 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 15, 1871 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

3. Joseph Edwin Stark
   Born: ca 1844 Stafford Co VA.
   Probably did not marry.
   Died: before 1876. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

4. Mary Eleanor Stark
   Born: Apr. 16, 1846 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Robert Lee Arrington May 25, 1871 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: July 30, 1913 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

5. Linia/Linnie A. Stark
   Born: Jan. 1848 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Edgar S. Moore Feb. 26, 1878 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: no data.

6. Richard Frank Stark
   Born: Sept. 15, 1856 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Ella H./E. Herndon Jan. 16, 1878 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 20, 1936 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

Notes: Cedar Run Cemetery is composed of several of the many cemeteries within the 50,000 acres of land of the Quantico Marine base in the county of Stafford, Fauquier and Prince William. These small cemeteries were moved at Government expense to a spot in Prince William Co, near the Fauquier Co VA border and the Quantico Base, now called Cedar Run Cemetery.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk R, p 2--Nov. 16, 1857--Nov. 15, 1865.
Will of Lina Arrington--All estate to Eleanor Stark's children.

Stafford Co VA Land Tax Records
1853, 1855, 1857--Richard Stark--60 acres, 50 acres, 103 acres Chopawamsic.
1880--Mrs. Ellen Stark (dower in R. Stark's)---37 acres.

Richard Stark--1840 Cen Stafford Co VA--p 203.
Richard Stark--1850 Cen Stafford Co VA--p 50, No 813.
Richard Stark--1860 Cen Stafford Co VA--No 552.
Richard Stark--1870 Cen Stafford Co VA--No 1.
Richard F. Stark--1880 Cen Stafford Co VA--Aquia Twp, ED 140, No 387.

Note: Eleanor Stark was living in the home of her son Richard Frank Stark on the 1880 census.
RICHARD STARK (Joseph, John)

Note: The tombstone of Joseph E. Stark in the Cedar Run Cemetery lists no dates of birth or death but says Co. A, 9th VA Cav. C.S.A.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk NN, p 63—Oct. 3, 1862.
Loyal Carter of first part, R. Starke of second part, Robert Garrison of third part. Loyal Carter indebted to Robert Garrison for $55.13. Sells to R. Starke house and lot where he now resides containing 4 acres which he bought of Elizabeth Beagle plus all household and animals. R. Starke to permit Loyal Carter to remain in quiet possession until payment of default made.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk NN, p 199—Aug. 8, 1843.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk RR, p 121—Mar. 12, 1855.
Byram Harding to Richard Stark. Richard Stark paid $120 for interest in landed estate of which Byram Harding deceased held during his life.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk RR, p 201—Sept. 26, 1855.
Richard Stark and Eleanor his wife to Thamer Harding. Tract he purchased from Byram Harding.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk R, p 87.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk UU, p 325.
Inventory of Richard Stark—July 30, 1877—Aug. 15, 1877.

Stafford Co VA Deed Bk UU, p 461—Nov. 13, 1878—Feb. 13, 1879.
Estate of Richard Stark to:
Edgar S. Moore——Lot #3—90 acres from Dawson tract, 64 acres from Grayson tract, 106 acres from Johnson Hill tract.
Ellen Starke widow——Lot #1—187 acres.
Robert L. Arrington——Lot #2—Joseph Starke tract, 50 acres from Dawson tract.
William S. Cloe——Lot #4—100 acres Reed tract, 90 acres between Reed tract and homestead.
R. Turner Ashby——Lot #5—100 acres Cherry Hill.
R. Starke——Lot #6—122.75 acres Bramell, 25 acres between County Road and R. L. Arrington, 64 acres Howard tract.

Stafford Co VA Marriage Records

ELIZABETH/BETTY STARK (Richard, Joseph, John)

Born: ca 1840 Stafford Co VA.
Married: George K. Ashby Dec. 26, 1860 Stafford Co VA. (He was the son of Buyn and Sarah Ashby)
Died: Aug. 10, 1864 Stafford Co VA of consumption.
Children:
1. Richard Turner Ashby born ca 1863 Stafford Co VA.
ELIZABETH/BETTY STARK (Richard⁴, Joseph³, John²)
Stafford Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Betty Stark, age 19, born Stafford Co, dau Richard and Eleanor Stark, married George K. Ashby, farmer, born Stafford Co, son of Buyn and Sarah Ashby.
Married by John Clark, Baptist, Dec. 26, 1860.
Elizabeth Ashby died Aug. 10, 1864 of consumption, age 23, dau of Richard and Jane Stark, consort of G. K. Ashby.
Note: Richard T. Ashby was living in the home of his uncle Richard F. Stark on the 1880 census.

HANNAH CATHERINE/KATE STARK (Richard⁴, Joseph³, John²)
Born: June 18, 1842 Stafford Co VA.
Married: William Shepherd Cloe Dec. 26, 1860 Stafford Co VA.
He was the son of Alexander and Drucilla Cloe.
He was born June 16, 1833 and died Dec. 18, 1919 Stafford Co VA.
Died: Apr. 18, 1884 Stafford Co VA. Both buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
Children:
1. Josephine M. Cloe born Nov. 18, 1861 Stafford Co VA. Called "Josie".
   Did not marry.
   Died: Dec. 24, 1941. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
2. Cassius Edwin Cloe born Nov. 11, 1864 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Nov. 23, 1877 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
3. Ella Kate Cloe born Sept. 27, 1866 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Mar. 5, 1872 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
5. Hugh A. Cloe born Mar. 23, 1871 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Dec. 28, 1871 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
   Married: Bessie Lee Pittman.
   Died: Sept. 30, 1925. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
7. Clarence B. Cloe born Nov. 1875 Stafford Co VA.

Stafford Co VA Marriage Records
Hannah K. Stark, age 18, born Stafford Co, dau Richard and Eleanor Stark, married William S. Cloe, age 27, born Stafford Co, farmer, son of Alex and Drucilla Cloe.
Married Dec. 26, 1860 by John Clark, Baptist.
Alexander Cloe---1850 Cen Stafford Co VA---Eastern Div, No 309.
William S. Cloe---1870 Cen Stafford Co VA---No 2.
William S. Cloe---1880 Cen Stafford Co VA---Aquia Twp, ED 140, No 387.
William S. Cloe---1900 Cen Stafford Co VA---Aquia Twp, ED 24, p 2, I 64.
Notes: William S. Cloe was still living at home on the 1850 census. On the 1900 census Josie Cloe, William Ashton Cloe, and Clarence Cloe were all still living with their father, their mother having died in 1884.

RICHARD⁶ A. CLOE (Hannah⁵ C./K. Stark, Richard⁴, Joseph³, John²)
Born: Dec. 1868 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Mary L. (She was born Nov. 1871 VA)
RICHARD A. CLOE (Hannah C./K. Stark, Richard J, Joseph 3, John 2)
Children:
1. Elsa 7 Cloe born Dec. 1894 Stafford Co VA.
2. Ainsley Cloe born Apr. 1896 Stafford Co VA.
3. Wedon Cloe born June 1898 Stafford Co VA.
4. Ruth Cloe born Oct. 1899 Stafford Co VA.
Source:
Richard A. Cloe—1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—Aquia Dist, ED 64, p 2, L 58.

MARY ELEANOR STARK (Richard 4, Joseph 3, John 2)
Born: Apr. 16, 1866 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Robert Lee Arrington May 25, 1871 Stafford Co VA.
He was the son of John W. and Sarah Arrington.
He was born Apr. 20, 1838 and died Nov. 8, 1916.
Died: July 30, 1913 Stafford Co VA. Both buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.
Children:
1. Lula 6 E. Arrington born June 1873 Stafford Co VA.
2. Bettie W. Arrington born ca 1875 Stafford Co VA.
3. Unia Kate Arrington born Jan. 1879 Stafford Co VA.
4. Robert E. Arrington born May 1882 Stafford Co VA.
5. Calvin Arrington born Dec. 1884 Stafford Co VA.
6. Ralph G. Arrington born Sept. 1887 Stafford Co VA.
7. Gragg J. Arrington born May 1891 Stafford Co VA.
Sources:
Stafford Co VA Marriage Records
M. E. Stark, age 25 born Stafford Co, dau Richard and E. Stark, married
Married by John Clark, Baptist, May 25, 1871.
Robert Arrington—1880 Cen Stafford Co VA—Aquia Twp, ED 120, No 391.
Robert Arrington—1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—Aquia Twp, ED 64, p 2, L 68.
Note: Robert L. Arrington was living at home on the 1860 census.

LINIA/LINNIE A. STARK (Richard 4, Joseph 3, John 2)
Born: Jan. 1848 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Edgar S. Moore Feb. 26, 1878 Stafford Co VA.
Died: no data
Children:
1. Edgar S. Moore born Feb. 1879 Stafford Co VA.
2. Thomas J. Moore born Feb. 1883 Stafford Co VA.
Sources:
Stafford Co VA Marriage Records
L. A. Stark, age 30, born Stafford Co, dau R. and E. Stark, to E. S. Moore, age 30,
farmer, born Stafford Co, son of W. F. and M. F. Moore. Married Feb. 26, 1878
by J. K. Temple 262
LINIA/LINNIE A. STARK (Richard^4, Joseph^3, John^2)
Lennie A. Moore—-1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—-ED 90, p 5, L 48.

Note: On the 1900 census Lennie A. Moore stated she was a widow, had had 2 children, and had 2 children living. They were both living with her on the census.

RICHARD FRANK STARK (Richard^4, Joseph^3, John^2)
Born: Sept. 15, 1856 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Ella H./B. Herndon Jan. 16, 1876 Stafford Co VA.
She was the dau of W. and J. Herndon.
She was born Jan. 30, 1859 and died July 12, 1932.

Died: Apr. 20, 1936 Stafford Co VA. Both buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

Children:
1. Nellie G. Stark born Nov. 1878 Stafford Co VA.
2. Mabel Stark born Feb. 1882 Stafford Co VA.
3. Isabel Stark born Nov. 8, 1881 Stafford Co VA. Died: Nov. 11, 1886 Stafford Co VA. Buried Cedar Run Cem, Prince William Co VA.

Sources:
Frank Stark—-1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—-Aquia Dist, ED 84, p 2, L 49.
PART III

JAMES² STARK JR. OF STAFFORD AND FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA

Born: ca 1719 Stafford Co VA or Scotland.
Married: Catherine (She died after 1769 Fauquier Co VA)
Died: May 6, 1761 North Carolina or South Carolina.

Children:
1. Mary³ Stark
   Born: June 12, 1746 Stafford Co VA, Overwharton Parish. (No further data)
2. James³ Stark
   Born: Dec. 21, 1747 Stafford Co VA, Overwharton Parish.
   Married: Elizabeth Priest
   Died: 1829 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 1 for his children.
3. Sarah Ann Stark
   Born: Nov. 25, 1749 Stafford Co VA, Overwharton Parish.
   Married: Edmund Homes Jr. Apr. 23, 1765 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1820 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 23 for her children.
4. Jeremiah³ Stark
   Born: June 11, 1752 Stafford Co VA, Overwharton Parish.
   Married: Frances Ann/Nancy
   Died: ca 1823 Allen Co KY. Buried Gainesville, KY. See Chapter 31 for his children.

Sources:
Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.
Mary Stark, daughter of James and Catherine Stark, born June 12, 1746.
James Stark, son of James and Catherine Stark, born Dec. 21, 1747.
Sarah Ann Stark, daughter of James and Catherine Stark, born Nov. 25, 1749.
Jeremiah Stark, son of James Stark, born June 11, 1752.

Prince William Co VA Order Bk 1755-1759.
James Stark plaintiff vs John Peyton Gent.

Fauquier Co VA Court Orders 1759-1762
p. 227—Mar. 5, 1762. Messrs Robert Dreghorn vs James Stark. The sheriff returned that he had attached various personal property (3 bedsteads, 3 hides, 1 pewter basons, 2 iron pots, etc.) of the estate of the defendant and the said defendant failing to appear and replevy the attached effects altho solemnly called. Judgment is granted the plaintiff against the defendant for 5 pounds 17 shillings 8 pence and their costs and it is ordered that the sheriff sell the attached effects and pay the money arising therefrom to the plaintiffs in discharge of this judgment and return the overplus if any to the defendant.

"The Register of Overwharton Parish Stafford Co VA 1723-1758" compiled by George H. S. King. In giving her consent on Apr. 23, 1765 for the marriage of her daughter Sarah Ann Stark to Edmund Hoomes of Fauquier Co, Catherine Stark, widow, says of her husband: "he went to Carolinea and there has been ded fore years com the 6 of May."

Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth of Prince William Co VA to Catharine Stark and Jeremiah Stark of Fauquier Co VA. 45 pounds VA money -- 100 acres Hamilton Parish
JAMES² STARK JR.  
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 3, p 373 (continued)  
Fauquier Co VA beginning at 3 marked white oaks standing on the side of Brenttown road and in the line of William Coppage and corner to the purchase of Original Young of the said Combs extending down the meanders of the aforesaid road -- to a Spanish oak standing in or near the Fork of the said road -- to 2 white oak saplings standing on Dorrell's Run thence running down the meanders of the said Run to a Spanish oak corner to the said Coppage thence with the Coppage line to the beginning. Wit: Cuthbert Bullitt, Cuthbert Harrison, John McMillan, Wm Carr, Cumberland Willson, Thomas Chapman.

Estate of John Mauzy. Catharine Stark received payment from the estate.


Notes: Few records have been found regarding James² Stark, and this lack of information has led to confusion regarding where he lived, who his children were, and where he died. The data compiled by descendants of the Stark Nursery family of Pike Co MO gives the birth date of James² Stark as 1719. No proofs are offered for these birth-dates of the children of James¹ Stark. They are probably estimates based upon the number of children of James¹ Stark born prior to Aug. 23, 1731 which was the first entry for the family in the Overwharton Parish Register (See discussion Part I, Chapter 2) and upon the probability that James² Stark was the second oldest son. The first record found for James² Stark is the birth of his daughter Mary in 1746. Apparently he was a resident of Stafford Co VA from 1740 until at least June of 1752 when his son Jeremiah was born. James¹ Stark lived very close to the tri-corner boundary of Stafford, Fauquier, and Prince William Counties VA so when James² Stark moved into what was later Fauquier Co VA, he did not move far. (See discussion Part I, Chapter 2) No further births for James² Stark Jr. are recorded after 1752 in the Overwharton Parish Register. Possibly he moved into what is now Fauquier Co VA not long after that date. He was most likely a resident of Fauquier Co VA when he was plaintiff in the Prince William Co VA suit against John Peyton. Fauquier Co was cut off from Prince William Co VA in 1759.

In March and June of 1762 4 records appear in the Fauquier Co VA Court Orders regarding James Stark. The suit in Mar. 1762, Messrs Robert Dreghorn plaintiff, states that the defendant failed to appear, and the personal property attached by the sheriff was sold to pay the judgment. This record is a definite indication that James Stark was not in Fauquier Co on this date. These records appear over a year after the death of James² Stark. One possible explanation for these records is that the family did not know the whereabouts of James² Stark at this time or that he had died. Communication was very poor in the 1760's between different parts of the colonies. These suits may have been entered for debts that Catherine made while James² Stark was out of the state.

Seven years later, Feb. 1769, Catherine Stark and her son Jeremiah, who was age 17 at the time, bought 100 acres of land in Fauquier Co close to the tri-corner boundary of Fauquier, Prince William and Stafford Counties. The deed describes the land as bounding on the Brenttown Road and also on the meanders of Dorrell's Run. See Maps No. VII and VIII. The land was probably between Dorrell's Run and the Brenttown Road and close to the Prince William Co VA line. The land adjoined the land of Wm Coppage and Original Young. Cuthbert Harrison witnessed the will. In 1760 Cuthbert Harrison owned land between Lucky Run and Johns Branch in Prince William Co. Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth sold adjoining land on Dorrell's Run to Original Young in 1768 and to James Holmes in 1773. (See Chapter 23)
JAMES² STARK JR.

Notes: By 1779 Catherine Stark had probably died, and her son Jeremiah was in possession of the 100 acres on Dorrell's Run. Jeremiah Stark and wife Nancy in that year sold the land to William Coppage. William Coppage Apr. 25, 1783 sold the 100 acres to James³ Stark, son of James² Stark Jr. and wife Catherine. The land remained in the hands of James³ Stark until after his death in 1829. (See Part III, Chapter 1) This land was continuously in the hands of the family of James² Stark Jr. from 1769 until after 1829 except for the period from 1779 to 1783.

CHILDREN OF JAMES² STARK JR.

The identification of Mary, James, Sarah Ann and Jeremiah Stark as children of James² Stark Jr. is proven by the Overwharton Parish Register. George H. S. King in his book on Overwharton Parish adds sons Henry and William. However, the available evidence points strongly to the fact that the Henry Stark of Stafford Co VA was the son of Jeremiah² Stark and not of James² Stark. The will of Jeremiah² Stark is not extant in Stafford Co VA records, but an original copy is on file in the Tennessee State Library, placed there by descendants of Jeremiah² Stark. The will shows that Jeremiah² Stark had a son Henry who was deceased at the writing of the will Jan. 6, 1804. The will named "my son Henry Stark's children". This Henry Stark is the same person as the Henry Stark who married Ann/Nancy Kendall. Two Henry Starks do not appear in the Stafford Co VA records. (See Part IV, Jeremiah² Stark and Part IV, Chapter 9).

The William Stark referred to in King's book is the William Stark who died Stafford Co VA June 1, 1807. The identity of this William Stark is not certain. He could have been the son of either Jeremiah² or James² Stark. The information given in "William and Mary Quarterly", First Series, Vol. 5, p 56 does not give a son William for Jeremiah Stark. However the information given in the "William and Mary Quarterly" is not as accurate as it should be concerning the family of Jeremiah² Stark, and doubt exists as to the names of all his children. (See Part IV, Jeremiah² Stark and Part IV, Chapter 8) Since William Stark does not appear in the Overwharton Parish Register as a child of James² Stark Jr. and wife Catherine and since he appears to have been born a few years after the children of James and Catherine Stark born in Overwharton Parish, he has been tentatively identified as the son of Jeremiah² Stark rather than as the son of James² Stark in this book.

James³ Stark, son of James² Stark, may have lived a short time in Loudoun Co VA with his uncle William² Stark. A James Stark appears on the 1765 Cameron Parish tithable list, Loudoun Co VA, listed under the tithables of William Stark. William² Stark did not name a son James in his will. Unless William² Stark had a son who died between 1765 and 1772 when William Stark wrote his will, he was not the father of the James Stark of the tithable list. More likely the James Stark in his household was a relative. James³ Stark, son of James² Stark, born Dec. 21, 1747, was the only third generation James Stark old enough to have been listed as a tithable in 1765.

One serious error has occurred in the identification of the children of James² Stark which has resulted in the misidentification of several Starks. Jane Harter Abbott did research on several branches of the Stafford Co VA family including the family of Jeremiah Stark of Allen Co KY, Jeremiah Stark of Newberry Co SC and Thomas Stark of Newberry Co SC. She was unaware that Thomas Stark Sr. lived in Newberry Co SC from about 1766 to 1788 since she did not have the data from his land grant, the deed in 1788 in which he sold his land and showed his wife to be named Rachel or his Revolutionary War Indent which identified him as Thomas Stark Sr. Jane H. Abbott was aware of the marriage record of James² Stark Jr. stating that he died 1761 in "Carolina". Assuming that "Carolina" meant South Carolina, Jane Abbott identified Jeremiah Stark and Thomas Stark of Newberry Co SC as sons of James² Stark Jr. Since she incorrectly
CHILDREN OF JAMES\textsuperscript{2} STARK JR.

Identified Jeremiah of Newberry Co SC as the son of James\textsuperscript{2} Stark Jr., she was unable to identify Jeremiah Stark of Allen Co KY and so stated in her book on him. Her data on Jeremiah Stark of Allen Co KY, Thomas Stark of Newberry Co SC and Jeremiah Stark of Newberry Co SC and Abbeville Co SC is in the Library of Congress. Probably George H. S. King was familiar with Jane Abbott's material in the Library of Congress and on this basis identified Jeremiah Stark of Abbeville Co SC as the son of James\textsuperscript{2} Stark Jr. In fact Jeremiah Stark of Newberry and Abbeville Co SC was born Nov. 25, 1749 according to Bible records whereas the son of James\textsuperscript{2} Stark was born June 11, 1752 according to the Overwharton Parish Register. Jeremiah Stark was undoubtedly living in Newberry Co SC during the entire time period between 1769 when Jeremiah Stark and his mother Catherine bought the 100 acres of land and 1779 when Jeremiah Stark and wife Nancy sold the land. Jeremiah Stark of Newberry Co SC received a land grant in Newberry Co SC in 1772. He married Mary King before 1774, and Mary King Stark died 1831 Abbeville Co SC. Jeremiah Stark lived in Newberry Co until the 1790's when he moved to Abbeville Co SC. Jeremiah Stark of Allen Co KY continued to live in the Fauquier and Culpeper Co VA area until the early 1800's when he moved to Allen Co KY. The marriages of five of his children who married between 1796 and 1809 are all recorded in Fauquier Co VA. For a detailed discussion of Thomas\textsuperscript{2} Stark and his family, see Part VI, Thomas\textsuperscript{2} Stark, and Chapters 1 and 17 of Part VI. William\textsuperscript{3} Stark, son of Thomas\textsuperscript{2} Stark, has also been incorrectly identified as the son of James\textsuperscript{2} Stark in some genealogies. See Part VI, Chapter 50.

WIFE OF JAMES\textsuperscript{2} STARK JR.

Some sources have stated that the maiden name of Catherine was Trente or Tante. However these sources did not offer any proofs for this assumption. The surname Tante or Trente has not been found in Stafford, Prince William or Fauquier County records. Lacking any proof whatever regarding the maiden name of Catherine, wife of James\textsuperscript{2} Stark Jr., no maiden name has been given for her.
CHAPTER 1
JAMES^3 STARK OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(James^2)

Born: Dec. 21, 1747 Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Priest
She was the sister of William Priest of Hamilton Parish, Fauquier Co VA.
She was born ca 1750 VA and died 1833 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: 1829 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. William Stark
   Born: ca 1773 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ann Smith Jan. 17, 1793 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Jan. 8, 1815 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

2. Sarah Stark
   Born: ca 1775 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James Peters Feb. 5, 1796 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: before 1822.
   No children.

3. James Stark
   Born: Feb. 17, 1778 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Penelope
   Died: July 17, 1853 Hardin Co KY. Buried Goose Creek Cem, Hardin Co KY.

4. Elizabeth Stark
   Born: ca 1780 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1854 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Lewis Bridwell Oct. 19, 1798 Fauquier Co VA.

5. Rodham Stark
   Born: ca 1786 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Phebe Venhook Feb. 20, 1835 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: no data

6. Margaret Stark
   Born: Mar. 18, 1788 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Elijah Hansbrough Jan. 9, 1812 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: July 16, 1835 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Farrow-Hansbrough Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

7. Susanna Stark
   Born: ca 1790 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James Bland July 19, 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1850 Hardin Co KY.

8. Lewis Stark
   Born: ca 1792 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Lucinda Franklin Aug. 3, 1819 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: ca 1835 Hardin Co KY.

9. Nancy Stark
   Born: ca 1794 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John Shelkett Dec. 30, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1835 Stafford Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA 1782 Tax List—James Stark 6 negro slaves.

268
JAMES\(^3\) STARK (James\(^2\))

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 7, p 499—Apr. 25, 1783—Apr. 28, 1783.

James Stark of Fauquier Co VA from William Coppage of Fauquier Co VA.

For 5000 pounds tobacco crop and 1 negro boy Daniel --- 100 acres in Hamilton Parish bordering Dorrell's Run and Brent Town Road.

Notes: This 100 acre tract was bought in 1769 by Catherine, widow of James\(^2\) Stark and mother of James\(^3\), and Jeremiah\(^3\) Stark, brother of James\(^3\), from Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth. Jeremiah\(^3\) Stark and wife Nancy sold the 100 acres in 1779 to William Coppage who h years later sold the land to James\(^3\) Stark. The land is located in the southeast corner of Fauquier Co very close to the Prince William and Stafford Co lines and close to the Quantico Marine Base area.

Fauquier Co VA Land Tax Records
1783-1795—James Stark---100 acres from William Coppage.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 7, p 499—Apr. 25, 1783—Apr. 28, 1783.

James Stark of Fauquier Co VA from William Coppage of Fauquier Co VA.

Notes: This 100 acre tract was bought in 1769 by Catherine, widow of James\(^2\) Stark and mother of James\(^3\), and Jeremiah\(^3\) Stark, brother of James\(^3\), from Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth. Jeremiah\(^3\) Stark and wife Nancy sold the 100 acres in 1779 to William Coppage who h years later sold the land to James\(^3\) Stark. The land is located in the southeast corner of Fauquier Co very close to the Prince William and Stafford Co lines and close to the Quantico Marine Base area.

Fauquier Co VA Land Tax Records
1783-1795—James Stark---100 acres from William Coppage.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 13, p 86—Nov. 2, 1795—Apr. 25, 1796.

James Starke of Fauquier Co VA from James Peters of Fauquier Co VA.

110 pounds --- 120 acres Fauquier Co bordering Carter's Road and Lick Branch. Formerly the homeplace of James Peters deceased father of the above James Peters.

Wit: John Peters, William Starke, Presley George.

Fauquier Co VA Land Tax Records
1797-1807—James Stark—100 acres, 120 acres purchased from Peters.


James Starke one of the appraisers.


James Starke of Fauquier Co VA from John Peters and wife Anna of Woodford Co KY.

185 pounds --- 185 acres in Fauquier and Stafford Counties on Aquia Run, also bordered by Carter's Road.


Notes: 180 acres of this land was devised by James Stark in his will to his son Lewis Stark. Lewis Stark sold the 179 acres to Elijah Hansbrough, who married Margaret\(^4\) Stark, daughter of James\(^3\), in 1830.

Fauquier Co VA Land Tax Records (No 1808 tax list)
1809-1812—James Stark---100 acres, 120 acres, 185 acres purchased from Peters.

1813-1830—James Stark---100 acres, 120 acres, 185 acres all on Dorrell's Run.

1831—James Stark deceased---100, 120 acres Dorrell's Run.

1832—James Stark deceased---120 acres Dorrell's Run.

Notes: The three tracts must have been close or adjoining to each other. The deed for the 185 acres describes its location as Aquia Creek. The fringes of Dorrell's Run are less than ½ mile from the branches of Cannon Creek and less than 2 miles from the branches of Aquia Creek. Cannon Creek is a branch of Aquia Creek.

James Stark---1810 Cen Fauquier Co VA.

Notes: On the 1810 census James Stark had 13 slaves. On the 1820 census he had 15 slaves, 8 males and 7 females.

"Abstracts of Fauquier Co VA Wills, Inventories and Accounts 1759-1800"
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 1, p 415—Mar. 5, 1781—May 28, 1781.

Will of William Priest of Hamilton Parish, Fauquier Co VA.

Wife: Eneler/Emelis Priest and Samuel Priest 45 pounds divided.

Brothers: John Priest, Thomas Priest, George Priest, Richard Priest.

Mother: Sary Priest

Sister: Sary Murry. Sister Elizabeth Stark 1 young horse, all his cash, 50 pounds tobacco crop due him by Mr. Iphaweson.

Executors: Brother Thomas Priest and James Stark.

JAMES 3 STARK (James 2)
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 11, p 53
I James Stark of Fauquier Co VA, being advanced in years, but of sound mind and disposing memory, for which I thank God, and calling to mind the uncertainty of human life, knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, and being desirous to dispose of all such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with, I give and bequeath the same in manner and form following, that is to say:

After my just debts and funeral expenses are paid and performed, I give to my beloved wife Elizabeth Starke all my estate both real and personal, for and during the term of her natural life or widowhood, and after her decease or marriage, if any remains, I give to James Peters, Rodham Starke, Margaret and Elijah Hansbrough, Nancy and John Shelket and Lewis Starke, certain portions, hereafter named, and afterwards if any remains, for it to be equally divided among our children and their representatives, severally hereafter named and enumerated, and to be enjoyed by them and their heirs forever.

I give to James Peters, who married our daughter Sally, and she dying and there being no living issue from her at this time, I therefore give unto the said James Peters $100, to him and his heirs forever.

Having given to our married children certain portions and Rodham Starke not having had as much yet entirely, I therefore give unto him 1 negro boy named Frederick, son of Jenney, 1 bed and furniture, 1 cow and calf, 1 sow, 2 ewes and lambs, to him and his heirs forever.

I give unto Margaret and Elijah Hansbrough 20 pounds to them and their heirs forever.

I give to Nancy and John Shelket 1 negro girl named Mary, daughter of Lydia, she and her increase to them and their heirs forever.

I give to Lewis Starke 1 tract of land lying and being in Fauquier and Stafford Counties adjoining the lands of Charles Tackett, Nathaniel Greaves, Elijah Hansbrough and containing 180 acres, be the same more or less, with all its appurtenances, to him and his heirs forever.

After the several bequests are made and performed, viz to James Peters, Rodham Starke, Margaret and Elijah Hansbrough, John and Nancy Shelket and Lewis Starke, and after the death or marriage of my beloved wife, my will and desire is, that whatever of my estate then remains, either real or personal, that it be equally divided with and among my children and their representatives, by sale or otherwise, viz namely William Starke's heirs, James Starke, Lewis and Elizabeth Bridwell, James and Susanna Bland, Rodham Starke, Elijah and Margaret Hansbrough, John and Nancy Shelket, and Lewis Starke, and to be enjoyed by them and their heirs forever.

And lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my beloved son and son-in-law Rodham Starke and Elijah Hansbrough executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all other or former wills or testaments by me heretofore made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal, this Oct. 30, 1822. /s/ James Stark

Witnesses: Hezekiah McCoy, John Atwood, John P. Latham
Probated Fauquier Co Court Sept. 28, 1829.

Notes: While residing in Prince William Co VA, James 3 Stark contributed for the support of the Continental Army 300 pounds of beef as is shown by his certificate in a Book of Prince William Revolutionary Claims on file in the Archives Dept. of the State Library, Richmond, VA. This statement is taken from the DAR record of Mrs. Ella Daffan Chesley. Probably James Stark lived just over the county line in Prince William Co for a few years. Also a James Stark was listed on the Loudoun Co VA Cameron Parish Tithables with William 2 Stark in 1765. James 3 Stark, son of James 2, is the only descendant of James 1 Stark of Stafford Co who could have been that person. At the age of 17 James 3 Stark may have lived a short time in the home of his uncle William.
CHAPTER 2

WILLIAM STARK OF CULPEPER COUNTY VIRGINIA

(James3, James2)

Born: ca 1773 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Ann Smith Jan. 17, 1793 Fauquier Co VA or Prince William Co VA. She was the dau of Joseph Smith of Prince William Co VA. She died Dec. 21, 1828 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Died: Jan. 8, 1815 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Both buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Children:

*1. James Smith Stark
   Born: 1794 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Elizabeth Ann Botts
   Died: after 1860 Rappahannock Co VA. See Chapter 3 for his children.

*2. Sarah Stark
   Born: Nov. 26, 1797 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Bernard George Mar. 20, 1816 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Nov. 17, 1864 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 4 for her children.

*3. Weedon Smith Stark
   Born: June 17, 1799 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Mary Bruce Brown
            2. Frances A. Hudson Dec. 13, 1860 Culpeper Co VA.

*4. Burwell/Burrell Stark
   Born: 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Emily P. Bower Apr. 9, 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: ca 1841 Culpeper Co VA.

*5. Elizabeth Stark
   Born: May 5, 1801 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: William Fletcher
   Died: Aug. 17, 1862 Rappahannock Co VA. See Chapter 6 for her children.

*6. Frances Stark
   Born: July 25, 1803 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James M. Bowen 1820 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Jan. 10, 1892 Albemarle Co VA. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Greenwood, Albemarle Co VA. See Chapter 7 for her children.

*7. Jane Stark
   Born: 1805 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James W. Utz
   Died: 1852 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Utz Graveyard, Culpeper Co VA. See Chapter 8 for her children.

*8. Susan Stark
   Born: ca 1807 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Thomas Fletcher
   Died: Aug. 6, 1860 Rappahannock Co VA. See Chapter 9 for her children.

*9. William John Stark
   Born: Dec. 16, 1808 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Emily Waller Aug. 25, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.

271
WILLIAM ⁴ STARK (James ³, James ²)
Children:

*10. Mary ⁵ Ann Stark
Born: ca 1610 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Joseph Smith George
Died: Nov. 24, 1659 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 11 for her children.

*11. George ⁵ Washington Stark
Born: July 27, 1612 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
Married: Mary Frances Micou Feb. 28, 1619 Rappahannock Co VA.
Died: 1688 "Keeloms" Albemarle Co VA. Buried Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, See Chapter 12 for his children.

*12. Catherine ⁵ Stark
Born: Aug. 29, 1815 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
Married: Robert ⁵ Hamilton Payne Sept. 2, 1835 VA. (Nancy ⁴ Maria Stark, William ³, John ²)
Died: Sept. 19, 1869 Fauquier Co VA. Buried "Woodside" near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA. See Part II, Chapter 2 for her children.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk—July 1, 1796.
Thomas James Bullitt of Talbot Co MD to William Starke and wife Anne of Fauquier Co VA —— 105 acres called "Brenton" in Fauquier Co VA —— leased to William Starke —— rental fee of 12 pounds per year current money of VA —— William Starke obliged to pay all public taxes, assessments and county charges on land as well as to meet other conditions regarding the usage of farm and forest land.
Wit: Weeden Smith, Benjamin George, William Singer.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk—June 27, 1799—Oct. 28, 1799.
Elias Davis of Prince William Co VA to William Stark of Fauquier Co VA.
Female negro slave named Delfa —— 75 pounds. Wit: Weeden Smith, Benjamin George.

Fauquier Co VA Tax Records
1797—William Stark—105 acres purchased from Bullitt.
1798—William Stark—105 acres
1799—William Stark—105 acres
1800—1812—William Stark—105 acres
1815—William Stark—105 acres

Fauquier Co VA Marriage Records

Fauquier Co VA Probate Records—Recorded July 28, 1806.
Estate of Joseph Smith and his wife both deceased equally divided among Joseph's five children: son Weedon Smith, 4 daughters who married William Stark, Benjamin George, Joseph Bradey and Robert English.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—Nov. 15, 1810—Nov. 19, 1810.
William Stark of Fauquier Co VA from Weedon Smith and wife Jane —— 585½ acres in Culpeper Co whereon Weedon Smith now lives —— formerly owned by Thomas Freeman, John Hawkins, Susanna Knox and William Knox deceased and bounded in part by Mitchell's Ford on the Hazel River and Davenport Mill Road.

Notes: On this land located about two miles east of Rixeyville, VA was a wooden frame house built before the Revolutionary War which William Stark repaired and enlarged about 1811. Since the house stood high on a hill, naturally landscaped with abundant cedar trees, the home was called "Cedar Hill." "Cedar Hill" was torn down about 1938. Prior to this time certain artifacts from the house such as doors, H and L hinges, a mantel, flooring and wainscoting were sold to the Williamsburg restoration foundation. A cemetery, fieldstone markers only, can be seen
WILLIAM* STARK (James3, James2)

Notes: (continued)
a few hundred feet from the site of the house. It is thought to be a slave cemetery.

Culpeper Co VA Court Records—1814.
William Stark, J. W. Broadus, Thomas Pendleton and William Major or their allotted hands ordered to work the road from Eastham's Ford to Muddy Run Bridge and from Mitchell's Ford by Davenport Mill to where it intersects the road leading from Muddy Run Bridge to the Court House of Culpeper Co.

Culpeper Co VA Will Bk—Will of Weedon Smith—Written Dec. 26, 1811—Probated Jan. 16, 1815. Wife: Lucy Powell. After Lucy's death, the 7 children of Mary George and the 12 children of Ann Stark would equally divide the bulk of their uncle's estate which included extensive plantation lands along the Hazel River northwest of Rixeyville bounded in part by Chester's Gap Road and Strother's Mill Road and 1½ negro slaves. William Stark was executor for part of the estate.

Notes: William* Stark died 8 days before Weedon Smith's will was recorded. James Smith Stark, eldest son of William Stark, was appointed administrator of that part of the estate devised to Weedon Smith's sisters, Mary George and Ann Stark, after Lucy Powell, widow of Weedon Smith, relinquished her right of administration to that part of the estate but retained administration of her share of the estate as given in Weedon Smith's will. Apparently Weedon Smith had no children. In 1810 Weedon Smith and wife Jane/Jinny lived in Culpeper Co VA. Aug. 23, 1811 the Rev. Lewis Conner officiated at the marriage of Weedon Smith and Lucy Browning in Culpeper Co VA. James5 Smith Stark later acquired and then sold the lands of Weedon Smith.

Culpeper Co VA Will Bk G (Book not extant)—Inventory of estate of William Stark.

Notes: William Stark died intestate. His son, James Smith Stark, was appointed administrator of the estate. In Apr. 1816 Fredericksburg City Superior or Chancery Court, Ann Stark, widow, received 1/3 of William Stark's estate, real and personal, as her dower right, with the remaining 2/3 of the estate divided equally among the 12 children. Ann Stark, as guardian for her 10 youngest children, held their 10 shares in trust until each infant reached legal age.

William Stark—1810 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 256.
Anne Starke guardian for 9 of her 12 children.

Drawer 6 at Culpeper Co Courthouse, VA—Acct. No. 315—Will of Anne Starke, not dated.

Culpeper Co VA Court Record—June 15, 1829.
Division of the dower slaves belonging to the estate of Ann Starke deceased among her 12 children was recorded.

Notes: William and Ann Stark were buried near the old "Cedar Hill" home with fieldstone markers only, no inscriptions. Some family remains were later transferred to Fairview Cem, although probably not all, especially the older ones.

"Weedon5 Smith Stark gradually bought the entire "Cedar Hill" property of the estate of his father William4 Stark from his 11 brothers and sisters after each person became legally of age to sell their share of their father's estate. "Cedar Hill" later passed to Henry6 Mason Stark, son of Weedon5 Smith Stark. In 1947 Elba Stark, daughter of Henry6 Mason Stark, sold 108 acres of "Cedar Hill". The deed states that the Smith-Stark Cemetery was reserved "to all descendants of Weedon S. Stark the right of ingress and egress to and from the same for burial purposes, visiting,
or upkeep, particularly the right to erect an enclosure around the same". The entire area is now used as pasture and any headstones have either been stolen or destroyed.

When James Stark, father of William, died in 1829 in Fauquier Co VA, the 12 children of William and Ann Stark equally divided their father's share---$203.

Joseph Smith, father of Ann Smith Stark, was the son of Augustine Smith Sr. and Ann Marshall. Augustine Smith Sr. lived at "The Grove", on Route 17 near Dealeplane in upper Fauquier Co VA. That home still stands. The will of Augustine Smith Sr., dated Oct. 22, 1781, divided his estate among his 7 children---Joseph, Matthew, Thomas, John, James, William and Augustine Jr. Augustine Smith Jr. and his wife Susanna Darnell were the parents of Wilfred A. Smith Sr. who married Mary Ann Elizabeth George. Fauquier Co VA Deed Ek 23, p 187, dated Aug. 26, 1819, lists Augustine Smith Jr. and wife Susanna giving property to their son Wilfred A. Smith. Wilfred A. Smith Sr. and Mary Ann Elizabeth George were the parents of Fountain Waller Smith Sr. who married Angelina George (Sarah Stark, William, James3, James2). See Chapter 4. Augustine Smith Sr. was the son of John Smith Sr. and Mary Ann Adkins. John Smith Sr., a native of Bristol, England, came to VA about 1700. Mary Ann Adkins was a relative of the Washington family of Westmoreland Co VA from which family the name Augustine was derived for their son. Gean Elen or Mrs. Gean Elen was listed as the bondsman for the marriages of William Stark and Ann Smith and for Benjamin George and Mary Smith. This name was apparently an incorrect spelling for Jeanne/Jean/Jane Eland. She was probably the widow of Joseph Smith who remarried to Eland. Joseph Smith and his son, Weedon Smith, were both listed as having lived in Dettingen Parish, Prince William Co VA at one time. Benjamin George and Mary Smith (daughter of Joseph Smith) were the parents of Bernard George who married Sarah Stark, daughter of William Stark; Weedon George; Joseph Smith George who married Mary Ann Stark, daughter of William Stark; Jane George who married Jesse Peters; Mary Ann Elizabeth George who married Wilfred A. Smith; Eliza George who married William A. Bowman, brother of James M. Bowman who married Frances Stark, daughter of William Stark; and Peyton George who married Aletha. See Chapters 4 and 11.

Very probably the daughter of Joseph Smith who married Robert English was the Sarah who married Robert English and lived in Hardin Co KY. Robert English died Hardin Co KY in 1826. In his will he listed children Lewis, Samuel, Heydon, Adaline, Weedon, Adah Ann, Silas, Lemuel, Matilda Shackleford, Mahala Howard(?), Noah, Hiram, and Jane Dillard. He mentioned his wife but not by name. Hardin Co KY death records list the death of Noah English Mar. 20, 1852, age 72, born Prince William Co VA, son of Robert and Sarah English. As stated above, Joseph Smith lived in Prince William Co VA at one time.

BURWELL/BURRELL5 STARK (William4, James3, James2)

Born: 1800 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Emily P. Bower Apr. 9, 1825 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of William and Elizabeth Bower.

Died: ca 1841 Culpeper Co VA (?).

Sources:
Culpeper Co VA Court Records---1815. Burwell Stark, orphan of William Stark deceased, came into court and made choice of Ann Stark (mother) as his guardian.

Culpeper Co VA Court Records---Aug. 19, 1822. Ordered Burwell Stark appointed surveyor of the road from the forks of the road near William Jundson's mill to Mitchell's Fork in the road of Thomdon Poston.

274
BURWELL/BURRELL STARK (William 4, James 3, James 2)

Burwell Stark—1820 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 96.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—June 20, 1836—June 23, 1836.
Burwell Stark and wife Emily P. Stark of Culpeper Co to Thomas C. Rixey of same.
$3,402 - - 252 acres Muddy Run - - part of a tract that previously belonged to
John Dillard deceased.
Bounded by the lands of Wm Coons and Weeden S. Stark.

Culpeper Co VA Probate Records—Written July 30, 1841—Recorded Aug. 16, 1841.
Appraisement of estate of Burwell Stark deceased.
Seven slaves: Cala and infant child Alery valued $500, Ann age 13 valued $500,
Lewis age 11 valued $500, Margaret age 9 valued $350, Edy age 7 valued $250,
Emily age 3 valued $200. Administrator of estate: Fountain Waller.

Notes: In the early 1820's Burwell Stark was a member of the Culpeper County
Militia, 5th Reg., Capt. Henry Ward's Company.

Burwell Stark was not on the 1840 census of Culpeper Co VA, and he sold his Culpeper
Co VA land in 1836. He may have intended moving to Clay Co MO since the administra-
tor of his estate was his brother-in-law Fountain Waller who lived in Clay Co MO.
However Burwell Stark does not appear in the Clay Co MO Deed Books between 1836 and
1841.

Fountain Waller married Eliza J. Bower, sister of Emily P., wife of Burwell Stark.
Fountain Waller moved to Clay Co MO and lived near William 5 J. Stark, brother of
Burwell Stark.
CHAPTER 3

JAMES SMITH STARK OF RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1794, Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Ann Botts of "Mountain View" near Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA. She was the dau of Joseph Botts, soldier of War of 1812, and wife Jane Ford of Fredericksburg, VA. She was born ca 1807 VA and died after 1880 Rappahannock Co VA.

Died: ca 1871 Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:

1. Dr. Joseph Stark
   Born: ca 1828 Culpeper Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died after practicing medicine a few years in Culpeper, VA. He was educated at the University of PA.

2. Mary White Stark
   Born: Mar. 1830 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Rev. Thomas William Lewis June 11, 1851 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Died: 1920 Madison Co VA.

3. John Taylor Stark
   Born: Apr. 4, 1832 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Mary Catherine/Kate Nelson Nov. 4, 1861 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 4, 1873 Culpeper Co VA.

4. James Peyton Stark
   Born: 1840 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Ella Rust Feb. 2, 1865 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: May 23, 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.

5. William Burwell Stark
   Born: ca 1813 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: May 23, 1862, killed in Battle of Cedar Creek as a Confederate soldier, Private in Co. B, the 6th VA Rappahannock Cavalry.

6. Elizabeth C. Stark
   Born: July 1845 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Cornelius Randolph Hite Sr.
   Died: after 1900 Rappahannock Co VA.

7. George S. Stark
   Born: ca 1849 Rappahannock Co VA. (No further data)

8. Eadie Stark
   Born: ca 1853 Rappahannock Co VA. (No further data)

Sources:

James S. Stark---1840 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---p 17.
James S. Stark---1850 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---p 131, No 616.
James S. Stark---1860 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---No 884.
Cornelius R. Hite---1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Piedmont Twp, p 38, No 260.

Note: On the 1880 census Elizabeth Ann (Botts) Stark was living with her daughter and son-in-law Cornelius R. and Elizabeth C. Hite.

"Old Virginia Homes---The Piedmont" by Emmie Ferguson Farrar and Emilee Hines Mont Medi Cantieri, 1975.
Mont Medi means "in the midst of the mountains", and the house is well named, for it is in the F. T. Valley with a view of Brown's Mountain. In 1838 when Capt. James Smith Stark bought the tract from Churchill Allen, he found a sturdy log house with stone basement on the property. He added rooms and weather-boarded the exterior,
"Old Virginia Homes—The Piedmont" (continued)

producing a comfortable, pleasant Mont Medi is now in the estate of Mrs.
Marie Kilby Hite and is the home of Mr. and Mrs. Irvin R. Kilby. A columned veranda
spans the front of the white clapboard house. Inside are paneled mantels and doors;
several doors have latches instead of locks.

Notes: On Mar. 18, 1822 James Smith Stark was commissioned as a Lieutenant in the
5th Reg., 1st Brigade, 2nd Division of the Culpeper Co Militia. By 1824 he had
attained the rank of Captain. In later years he was affectionately spoken of as the
"Ole Cap'n". James S. Stark lived in Culpeper Co on the "Meadowdean" tract until
1838 when he moved to Rappahannock Co and settled at "Mont Medi" near Sperryville.
Many of his servants had died of fever at his home in Culpeper Co. On the 1800 cen-
sus he owned 5 negro slaves and had 1 free negro in his household. He did not
approve of slavery, and the slaves he owned were mostly house-servants. He hired
the men of the mountains to till his land, and to them he was an understanding friend.
In 1860 James S. Stark owned 640 acres of land (515 acres improved; 125 acres unim-
proved) valued at $16,250. An old man at the close of the Civil War, he refused to
take the oath of allegiance to the United States government. He was forced to march
on foot to prison, wading through the waters. After a few days the officers in
charge allowed him to return home. "Mont Medi" is located in the F. T. Valley ad-
joining the "Montpelier lands. From Route 231 a winding dirt road turns into "Mont
Medi" by an old apple orchard. The date of the building of the original double log
house is indefinite, but it is probable that it belongs to the Revolutionary period
or earlier.

MARY WHITE STARK (James S., William, James, James)

Born: Mar. 1830 Culpeper Co VA.
John Walker George, Baptist minister. He was born Jan. 1822 VA.
Died: 1920 Madison Co VA.
Children:
1. Elizabeth Catherine Lewis died infancy Madison Co VA. Buried Madison, Madison
Co VA.
2. Eliza Barbour Lewis born Mar. 1851 Madison Co VA.
Did not marry.
Died: at "Red Brook" Albemarle Co VA. Buried Wood family lot, Charlottesville, VA.
3. Mary Moore Lewis born ca 1856 Madison Co VA.
Died: infancy. Buried Madison, Madison Co VA.
4. James Thomas Lewis born Madison Co VA.
5. Sallie Botts Lewis born ca 1859 Madison Co VA.
7. Anna Stark Lewis born July 1866 Madison Co VA.
8. Frances Buford Lewis born Apr. 1869 Madison Co VA.
Did not marry.
Buried: Madison, Madison Co VA.
9. George Edward Lewis born July 1872 Madison Co VA.
Married: Joy Fry
No children.
Sources:
Thomas W. Lewis--1880 Cen Madison Co VA--Rapidan Dist, ED 107, p h6, L 19.
Thomas W. Lewis--1900 Cen Madison Co VA--Rapidan Dist, ED 36, p 10, L h2.
MARY WHITE STARK (James^5, William^4, James^3, James^2)
Notes: On the 1900 census Thomas and Mary W. Lewis had been married 49 years and had 9 children, 7 children living. He was a Baptist Minister, closely connected with the brilliant Broadus ministers of that church.

JAMES THOMAS LEWIS (Mary^6 W. Stark, James^5, William^4, James^3, James^2)
Born: Madison Co VA.
Married: Elizabeth
Died: he and wife Elizabeth both buried Richmond, VA.
Children:
1. Dr.6 Peyton Stark Lewis, beloved family doctor of Richmond, VA.
2. Mary Lewis

SALLIE BOTTLES LEWIS (Mary^6 W. Stark, James^5, William^4, James^3, James^2)
Born: ca 1859 Madison Co VA.
Married: Haywood/Hayward Taylor, clerk of the Madison court for many years.
Died: both buried Madison, Madison Co VA.
Children:
1. Rebecca Crawford Taylor married Douglas C. France Sr.
   Children:
   2. Haywood/Hayward^9 France
   3. Sarah^9 Wayne France
2. Molly Stark Taylor married Irvin White Sr. of Madison, VA.
   Children:
   1. Irvin^8 White Jr.
   2. Frances^9 White married Dr. Henry Clay Newsome of Winston-Salem, NC.
   3. James/Jimme^9 White
   4. Rebecca/Beckie^9 White married F. Ross Costes, an attorney of Madison, VA.
   5. Mary^9 Thomas White
   6. Stuart^9 Taylor White
3. James Hay Taylor
4. Blanche Taylor born 1908 Madison, Madison Co VA.
   Married: Bradley. Lives Charlottesville, VA.

JOSEPH HENRY LEWIS (Mary^6 W. Stark, James^5, William^4, James^3, James^2)
Born: Sept. 1862 Madison Co VA.
Married: Elizabeth B (She was born Aug. 1860 VA)
Died: he and wife Elizabeth both buried Farmville, VA.
Children:
1. Joseph^8 Henry Lewis Jr. born Nov. 1895 Madison Co VA.
   Died: lived Richmond, VA. Deceased.
2. Elizabeth B. Lewis born Oct. 1899 Madison Co VA.
   Married: James Battle
   Deceased.

Joseph H. Lewis—1900 Cen Madison Co VA—Rapidan Dist, ED 36, p 9, L 6h.
ANNA STARK LEWIS (Mary W. Stark, James S., William L, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 1866 Madison Co VA.

Married: James Edwin Wood Sr. (He was born May 1864 VA)

Died: at "Red Brook" Albemarle Co VA. Both buried Wood family Lot, Charlottesville, VA.

Children:
1. James Edwin Wood Jr. born Apr. 1897 Charlottesville, Albemarle Co VA.
   Married: [Emily Battle]
   Died: buried in Wood family Lot, Charlottesville, VA.

   a. Children:
      1. Dr. James Edwin Wood III married Anne Jones.
      2. Margaret Lewis Wood

Note: Dr. James Edwin Jr. was a distinguished heart specialist of the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, VA.


JOHN TAYLOR STARK (James S., William L, James 3, James 2)

Born: Apr. 4, 1832 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Mary Catherine/Kate Nelson Nov. 4, 1861 Culpeper Co VA.

She was the dau of George and Elizabeth Nelson. She was born Jan. 15, 1818 Fauquier Co VA and died Aug. 17, 1915 Culpeper Co VA. She married (2) J. J. Mosby June 1, 1887 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: Feb. 4, 1873 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Children:
1. Adina Stark born ca 1862 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Hill, brother of Calvin S. Hill who married Catherine Stark, sister of Adina.

2. James Clifford Stark born Oct. 8, 1864 Culpeper Co VA.

3. George Thornton Stark born July 25, 1867 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Mar. 25, 1895. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

4. Catherine C. (Kate) Stark born ca 1872 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Calvin S. Hill Nov. 12, 1895 Culpeper Co VA.
   He was the son of Daniel A. and Eliza J. Hill. He was born ca 1868 TN. He was a merchant in Clarksville, Red River Co TX.

5. John Taylor Stark Jr. born 1873 Culpeper Co VA.
   He was a pharmacist in TX in 1897 and later lived Monterey, Mexico.

Sources:
Kate W. Stark—1880 Cen Culpeper Co VA—ED 38, p 7, L 49, Culpeper Rail Road.

"My Rappahannock Story Book" by Mary Elizabeth Hite.
John Taylor Stark made his home in Culpeper Co and married Catherine Nelson. His daughters' Adina and Kitty married two Hill brothers of Texas.

"The Culpeper Exponent"—Oct. 29, 1897. Mrs. Kate N. Stark left last week to visit her two daughters who reside in Durant, MS and Clarksville, TX. Mrs. Stark will be away until next summer.

"Descendants of John Nelson Sr.—Mary Toby—Stafford Co VA 1710-1959 with Related Families" by Olive Nelson Gibson, p 260.
JOHN TAYLOR STARK (James S., William H., James 3, James 2)

Notes: John Taylor Stark served in the Confederacy as a private in the Culpeper Minute Men, 5th Regiment, VA Militia. After the Civil War he made his home in Culpeper and established himself as a merchant, becoming one of the town's important business men, a partner in the firms of "A.M.Rixey & J.T.Stark", "Rudasill & Stark", "Stark, Chelf & Smith", and "Stark and Chelf".

JAMES CLIFFORD STARK (John T., James S., William H., James 3, James 2)

Born: Oct. 8, 1864 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth L. Williams Dec. 14, 1898 at "Redwood" by Rev. F. G. Ribble. She was the dau of George M. and Gertrude S. Williams of "Redwood" in Culpeper Co. She was born Sept. 28, 1861 Culpeper Co VA and died Feb. 23, 1936 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: Feb. 8, 1919 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Children:
1. Mildred W. Stark born ca 1903 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: ______________________ Kearns.
   Children:
   1. John Stark Kearns, a resident of Culpeper Co VA living at "Redwood".
   2. Philip Pendleton Kearns, a resident of Culpeper Co VA.

On Wed. evening (Dec. 14, 1898) at 5 o'clock at "Redwood", the hospitable home of Mr. and Mrs. George M. Williams, was married their daughter, Miss Elizabeth, to Mr. Clifford Stark, son of John T. Stark, a former well-known and highly respected citizen of Culpeper. The Rev. F. G. Ribble, rector of St. Stephen's Church, united them according to the impressive ritual of the Episcopal church. The typical Christmas season of Peace and Good Will was well-marked by the branching holly and evergreens, which purposefully beautified and decorated this pretty old Virginia home. The bride came in with her father, who gave her away. The sisters and brothers of the bride were her attendants, with the exception of Mr. James French Strother, who was Mr. Stark's best man. The Misses Williams were all becomingly attired in white. The bride was gownned in a traveling suit of handsome dark cloth, with furs, carrying in her hand an ivory-covered prayer book. The supper was Old Virginia to perfection, abundant, delicious and refreshing. The presents were numerous and handsome, too many to enumerate. Mr. and Mrs. Stark left on the 7 o'clock train for a northern trip.

We are again called upon to chronicle the death of another prominent citizen—a victim of the influenza. J. Clifford Stark died Sun. morning after an illness of a week, of pneumonia resulting from influenza. His remains were interred in Fairview Cemetery on last Mon. afternoon, the services being held from the Methodist Church, of which he was a member, the Rev. J. L. Finch, pastor, officiating, assisted by Rev. K. J. Hammond of the Episcopal Church. The pall bearers were Messrs. T. E. Grimsley, C. M. Yowell, George Hudson, George W. Norris, C. S. Bruce and Robert H. Rixey. Mr. Stark was born in Culpeper, the son of the late John T. and Kate Nelson Stark. He is survived by his wife, Lizzie W., and one daughter Mildred. A surviving sister, Mrs. Hill, resides in Texas. Deceased lived in the West for a number of years during his early manhood. For the past ten years he had been a member of the firm of Brown and Stark, prominent merchants of Culpeper. Mr. Stark, who was in his 54th year, was a devoted son, husband and father. He was exceedingly popular and leaves a host of friends.

Note: The above article states James C. Stark died Sun. Feb. 9, 1919 whereas his tombstone reads Feb. 8, 1919.
The Culpeper Exponent—July 9, 1886. Our young friend, Mr. J. Clifford Stark, left Wed. night (July 7, 1886) for Colorado where he expects to settle permanently.

Our young friend, Mr. J. Clifford Stark, left Wed. night (July 7, 1886) for Colorado where he expects to settle permanently.

JAMES 6 PEYTON STARK (James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: 1840 Rappahannock Co VA.
Married: Ella Rust Feb. 2, 1865 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Fleetwood G. and Maria C. Rust of "Carrington" Fauquier Co VA. She was born 1847 Fauquier Co VA and died Feb. 24, 1924 Rappahannock Co VA.
Died: May 23, 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.
Children:
1. Bessie 7 Carrington Stark born 1866 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
2. Robert 7 Taylor Stark born 1868 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Died: Nov. 9/18, 1931 Rappahannock Co VA.
3. William 7 Rust Stark born 1869 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Sept. 1909.
4. Mary 7 Eliza Stark born 1871 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA, Stark plot next to Hite family plot.
5. James 7 Peyton Stark born 1873 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: June 1903.
6. Virginia 7 Randolph Stark born May 24, 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA, Stark plot next to Hite family plot.
Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Notes: James Peyton Stark enlisted in the Confederate Army as a private in the Culpeper Minute Men. He eventually reached the rank of lieutenant in Co. E, 13th VA Inf., also in Col. C. Mosby's Reg., VA Cavalry. At the close of the Civil War he took over his father's farm and lived with his family at "Mont Medi". In 1870 James P. Stark owned the 650 acre "Mont Medi" farm (500 acres improved, 150 acres unimproved) valued at $13,000. He was a farmer although listed as a businessman also in his youth. James Peyton Stark and other members of his family are probably buried at "Mountain View", the old Botts homeplace near Woodville, VA.
Rappahannock Co VA Probate Records
All property to 3 sisters: Virgie R. Stark, Mary Stark, Bessie Stark. List of heirs of Robert T. Stark deceased mentioned Mrs. Robert T. Stark, age 75, widow, resident of Woodville, VA; Bessie Stark, age 61, sister, resident of Woodville; Mary Stark, age 58, sister, resident of Woodville; Virgie Stark, age 56, sister, resident of Woodville. Submitted by Cornelius Randolph Hite, administrator.
JAMES 6 PEYTON STARK (James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Note: Inheritance tax receipt shows Robert Taylor Stark died testate Nov. 18, 1931. The book "Rust of VA" gives his date of death as Nov. 9, 1931.

ELIZABETH 6 C. STARK (James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: July 1845 Rappahannock Co VA.
Married: Cornelius Randolph Hite Sr.
He was the son of Hugh Holmes Hite of "Belle Grove" Frederick Co VA and Ann Randolph Meade, dau of Richard Kidder Meade of "Luckey Hit" in Clarke Co VA. He was born Apr. 7, 1815 Frederick Co VA and died Nov. 17, 1910 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.
Died: after 1900 Rappahannock Co VA.
Children:
1. Meade Botts Hite born Nov. 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.
2. James 7 Stark Hite born Feb. 1878 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married and had children. He went west in his early youth and lived Weiser, ID.
3. Mary 7 Elizabeth Hite born May 1880 Rappahannock Co VA. Called "Dolly".
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1969 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.
   Note: She lived at "Mont Medi" with her brother Cornelius R. Hite Jr.
4. Cornelius 7 Randolph Hite Jr. born Apr. 1882 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Marie Ellen Kilby (She was born 1901 and died 1974)
   Died: 1950 Rappahannock Co VA. Both buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.
   No children.
5. Hugh 7 Drayton Hite born May 1885 Rappahannock Co VA.
6. Dr. Fontaine 7 Maury Hite born Feb. 1888 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Celeste Williams dau of Charles Bruce Williams of "Fairview", Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: 1931, Culpeper Co VA.
   Note: He served in the Medical Corps in World War I as Capt. and later practiced medicine in Culpeper Co.
Sources:
Cornelius R. Hite---1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Piedmont Twp, p 38, No 260.
Cornelius R. Hite---1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Hawthorne Dist, ED 50, p 6, L 65.
Notes: Cornelius Randolph Hite Jr. inherited "Mont Medi" from his parents who acquired it in 1876 from James 6 Peyton Stark. Now living at "Mont Medi" are Irvin R. Kilby and his wife Lucia Z. He inherited the farm from his sister, Marie Kilby who married Cornelius Randolph Hite Jr. Mary Elizabeth Hite, affectionately known as Dolly, wrote the book "My Rappahannock Story Book".

MEADE 7 BOTTs HITE (Elizabeth 6 C. Stark, James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Nov. 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.
Married: Margaret Pendleton Cates
Died: Thomasville, Davidson Co NC.

282
MEADE 7 BOTTS HITE (Elizabeth 6 C. Stark, James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Margaret 8 Pendleton Hite married William Howard Palmer II of Warrenton, NC.
   Children:
   1. William 9 Howard Palmer III
   2. Margaret 9 Pendleton Palmer

HUGH 7 DRAYTON HITE (Elizabeth 6 C. Stark, James 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: May 1885 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Cornelia Huffman

Children:
1. Cornelia 8 Drayton Hite
   Married: James Norcom of Philadelphia, PA.
   He was killed in World War II while flying a mission over France.
   Children:
   1. Margaret 9 Fontaine Norcom of Front Royal, VA.

Note: Hugh Drayton Hite was Superintendent of Public Schools in Warren and Rappahannock Counties VA.
CHAPTER 1

SARAH^5 STARK WIFE OF BERNARD GEORGE OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William^4, James^3, James^2)

Born: Nov. 26, 1797 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Bernard George Mar. 20, 1816 Culpeper Co VA.
He was the son of Benjamin George and Mary Smith. He was the
brother of Joseph Smith George who married Mary^5 Ann Stark (William^4,
James^3, James^2). He was born Apr. 5, 1793 and died Apr. 1, 1863
Died: Nov. 17, 1854 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
*1. Benjamin P. George
Born: Jan. 1, 1817 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary Ann Alinda Gash Apr. 22, 1840.
Died: Oct. 12, 1866 Clay Co MO. Buried Old Waller Family Cem, Clay Co MO.

*2. Weedon Starke George
Born: Jan. 24, 1819 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary^5 Catherine Payne Apr. 1, 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
(Nancy^4 Maria Stark, William^3, John^2)
Died: Aug. 5, 1880 Fauquier Co VA. Buried George farm, Fauquier Co VA.

3. Mary Eliza George
Born: June 1820 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Aug. 2, 1821 Fauquier Co VA.

*4. Edwin R. George
Born: Nov. 14, 1822 Fauquier Co VA.
His children were Wilbur^7 George, Timothy^7 George and Grace^7 George. He served in
the Union Army.

5. Ann Elizabeth George
Born: Apr. 1, 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Aug. 12, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.

6. Martha Eleanor George
Born: Sept. 19, 1826 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Aug. 11, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Monroe George
Born: Nov. 21, 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Aug. 10, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.

8. Alexander B. George (twin)
Born: Jan. 18, 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: before 1873.

9. Catharine George (twin)
Born: Jan. 18, 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
Did not marry.
Died: 1873 Fauquier Co VA.

*10. Angelina George
Born: Apr. 12, 1833 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Fountain W. Smith Feb. 27, 1855 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: after 1850 probably Fauquier Co VA.

*11. Minerva George
Born: July 18, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Samuel Cornelius Bennett Dec. 18, 1851 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Dec. 1905 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Warrenton Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
SARAH STARK (William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:

*12. Marium George
   Born: July 24, 1837 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Joseph S. Read
   Died: no data

13. Virginia George
   Born: July 26, 1814 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Dr. Horace Smoot Dec. 25, 1877 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 192__ No children.

Notes: There were several relationships between the Stark and the George families. Benjamin George married Mary Smith, daughter of Joseph Smith. William Stark, father of Sarah Stark, married Ann Smith, sister to Mary Smith who married Benjamin George. Thus Sarah and Bernard were first cousins. Benjamin George and Mary Smith had 7 children. Bernard George married Sarah Stark. Joseph Smith George married Mary Ann Stark, sister of Sarah. Mary Ann Elizabeth George married Wilfred A. Smith. Their son Fountain W. Smith married Angelina, daughter of Bernard and Sarah George. Wilfred A. and wife Mary Ann Elizabeth went to Clay Co MO and lived near William J. Stark, brother of Sarah (Stark) George. They are buried in the New Stark Cemetery where William J. Stark, his wife and several of their children are buried. Eliza George married William A. Bowen, brother of James M. Bowen who married Frances Stark, sister of Sarah (Stark) George. The other 3 children of Benjamin George and Mary Smith were Jane George who married Jesse Peters, Weeden George and Peyton George. 

Bernard George---1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA---NE Revenue Dist, No 884.

Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Sarah George died Aug. 1651 of pneumonia, dau of William and Ann Stark.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk---Will written Mar. 18, 1862---Probated Sept. 25, 1865.
Will of Bernard George
Sons Weeden S., Edwin R., Alexander B., Benjamin P.
Daughters Catharine, Marium and Virginia unmarried.
Daughter Angelina wife of Fountain W. Smith. Daughter Minerva wife of Samuel Bennett. Granddaughter Sarah Virginia daughter of son Benjamin P.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk
Estate of Catharine George who died 1873 intestate.
Estate included land bounded in part by Dorrell's Run and Cedar Run in Fauquier Co VA which had been devised to her by her father, Bernard George. Estate was divided among her 6 living brothers and sisters.

Note: The 6 living brothers and sisters in 1873 were Weeden Starke George, Edwin R. George, Angelina (Stark) Smith, Minerva (Stark) Bennett, Marium (Stark) Read and Virginia George unmarried.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 45, widower, born Madison Co VA, son of Daniel J. and Harriet Smoot.
She age 36, single, born Fauquier Co VA, dau Bernard and Sallie George.
He a physician.

BENJAMIN P. GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Jan. 1, 1817 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Mary Ann Alinda Gash Apr. 22, 1840. (She was the dau of Joseph Gash)

Died: Oct. 12, 1866 Clay Co MO. Buried Old Waller Family Cem, Clay Co MO.

285
BENJAMIN 6 P. GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Sarah 7 Virginia George born ca 1841 MO, probably Clay Co.

Sources:
Bernard George—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—NE Revenue Dist, No 884.
Clay Co MO Probate Records
Daughters Martha Pauline Gash, Louisiana P. Gash, Mary Ann A. George wife of
Bernard (?) P. George.

Notes: Benjamin P. George and wife Mary Ann Alinda Gash moved to Clay Co MO as
did his uncle William 5 J. Stark and his aunt Mary Ann Elizabeth George, wife of
Wilfred A. Smith. He died there and is buried in the Old Waller Family Cemetery
which is close to the New Stark Cemetery. For a discussion of these two cemeter­
ies, see Chapter 10 on the William 5 J. Stark family. It is not known when Mary
Ann Alinda, wife of Benjamin P., died. This family has not been found in the
Missouri census records. However, Sarah Virginia George, daughter of Benjamin P.
is listed on the 1860 census in the household of Bernard George in Fauquier Co
VA. She was age 18 born Missouri. A note is written on the census roll beside
her name which says "left Missouri a year ago but intends to return".

WEEDON 6 STARKE GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Jan. 24, 1819 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Mary 5 Catherine Payne Apr. 1, 1840 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of James Roussau Payne and Nancy 4 Maria Stark.
(William 3, John 2). She was born Apr. 21, 1820 at "Brenton" near
Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA. Marriage bond was Mar. 30, 1840.
Bondsman was Robert Hamilton Payne, brother of Mary Catherine.

Died: Aug. 5, 1880 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried old George farm, Fauquier Co VA,
bounded in part by Elk Run and Bristersburg Road.

Children:
1. Franklin/Frank 7 George born July 31, 1841 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Dec. 18, 1892. Buried Danville, VA.
2. Montgomery 7 George born Sept. 13, 1843 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Lelia Shortridge probably in Texas where he practiced law after
   leaving VA.
   Died: Nov. 20/21, 1881. Buried old George farm, Fauquier Co VA (may be memorial
   marker only) or TX.
3. Frances/Fanny 7 George born Sept. 12, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Bernard 7 Payne George born ca 1847 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Mary Fannie Weaver Sept. 23, 1873 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1918.
5. Ada 7 George born Dec. 5, 1848 Fauquier Co VA.
6. James 7 A. George born June 7, 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Hunter 7 George born Sept. 3, 1856 Fauquier Co VA. Died Sept. 12, 1857 Fauquier
   Co VA.
8. Mary 7 M. George born Apr. 19, 1860 Fauquier Co VA. Died Aug. 27, 1861
   Fauquier Co VA.
9. Sumter 7 George born Mar. 23, 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Mamie Farish 1911.
   Died: 1926/27. Buried Danville, VA.
   No children.
WEEDON STARKE GEORGE (Sarah Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
Weedon S. George—1860 Gen Fauquier Co VA—NE Revenue Dist, No 911.

Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Weedon George died Aug. 5, 1880, age 62, at Elk Run of congestion of bowel, son of
Bernard and Sarah George, wife Sarah, data given by Julius A. Pilcher son-in-law.

Fauquier Co Will BK—Will of Weedon Starke George—Written Jan. 9, 1867—Probated
Sept. 27, 1880. Wife Mary C. George executrix and 7 children: Frances, Ada,
Montgomery, Franklin, Bernard, Sumter and James A.

Fauquier Co VA Marriage Records
Bernard Payne George to Mary Fannie Weaver Sept. 19, 1873. Md Sept. 23, by George
L. Carroll. He age 25, single, born Fauquier Co, son Weedon S. and Mary C. George.
She age 22, single, born Fauquier Co, dau Charles A. and Mary Weaver.

Notes: Oct. 23, 1882 Mary Catherine (Payne) George of Fauquier Co VA appointed
guardian of Mary George. Feb. 23, 1889 Dr. Sumter George appointed guardian of
same Mary George. This Mary George born ca 1871 appears on 1880 census Fauquier
Co in the household of Mary Catherine (Payne) George, listed as granddaughter age
6. She is thought to be either the daughter of Bernard Payne George or Montgomery
George.

Franklin George served as a scout for the Confederate forces. There is a story
that he was caught and sentenced to be shot the following morning. During the
night he escaped on Gen. Grant’s own horse. In the autobiography of Gen John B.
Gordon entitled “Reminiscences of the Civil War” Franklin is mentioned on several
pages. One incident is described as follows: On the night of Apr. 6, 3 days before
the final surrender, my superb scout, young George of VA, who recently died
in Danville, brought to me under guard two soldiers dressed in full Confederate
uniform whom he had arrested on suspicion. About two months prior to this arrest
I had sent George out of Petersburg on a most perilous mission. All of his scout-
ing was full of peril. I directed him to go in the rear of Gen. Grant’s lines, to
get as close as he could to the general’s headquarters, and if possible, catch some
one with despatches. George was remarkably conscientious, intelligent and accurate
in his reports. He always wore his Confederate gray jacket which would protect him
from the penalty of death as a spy if he should be captured. But he also wore, when
on his scouting expeditions, a pale blue overcoat captured from the Union army. On
this particular expedition George was hiding in the woods not far from Gen. Grant’s
headquarters when he saw passing near him two men in Confederate uniform. It was
late in the evening, nearly dark. He at once made himself known to them, supposing
that they were scouting for some other corps in Lee’s army. They were Sheridan’s
men, belonging to his “Jessie scouts”, and they instantly drew their revolvers upon
George and marched him to Gen. Grant’s headquarters. He was closely questioned by
the Union commander, but he was too intelligent to make any mistakes in his answers.
He showed his gray jacket which saved him from execution as a spy, and he was pla-
ced in the guard-house. His opportunity for escape came late one night, when he
found a new recruit on guard at his prison door. This newly enlisted soldier was
a foreigner and had very little knowledge of English, but he knew what a 20 dollar
gold piece was. The Confederacy did not have much gold, but our scouts were kept
supplied with it. George pulled out of the lining of his jacket the gold piece,
placed it in the foreigner’s hand, turned the fellow’s back to the door, and walked
quickly out of the guardhouse.

Franklin George was a physician. He practiced medicine in Danville, VA. He is
supposed to be buried there. There is a tombstone for him on the old George farm,
but it may be a memorial marker.

Montgomery George was a cadet at Virginia Military Institute when the Civil War
began. He fought in the Battle of New Market with the cadet corps. When VA
Military Institute was closed, he returned to Fauquier Co and enlisted in the Black
WEEDON STARKE GEORGE (Sarah Stark, William, James, James)

Notes (continued). Horse Co., 4th VA Cavalry and served until the end of the war. He later moved to Texas and lived near Paris and Clarksville, Texas.

Sumter George was born shortly after the first shots were fired on Fort Sumter hence his name. He had no children. He was a physician. Franklin George was also a physician. He was the sole heir of his brother Franklin and after the death of Franklin, Sumter George retired from the practice of medicine.

FRANCES/FANNY GEORGE (Weedon S., Sarah Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Sept. 12, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Julius Alexander Pilcher Mar. 11, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

He was the son of Alexander Spottswood Pilcher and wife Fannie P. Shumate. He was born Dec. 5, 1840 VA and died Dec. 27, 1931.

Died: Feb. 23, 1920 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Alexander Franklin/Frank Pilcher born Feb. 5, 1870 Fauquier Co VA. Married: 1. Inez Latham
   2. Mattie Colbert (No children)

   Children by first wife:
      Married: Mary Ann Carter
      Died: Feb. 19, 1979 Richmond, VA.

2. Julius Montgomery Pilcher born Apr. 23, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Toliver Shumate Pilcher born Nov. 17, 1872 Fauquier Co VA.
   She was the dau of Morgan L. Finnall (Eliza Bridwell, Elizabeth Stark, James, James) and wife Mary E. Eskridge (Sophia S. Bridwell, Elizabeth Stark, James, James). She was the sister of Howard/Howe E. Finnall who married Marie Frances Pilcher, sister of Toliver S.

   Died: Jan. 19, 1942.

   Children:
   1. Mephs Moncure Pilcher, a farmer of Warrenton, Fauquier Co VA.
      Married: Edna S. French of Stafford Co VA (Louisa M. Shelkett, Rodman M., Nancy Stark, James, James) (She Chapter 22 for their children)

2. Irene Graham Pilcher married Andrew Perrow.

3. Toliver Finnall Pilcher married Edith James.

4. Marie Frances Pilcher born June 25, 1875 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Howard/Howe E. Finnall Nov. 1, 1905 Fauquier Co VA.

   He was the brother of Stella G. Finnall who married Toliver Shumate Pilcher. See above data. See Chapter 11 for details regarding the Bridwell, Eskridge and Finnall families.

   Died: Aug. 27, 1936.

   Children:
   1. Son born and died Aug. 30, 1907. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
   2. Julius Eskridge Finnall born Nov. 18, 1909.
      Did not marry.
      Died: 197.

3. Frances Elizabeth Finnall born July 3, 1911.
   Died: Nov. 1, 1915. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

FRANCES/FANNY\(^7\) GEORGE (Weedon\(^6\) S., Sarah\(^5\) Stark, William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Children:
5. Ada\(^8\) George Pilcher born Feb. 23, 1879 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ludwell Lake Jr.
   Children:
   1. Rose\(^9\) Marie Lake of New York City.
   2. Harry\(^9\) Lake
   3. Ted\(^9\) Lake
   4. Hunter\(^9\) Lake
   5. Frank\(^9\) Lake

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Julius A. Pilcher to Fannie George Mar. 9, 1869. Md Mar. 11. He age 27, single,
born Fauquier Co, son Alexander S. and Fannie P. Pilcher. She age 23, single,
born Fauquier Co, dau Weedon S. and Catherine George.

Note: He was the brother of Theodore Clay Pilcher who married Ada\(^7\) George,
sister of Frances\(^7\) George.

Julius Pilcher---1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Lee Dist, ED 30, p 16, L 90.

ADA\(^7\) GEORGE (Weedon\(^6\) S., Sarah\(^5\) Stark, William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Born: Dec. 5, 1848 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Theodore Clay Pilcher Dec. 5, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of Alexander Spottswood Pilcher and Fannie Pitt Shumate.
   He was the brother of Julius Alexander Pilcher who married Frances\(^7\) George,
sister of Ada\(^7\). He was born Mar. 20, 1817 VA and died Dec. 7, 1917 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Nov. 30, 1910 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. John\(^8\) Taliaferro Pilcher born Oct. 29, 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Mary/May Catherine George. She was the dau of James\(^7\) A. George
   (Weedon S., Sarah\(^5\) Stark, Wm\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\)) and wife Ida\(^7\) Parr
   (Elizabeth\(^6\) Stark, Weedon\(^5\) S., Wm\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\)). She was born
   1833 Rappahannock Co VA and died 1928 Fauquier Co VA. Buried New
   Providence Presbyterian Church Cem, Rockbridge Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 20, 1937.
   Children:
      Married: Emmanuel Jung Stanton of New Orleans, LA, 1945 in Norfolk, VA.
   2. George Pilcher born July 14, 1870 Fauquier Co VA.
      Married: Mary K. Ewell of TN.
      Died: 1949 Norfolk, VA. He was a lawyer.
   Children:
   1. Theodore\(^9\) Clay Pilcher born Apr. 1907, lawyer in Norfolk, VA.
      Married: Ethel Mary Ostrom
   2. George\(^9\) Pilcher Jr. born July 1910, lawyer in Norfolk, VA.
      Married: Sara Everett

Sources:
Theodore C. Pilcher---1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Lee Dist, ED 29, p 5, L 74.
ADA 7 GEORGE (Weedon 6 S., Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 22, single, born Fauquier Co, son A. S. and Fannie P. Pilcher, a farmer.
She age 19, single, born Fauquier Co, dau Weedon S. and Catharine George.

JAMES 7 A. GEORGE (Weedon S., Sarah Stark, William, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 7, 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Ida 7 Parr Oct. 11, 1879 Culpeper Co VA, by Bernard Grimsley, Baptist Minister.
She was the dau of William Warren Parr and Elizabeth 6 Stark (Weedon 5 S., Wm 4, James 3, James 2).
She was born July 3, 1854 Culpeper Co VA and died Nov. 10, 1929.


1. Elizabeth George born June 9, 1881 Rappahannock Co VA.
Died: 1961 Silver Spring, MD. Buried New Providence Presbyterian Church Cem, Rockbridge Co VA.

2. Mary/May Catherine George born July 5, 1883 Rappahannock Co VA.
Married: John 8 Taliaferro Pilcher Nov. 30, 1912.
He was the son of Theodore Clay Pilcher and Ada 7 George (Weedon 6 S., Sarah 5 Stark, Wm 4, James 3, James 2).
Died: Oct. 11, 1928 Fauquier Co VA. Buried New Providence Presbyterian Church Cem, Rockbridge Co VA.

3. Erle George (daughter) born July 15, 1886 Augusta Co VA.
He married (1) Maud 8 Parr, dau William 7 James Parr and Florence Wager (Elizabeth 6 Stark, Weedon 5 S., Wm 4, James 3, James 2).
Died: Aug. 1963 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Culpeper, VA.

5. Frances Russelle George born Aug. 18, 1890 Augusta Co VA.
Married: William Addison East of "Eastfields" near Brownsburg, Rockbridge Co VA.

Died: 1943, age 23, as Ensign USNR, killed in the Pacific in World War II.

Notes: He was a physician. After his marriage he lived in Rappahannock Co VA.
Between 1883 and 1886 he moved to the town of Moffatt's Creek in Augusta Co VA.

James George---1900 Cen Augusta Co VA---Riverhead Dist, ED 34, p 16, L 5.

ANGELINA 6 GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Apr. 12, 1833 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Fountain Waller Smith Feb. 27, 1855 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of Wilfred A. Smith and Mary Ann Elizabeth George, dau of Benjamin George and Mary Smith.
He was born 1818 VA and died Jan. 24, 1905 Fauquier Co VA.
ANGELINA 6 GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
Died: Feb. 22, 1892 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Sallie 7 Smith born Nov. 29, 1855 Fauquier Co VA. Died Jan. 19, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Buckner 7 Milner Smith born July 12, 1858 Fauquier Co VA. Died: Dec. 30, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
5. T. 7 Ashby Smith born Jan. 28, 1863 Fauquier Co VA. Died May 31, 1865 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Fountain 7 Waller Smith Jr. born Aug. 27, 1867 Fauquier Co VA. Married: Ada Hazen Dec. 15, 1890 Washington, DC. She was the dau of Charles Wesley Hazen and Mary Elizabeth Colvin. She was born Jan. 14, 1871 and died Sept. 22, 1904. Died: Dec. 5, 1936 St. Louis, MO.
Children:
Children:
2. Gloria 8 Smith married Elton Herring.
Children:
1. Roy 9 Hazen Herring
Children:
1. Eva 9 Smith married Robert Sneed Williams, 1 daughter died unmarried.
2. Ida 9 Smith married Morgan A. Chism 1930's Washington, DC.
Children:
1. Alvina 9 Chism married Scollen.
3. John 9 Chism
Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Births
Buckner Milner Smith born June 1858, son Fountain W. and Angelina Smith.
Fountain W. Smith---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, No 70.
Fountain Smith------1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, ED 46, No 128.
Notes: Bernard George, father of Angelina (George) Smith, was the brother of Mary Ann Elizabeth (George) Smith, mother of Fountain W. Smith. Fountain W. Smith stayed in Fauquier Co VA when his parents moved to Clay Co MO.
MINERVA6 GEORGE (Sarah5 Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born: July 18, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Samuel Cornelius Bennett Dec. 18, 1851 Fauquier Co VA.

He was born June 28, 1827 and died July 22, 1896.
Died: Dec. 1905 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Warrenton Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Adolphus7 Bennett born Nov. 28, 1852 Fauquier Co VA. Died June 9, 1853 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Bernard7 Cornelius Bennett born Aug. 9, 1855 Fauquier Co VA.

Did not marry.
Died: June 30, 1950.

4. William7 Hunter Bennett born Feb. 11, 1860 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Sterling7 P. Bennett born Mar. 8, 1862 Fauquier Co VA. Died Sept. 11, 1866
6. George7 Edgar Bennett born Jan. 26, 1866 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Linda7 Bennett born Apr. 20, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William A. Coune Sept. 1, 1897.

Notes: Samuel C. and Minerva Bennett lived on land in Fauquier Co known as Cedar Hall bounded by Lansdown Road and Dorrells Run. They obtained Cedar Hall from her father Bernard George. Bernard George bought the land from Wilfred A. Smith who had married Bernard's sister, Mary Ann Elizabeth George. A graveyard located at Cedar Hall was reserved in an 1856 deed from Bernard George to Samuel C. and Minerva Bennett. The names of those buried there are unknown.

BERNARD7 CORNELIUS BENNETT (Minerva6 George, Sarah5 Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born: Aug. 9, 1855 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Meda Underwood Jan. 2, 18. She was of Nashville, KS.

Children:
1. Howard8 Bennett, a lawyer.
   Children:
   1. Bernard9 Bennett lives CA.
   2. Alice9 Ruth Bennett lives CA.
2. Eunice8 Ruth Bennett married Dr. __________ Morton of KS.
3. E.8 Dean Bennett born Dec. 31, 1903.

Did not marry.
Died: Oct. 21, 1941. Buried Warrenton Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

WILLIAM7 HUNTER BENNETT (Minerva6 George, Sarah5 Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born: Feb. 11, 1860 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: 1. Ida Brooke Weaver Sept. 1, 1897. (She died Apr. 30, 1898, no children)
   She was the dau of George Leg French and Martha5 Margaret Payne

She was born June 29, 1869 and died July 10, 1961.
Died: Aug. 21, 1940.
WILLIAM 7 HUNTER BENNETT (Minerva 6 George, Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Lois 8 Estelle Bennett born Mar. 4, 1902.
   Married: Henry C. Barksdale
   Children:
   1. Thomas 9 H. Barksdale
   2. Martha 9 Ann Barksdale
2. Mae 8 Afton Bennett born June 2, 1903.
   Married: Bryan Womer Teates Nov. 26, 1930.
   Children:
      Married: Celia N. Smith Dec. 21, 1957.
3. Martha 8 Margaret Bennett born June 7, 1905.
   Married: Eldridge E. James of Hampton, VA June 17, 1933. No children.

GEORGE 7 EDGAR BENNETT (Minerva 6 George, Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Jan. 26, 1866 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Anna Belle Wood

Died: May 1944.

Children:
1. Georgia 8 Belle Bennett, a doctor.
2. Rachel 8 Bennett, an artist.

MARIUM 6 GEORGE (Sarah 5 Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 21, 1837 Fauquier Co VA.


Children:
   Married: Caroline/Carrie Bear.
   Children:
      Married: Dr. Paul Eyler, lives Lancaster, PA.
      Children:
      1. Dennis 9 Eyler, a doctor in California.
      2. Nancy 9 Eyler
   2. Samuel 8 B. Read born Feb. 27, 1917.
      Married: Margaret Kendall of IN. No children. Live in Fauquier Co VA on
      part of the old Bernard George (married Sarah 5 Stark) farm.
2. Katherine/Kate 7 Read (No further data)
3. William 7 Calhoun Read born 1872.
   Married: Sarah/Sadie Gaines Colvin Apr. 17, 1901.
   Children:
4. Betty 7 Read did not marry. 293
CHAPTER 5

WEEDON SMITH STARK OF CULPEPER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: June 17, 1799 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Mary Bruce Brown
   She was the dau of Gideon Brown and Mary Martin.
   She was born Mar. 20, 1806 VA and died Mar. 1, 1856 Culpeper Co VA.
   2. Frances A. Hudson Dec. 13, 1860 Culpeper Co VA. (No children)
   She was born Feb. 1812 VA and died after 1900 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: ca 1870 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. He and first wife buried at
   "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA, fieldstone markers.

Children by first wife:
*1. Elizabeth6 Stark
   Born: Jan. 22, 1824 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: William Warren Parr Dec. 20, 1842 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: May 10, 1879 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Parr Family Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

2. William B. Stark
   Born: June 16, "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Mary Elizabeth Doyle Mar. 5, 1861 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: 1901 Culpeper Co VA.
   No children.

*3. Gideon6 Stark
   Born: Dec. 2, 1827 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Adeline Augusta Chewning Apr. 16, 1853 Louisa Co VA.
   Died: Dec. 2, 1887 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA. Buried Family Cem at "Eureka"
   Hanover Co VA.

*4. Albert6 Roberts Stark
   Born: July 13, 1832 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: 1. Mary P. Pierce Dec. 2, 1856 Rappahannock Co VA.
         2. Margaret L. A. Woodward Mar. 29, 1863 Woodruff Co AR.
   Died: ca 1863-65 Woodruff Co AR. Buried old church yard near Grays,
   Woodruff Co AR.

5. Mary6 Louise Stark
   Born: June 1, 1835 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Died not marry.
   Died: 1878 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Buried probably at "Cedar Hill"
   Culpeper Co VA.

6. Lucy6 Ellen Stark
   Born: May 17, 1837 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Died not marry.
   Died: June 4, 1877 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Buried probably at "Cedar
   Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

7. Frances/Fannie6 Ophilia Stark
   Born: ca 1839 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1902 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Later reburied Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

*8. Arthur6 Edwin Stark
   Born: Aug. 27, 1853 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Nancy S. Burnley Feb. 20, 1879 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Oct. 13, 1915 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Jeffersonton Baptist Church Cem,
   Jeffersonton, Culpeper Co VA.

*9. Henry6 Mason Stark
   Born: Nov. 19, 1854 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Elizabeth/Pettie Cooke Chewning Dec. 22, 1870 Hanover Co VA.
   Died: July 17, 1929 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Note: There were 4 other children who died in infancy.
WEEDON SMITH STARKE (William, James, James)

Sources:
Weedon Stark—1820 Gen Culpeper Co VA—p 95.
W. S. Stark—1830 Gen Culpeper Co VA—p 73.
Weedon S. Stark—1840 Gen Culpeper Co VA.
Frances Stark—1870 Gen Culpeper Co VA—Jefferson Twp, First Dist, No 133.
Frances Stark—1880 Gen Culpeper Co VA—Jeffersonston Dist.

Notes: On the 1880 census Frances Stark was living with her 2 sisters, Margaret and Jane Hudson. On the 1900 census she was living with nephew Addison A. Bywaters.

Military Record of Weedon Smith Stark: Capt. Brown's Co., 5th Reg., Culpeper Co Militia, late 1820's.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—Aug. 25, 1870
Estate of Weedon S. Stark, "Cedar Hill", 612 acres, surveyed in order to divide among his 9 children—Elizabeth Stark wife of William W. Perr 73 acres; William B. Stark 50 acres; Gideon Stark 61 acres; children of Albert R. Stark deceased 28 acres; Mary L., Lucy E., and Frances O. Stark 176 acres together including the main dwelling house; Arthur E. Stark 80 acres and 12 acres detached timber lot; H. Mason Stark 100 acres and 32 acres detached timber lot. Survey shows the "Cedar Hill" property was bounded by the Hazel River, Knox's Ford Road and Green's Mill Road. (These 2 roads met at Gaines' Mill Road Corner, the southwest boundary of "Cedar Hill".)

Mrs. Frances Stark of Culpeper Co, widow of Weedon S. Stark, filed to attain her right of dower in her deceased husband's estate since the above survey omitted her.

Notes: About 1827 Culpeper Co Court ordered that Weedon S. Stark "be appointed Surveyor of the road from the fork of the road at Stark's Gate to Muddy Run below Green's Mill in the of William Coons."

Weedon Smith Stark gradually purchased the entire "Cedar Hill" property which previously belonged to his father, William Stark, from his 11 brothers and sisters after each person reached age 21.

Stark's Ford on the Hazel River was where Union Gen. Gregg, commanding the 2nd Cav. Division, crossed Sept. 13, 1863 as the Federals advanced to occupy the town of Culpeper.

1860 State Agricultural Survey: Weden S. Stark
Post Office in Northern District Culpeper Co.
580 acres—400 acres improved—180 acres unimproved—farm value $8,790.
Livestock: 7 horses, 11 milk cows, 26 head cattle, 105 sheep, 30 swine.
Harvest during last year: 350 bushels wheat, 250 bushels oats, 1000 bushels corn, 50 bushels Irish potatoes, 20 pounds wool, 200 pounds butter.

Notes: A powder flask belonging to Weedon S. Stark is now in the possession of Harold E. Starke Sr., also some shop-made nails (ca 1811) from the original "Cedar Hill" home and 5 silver tablespoons supposedly forged from early silver dollars. In the possession of John G. Starke are a pair of iron andirons from "Cedar Hill" (pre Civil War), 2 old books in fair condition from "Cedar Hill". They are "The Theory and Practice of Surveying" by James Ryan, 1839, signed by William B. Stark who was the original owner Aug. 3, 1841 and "General History, Ancient and Modern" by Alexander Fraser Tytler, 1840. These 2 books were found at "Eureka", the old Stark homeplace in Hanover Co VA built by Gideon Stark ca 1855-56. The 5 silver tablespoons came from the Hudson family.
ELIZABETH Stark (Weedon, William, James, James)

Born: Jan. 22, 1821, "Cedar Hill", Culpeper Co VA.

He was born ca 1817 VA and died Feb. 2, 1899, Culpeper Co VA.

Died: May 16, 1879, Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Parr Family Cem, Culpeper Co VA,
unmarked graves, located State Route 626, 6 miles north of Rixeyville, VA
and 1 mile west of Jeffersonton, VA on west side of Indian Run.

Children:
1. Albert W. Parr born ca 1841, Culpeper Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: killed June 21, 1864 near West Point, VA while serving with the
   Confederate Army, Co. D, 4th VA Cav. known as the "Little Fork Rangers".
   Buried beside his parents in the Parr Family Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

2. Mary Ellen Parr born Sept. 17, 1849, Culpeper Co VA.

3. William James Parr born Aug. 8, 1852, Culpeper Co VA.

4. Ida Parr born July 3, 1854, Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Dr. James A. George Oct. 14, 1879, Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Nov. 18, 1929, Augusta Co VA. Buried Old Providence Presbyterian Church
   Cem, Rockbridge Co VA. See Chapter 4 for her children.

5. Wade Hampton Parr born Dec. 16, 1861, Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
William W. Parr---1850 Cen, Culpeper Co VA.
William W. Parr---1870 Cen, Culpeper Co VA---Culpeper Court House.
William W. Parr---1880 Cen, Culpeper Co VA---Jeffersonton Dist.

1870 State Agricultural Survey---William W. Parr of Culpeper Court House P.O.
First District, Culpeper Co, 264 acres, 200 acres improved, 64 acres unimproved.

1880 State Agricultural Survey---William W. Parr of Jeffersonton Dist, Culpeper
Co, 336 acres, 236 acres improved, 100 acres unimproved.


Obituary---Culpeper Exponent, Feb. 10, 1899. W. W. Parr froze to death last week
near Jeffersonton, Fathet of W. J. Parr of Brandy Station.

Notes: After the death of Weedon S. Stark, Elizabeth Stark and her husband William
W. Parr received 73 acres of the "Cedar Hill" estate. William James Parr later
owned that land, less 1 acre which was given to the Ryland Baptist Church located
at the intersection of State Routes 630 and 640, about 2 miles east of Rixeyville.
By deed written and recorded Nov. 19, 1909, Culpeper Co VA, William J. Parr and
wife Florence sold 30 15/16 acres of that land to Bruce Stark, son of Henry Mason
Stark. In 1919 Florence W. Parr, widow, and her 4 children sold 37 1/10 acres of
the remaining "Cedar Hill" land.

MARY Ellen Parr (Elizabeth Stark, Weedon, William, James, James)

Born: Sept. 17, 1849, Culpeper Co VA.

Married: William Gideon Crigler of Culpeper Co VA Nov. 5, 1868, Culpeper Co VA.
   He was the son of George Roberts Crigler and Anne Elizabeth Brown.
   He was the grandson of William Crigler and Catherine Roberts Brown.
   He was born Mar. 8, 1840, VA and died Apr. 9, 1927.

Died: Jan. 15, 1905, Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Crigler Family Cem, Culpeper Co VA.
MARY ELLEN PARR (Elizabeth Stark, Weedon S., William, James, James)

Children:
1. Albert Moffett Crigler
   Married: 1. Burroughs
   Children: 2 sons, both deceased.
2. E. Roberta/Berta Crigler married Ernest Lee Browning of "Meadowdean" Culpeper Co VA.
   Children:
3. Elizabeth/Bessie Crigler married Mason M. Browning.
   Children:
   2. Lucie Mildred Browning of Culpeper Co VA. Did not marry.
4. Hugh Davidson Crigler Sr. married Sarah Catherine Armstrong.
   Died: July 25, 1945.
   Children:
   1. Hugh Davidson Crigler Jr. of Rixeyville, VA married Mary Hume.
   2. Mary Miller Crigler married Frank Boldridge of Ashland, VA.

Notes: Hugh D. Crigler Jr. now lives on the old family farm on State Route 640 about 2 miles northwest of Rixeyville, VA. This land was conveyed by Weedon Stark to James Smith Stark to James Smith Stark, later to George W. Stark Sr., still later to George R. Crigler. On the Crigler farm is a walled family cemetery where William Gideon Crigler and wife Mary Ellen Parr, his sister Berta Crigler, and his parents George R. Crigler and Anne Elizabeth Brown are buried. Anne Elizabeth Brown was the daughter of William Brown and his second wife Sarah Sally Ficklin. William Brown, father of Anne Elizabeth Brown, and Catherine Roberts Brown, mother of George Robert Crigler, were brother and sister, children of Gideon Brown and his first wife Elizabeth Roberts. Mary Bruce Brown, first wife of Weedon Smith Stark, was the daughter of Gideon Brown and his second or third wife, Mary Martin, the widow of Mr. Wheatley. "Meadowdean" owned by Ernest Lee Browning and E. Roberta Crigler was the former home of James W. Utz and wife Jane Stark. They sold "Meadowdean" to William S. Browning in 1858.

WILLIAM JAMES PARR (Elizabeth Stark, Weedon S., William, James, James)

Born: Aug. 8, 1852 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Florence Wager Jan. 11, 1876 Culpeper Co VA.
   She was born Aug. 4, 1852 VA and died Jan. 8, 1920 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: May 12, 1919 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Children:
1. Florence/Florrie Parr born Aug. 3, 1877 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Enoch J. Lewis
   Children:
   1. William Wallis Lewis of Alexandria, VA.
   2. Florence Wager Lewis of Culpeper Co VA.
2. Irvine Warren Parr of Clarendon, VA born ca 1881 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Maria Burks
   Children:
   1. Anna Elizabeth Parr
   2. William Parr
WILLIAM\textsuperscript{7} JAMES PARR (Elizabeth\textsuperscript{6} Starke, Weedon\textsuperscript{5} S., William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, James\textsuperscript{2})

Children:
2. Irvine Waren Parr
   Children:
   3. Maria Parr
   4. Susie Parr

3. Maud\textsuperscript{d} Parr born ca 1887 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Dr. Maryan Buford Lewis, a dentist. He married (2) Erle\textsuperscript{8} George, dau of James\textsuperscript{7} A. George and Ida\textsuperscript{7} Parr (See Chapter \textsuperscript{4}).
   Children:
   1. Frances\textsuperscript{9} Elizabeth Lewis
      Married: 1. Jenks 2. Farrar
   2. William/Willie\textsuperscript{9} Parr Lewis
      Married: Alice Ruth Featherston
   3. Maud\textsuperscript{9} Lucille Lewis
      Married: Dr. Thomas/Tom Weedon Armstrong Jr. of Culpeper Co VA, a dentist.

4. Laura\textsuperscript{8} Lee Parr born Nov. 22, 1888 Culpeper Co VA.
   No children.

WADE\textsuperscript{7} HAMPTON PARR (Elizabeth\textsuperscript{6} Starke, Weedon\textsuperscript{5} S., William\textsuperscript{4}, James\textsuperscript{3}, James\textsuperscript{2})

Born: Dec. 16, 1861\textsuperscript{d} Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Willie E. Louise Farmer Oct. 10, 1893 by Rev. J. E. Gwatkin at Baptist Church, Brandy, Culpeper Co VA. She was of Liberty Hill, GA, dau of Dr. William H. Farmer and Louise Waugh.
   She was born Oct. 11, 1871 VA and died Aug. 25, 1937 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: Sept. 19, 1939 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Children:
   Married: Nellie Hearn of Delmar, MD.
   Died: 1937.
   Children:
   1. William\textsuperscript{9} Monroe Parr Jr.

2. Carter\textsuperscript{8} Banbury Parr born June 22, 1896 Culpeper Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 13, 1914 in a fire when the town of Culpeper had no organized Fire Dept. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

3. Gladys\textsuperscript{8} Irene Parr born Jan. 23, 1898 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: William Carrol Hall
   Died: Sept. 9, 1971. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.
   Children:
   1. William\textsuperscript{9} Carter Hall of Springfield, VA.
      Married: Sally Ann Davidson

4. Mary\textsuperscript{8} Louise Parr born May 7, 1900 Culpeper Co VA.
   Did not marry.

5. Frances\textsuperscript{8} Elizabeth Parr married John Edwin Metterhouse who came to Culpeper Co from New Jersey. She lives Virginia Baptist Home, Culpeper, VA.
   No children. She has 1 large silver tablespoon with the initials "W.S." for either Weedon S. Stark or William Stark of "Cedar Hill", also 2 small silver teaspoons with initials "W.P." and "E.P." for William W. Parr and Elizabeth Stark Parr.
WILLIAM B. STARK (Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: June 1826 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Mary Elizabeth Doyle Mar. 5, 1861 Culpeper Co VA. (She was born ca 1833)

Died: 1901 Culpeper Co VA. No children.

Sources:
Arthur E. Stark—1900 Cen Culpeper Co VA—Jeffersonon Dist, ED 9, p 1, L 61.
1880 State Agricultural Survey—William B. Stark, Jeffersonon Dist, Culpeper Co.
150 acres land, 100 acres improved, 50 acres unimproved.


Military: William B. Stark served in Co. G, 19th VA Cav. and in Co. G, 16th
Bat. VA Heavy Artillery known as "Lewis' Battery" or "Cockade Mounted Battery"
as a sergeant in the Confederate Army. Earlier he was a private in Co. C, 25th
Bat. VA Infantry and Co. C, 9th VA Infantry.

Notes: William B. Stark received 50 acres of "Cedar Hill" after his father's
death. The initial "B" in his name may stand for "Bruce", "Brown", or "Burwell".
On the 1900 census William B. Stark was living with his brother Arthur E. Stark.
His wife Mary E. apparently died 1880-1900.

GIDEON STARKE (Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Dec. 2, 1827 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Adeline Augusta Chewning Apr. 16, 1853 Louisa Co VA.

She was the dau of Reuben Chewning and second wife Louisa Anderson
(Reuben married first Ann Dickinson). She was the sister of George
Chewning, father of Elizabeth/Bettie Cooke Chewning who married Henry
Mason Stark, brother of Gideon. She was born Nov. 29, 1828 Louisa Co VA
and died June 5, 1902 VA.

Died: Dec. 2, 1887 "Eureka" Hanover Co VA, age 60. Both buried Family Cem at "Eureka"
Children:

1. Charles Brown Starke born Jan. 21, 1854 Louisa Co VA.
2. Kate Pleasants Starke born Sept. 12, 1855 VA, Louisa or Hanover Co.
Died: Oct. 20, 1856 Hanover Co VA. Buried Family Cem, "Eureka", Hanover Co VA.
3. George Chewning Starke born Oct. 20, 1861 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.

Married: Leslie T. Vaughan Dec. 18, 1900.

She was the dau of Edwin Vaughan and Lucretia M. Turner. She was the
sister of Elizabeth E. Vaughan who married Reuben Chewning,
brother of Elizabeth/Bettie Cooke Chewning who married Henry Mason
Stark (Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2).

She was born Oct. 1, 1858 and died Mar. 30, 1937.

Died: Jan. 27, 1927. Buried Starke family plot at Woodlawn Cem, Ashland,
Hanover Co VA.

4. Parke Purdy Starke Sr. born June 8, 1863 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.

5. Mary Louise/Lula Starke born Sept. 14, 1865 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.

Married: 1. R. Conway Stanard of Rockbridge Co VA Dec. 31, 1890.
2. Dr. William Brooks Gray of Richmond, VA Aug. 16, 1899.
He was born Feb. 20, 1833 and died Nov. 24, 1901.
He married (1) Lucy Susan Shepherd.
Died: Apr. 24, 1939 St. Petersburg, FL. She and her second husband both
buried in Gray vault at Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
No children.

299
GIDEON STARKE (Weedon S., William J, James J, James J)

Military: Gideon Starke enlisted Mar. 18, 1862 at Camp Winder in Co. H, 22nd Bat. VA Infantry Confederate Army. He is listed as a private. He also appears on the muster rolls of Co. B, 24th Reg., known as the "Henrico Mounted Guard".

Notes: About 1849 Gideon Starke, teacher, moved to Louisa Co VA. Gideon Starke and George Chewning, brother of Adeline Augusta wife of Gideon, and their families moved from Louisa Co near Trevilians to adjoining tracts near Auburn Mills in Hanover Co VA. The site of Auburn Mills is where State Route 675 crosses the South Anna River near the present locality of Farrington, VA. Gideon Starke called his 2½ acre farm "Eureka". It remains in the family today, now being a "tree farm" rather than the "working farm" or crop producing farm that it was when Gideon Starke lived there. Gideon Starke was a farmer, primarily a tobacco grower. He did not own land in Louisa Co. The exact date of the move to Hanover Co is not known, but they were living Jan. 1854 in Louisa Co when Charles Brown Starke was born. They were living May 1856 in Hanover Co VA when Gideon's slave Thomas, age 10 months, died of whooping cough (Hanover Co VA death record). According to Hanover Co Deed Bk 3, p 184, Gideon Starke acquired Eureka by deed dated Dec. 2, 1857 and recorded Feb. 25, 1858 (later recorded Feb. 27, 1869). Gideon Starke first appears in the 1857 Hanover Co Personal Property Tax List. The original house of Gideon Starke, built ca 1856-58, is still standing although uninhabitable. It is a wooden house, two story with storage cellar. It has 3 chimneys, one with an outdoor hearth. There is a nearby well and the dilapidated remnants of an ice house and privy. There is no indoor plumbing. There are fireplaces in the 3 downstairs rooms, not including the fourth room which was the kitchen. There is one fireplace upstairs. There is plenty of storage space including a large pantry and several closets. An interesting feature of this old house is that the downstairs rooms are all at different levels.

CHARLES BROWN STARKE (Gideon J, Weedon S., William J, James J, James J)

Born: Jan. 21, 1854 Louisa Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Ann Reeve Mar. 31, 1875.

Died: Dec. 24, 1915 Richmond, VA. Buried Family Cem at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.

Children:
1. Bessie Starke born May 6, 1876 VA.
   Married: Charles E. Pennell Sept. 22, 1896 Richmond, VA.
   Died: Nov. 9, 1949.

   Children:
   1. Ernest Merle Pennell born Oct. 23, 1897 Richmond, VA.
      Married: Mary Lane Seward May 27, 1920 Washington, D.C.
      Died: Nov. 28, 1970.
   2. Margaret Somers Pennell born 1906 Richmond, VA.
      Married: Dean B. Brauer Oct. 20, 1925 Richmond, VA.
      Lives: Richmond, VA.

2. Lillie Noreen Starke born Aug. 5, 1878 Richmond, VA.
   Married: Alfred Lewis Kenney 1894 Pine St. Baptist Church, Richmond, VA.
   Died: Mar. 8, 1972 AL. They moved to Helena, MT in 1905, to New York City in 1911, to Auburn, AL in 1967.

   Children:
   1. Anne Louise Kenney born May 12, 1898 Charleston, SC.
      Married: 1. James A. Sullivan
              2. John L. Gassert
              3. Clarence Milham
              4. Clayton Heald
      Lives: Leesburn, FL.

300
CHARLES BROWN STARKE (Gideon 6, Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
2. Lillie Noreen Starke
   Children:
   2. Alfred Cuthbert Kenney born May 20, 1900 Richmond, VA.
      Died: Dec. 31, 1977 of cancer. Employed by Chemical National Bank of

3. Gladys Mildred Kenney born Sept. 16, 1902 Richmond, VA.

3. Charles Gideon Starke born May 3, 1861 Richmond, VA.
   Married: 1. Ollie
   2. Naomi (Schmidt) Smith Nov. 28, 1924 Islip, NY.
   Died: Nov. 3, 1953
   Children by first wife:
   1. Mary Starke married Robert F. Glazebrook.
   2. Milton Brown Starke
   3. Charles Calvin Starke married Estelle Spain. Lives Richmond, VA.
   Children by second wife:


5. Eunice Elizabeth Starke born Oct. 17, 1933 Bay Shore, NY.
   Married: 1. Ronald Wenz
   2. Wallace Edwin Frazier

   Married: Linda Hope Pracht

4. Milton Elmore Starke born Apr. 16, 1884 Richmond, VA.
   Married: Lucy
   Died: NY.
   Children:
   1. Helen Starke
   2. Mildred Starke
   3. Elmore Starke
   4. Charles Starke

5. Louise Rosenfeld Starke born May 2, 1890 Richmond, VA.
   Married: William Byron Emory
   Children:
   1. William Charles Emory born July 22, 1907 Richmond, VA.
   2. George Byron Emory born July 22, 1907 Richmond, VA.

6. Elizabeth Yancey Starke born Feb. 21, 1893 Richmond, VA.
   Married: Franklin Thomas Leo McLaughlin
   Children:
   1. Yancey Elizabeth McLaughlin born Jan. 15, 1922 Richmond, VA.
      Married: Paul Charles Zorn June 7, 1952.
   2. Thomas Franklin McLaughlin
CHARLES BROWN STARKE (Gideon 6, Weedon 5, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:

7. Parkie Hutson Starke born Mar. 18, 1896 Richmond, VA.
   Married: 1. Theresa
   2. Ingrid Elvira Silvertsen
   Children by first wife:
      Married: Mae
   2. Virginia 7 Starke
      Children by second wife:
      Married: Robert Malcolm Adams
      Married: Mary Ann
   5. Dorothy 9 Jean Starke born Nov. 3, 1941.
      Married: Robert Kenneth Park

PARKE PURDY STARKE SR. (Gideon 6, Weedon 5, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: June 8, 1863 Hanover Co VA at "Eureka".

Married: Audrey Margaret Corson Sept. 2, 1914 Richmond, VA by the Rev. Johnson.
         She was the dau of Zadok Job Corson and Alice Rosalia Hall.
         She was born Feb. 16, 1881 PA and died Nov. 8, 1968 Ashland, VA.

Died: Apr. 30, 1943 Ashland, VA. Both buried Starke Family plot, Woodlawn Cem, Ashland, Hanover Co VA.

Children:

1. Parke 7 Purdy Starke Jr. born June 30, 1915 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.
   Married: Sarah Antoinette Bolyard Sept. 30, 1950 Arlington, VA.
   Lives Stafford Co VA and Alexandria, VA.
   Children:

2. Nell 8 Augusta Starke born Nov. 2, 1916 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.
   Not married.
   Lives Ashland, VA.

3. Harold 8 E. Starke Sr. born Mar. 31, 1918 at "Eureka" Hanover Co VA.
   Married: Aurelia Frances Houchins Oct. 7, 1942 Decatur, AL.
   Lives; Ashland, Hanover Co VA.
   Children:
   1. Judith 9 Anne Starke born Aug. 17, 1943 Richmond, VA.
      Married: James Bruce Upton June 20, 1964 Ashland Presbyterian Church
      Lives Haymarket, Prince William Co VA.
   2. Harold 9 Eugene Starke Jr. born Aug. 1, 1944 Richmond, VA.
      Married: Janet McKeen Cutler Aug. 20, 1966 Immaculate Conception Roman
      Lives; Richmond, VA. Catholic Church, Worcester, MA.
      Married: Robert Edmund Sims Aug. 11, 1973 Ashland Presbyterian Church,
      Lives; Adelphi, MD.
   4. Margaret 9 Susan Starke born May 23, 1950 Richmond, VA.
      Married: Daniel Alfred Keane July 14, 1979 Richmond, VA.
      Lives Carson City, NV.
FARKE PURDY STARKE SR. (Gideon, Weedon S., William, James, James)

Children:
3. Harold E. Stark Sr. (his children)
5. John Gregory Starke born Jan. 27, 1953 Richmond, VA.
   Not married. Lives: Ashland, Hanover Co VA.

Source:
"Richmond, VA—The City on the James", Chamber of Commerce Book, 1893, p 295.
Dr. P. P. Starke, dentist, of 123 Broad St., has been practicing his profession here for the past 4 years. He is a graduate in dentistry of the University of MD, Baltimore, and is a member of the VA State Dental Ass. He has served on the committees of dental education, operative dentistry, etc. of that association nearly all the time he has been established here. He has given his attention to operative dentistry, and has built up a large practice. Dr. Starke is a native of this state. He was born 29 years ago near Goodall's Tavern, Hanover Co, and is a descendant of Gen. Stark of Revolutionary fame, and also, through his grandmother, Mary Bruce Brown, from the Braces of Scotland. After leaving school he followed the business of a compositor for some years, but gave that up to study the profession he now pursues. He is well known in Hanover and adjoining counties, where he first began practice.

Note: The above article states erroneously that Dr. P. P. Starke was a descendant of Gen. John Stark. Raised in the Baptist church, Dr. Starke joined the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Dec. 1, 1897 Parke Purdy Starke was baptised a member and ordained an elder in the Melchisedec priesthood of this church. Joseph Smith, President of said Church, administered these ordinances to him at Richmond, VA. Dr. P. P. Starke wrote and published himself the religious book, Testimonies, in 1898 at Richmond, VA. Later he quit this church and did not join another church.

ALBERT ROBERTS STARK (Weedon S., William, James, James)

Born: July 13, 1832 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Married: 1. Mary P. Pierce Dec. 2, 1856 Rappahannock Co VA by Rev. Barnett Grimsley. She was the dau of Robert Hume Pierce and Anne McGeorge of Rappahannock Co VA. She was born ca 1833 VA and died Feb. 6, 1862 Woodruff Co AR.

2. Margaret L. A. Woodward Mar. 29, 1863 Woodruff Co AR.
   She married (1) Hiram J. Beard (He died Dec.17,1861 Woodruff Co AR).
   She married (3) John Broom Sept. 5, 1868 Woodruff Co AR.
   She was born ca 1833 and died ca 1878 Woodruff Co AR.

Died: ca 1863-65 Woodruff Co AR. He and first wife buried at old church yard near Grays, Woodruff Co AR.

Children by first wife: Grays, Woodruff Co AR.
1. Mary Imogene Stark born Nov. 14, 1857 Woodruff Co AR.
   Did not marry. Died: Jan. 29, 1929 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Family Cem on old Robert Hume Pierce farm on Rt. 211 about 2 miles west of Amissville, Rappahannock Co, Robert Hume Pierce and wife Anne McGeorge and other Pierce family members also buried here.

   Did not marry. Died: May 1918 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Family Cem on old Robert Hume Pierce farm, Rappahannock Co VA.

3. Robert Pierce Stark born Feb. 6, 1862 Woodruff Co AR.
   Died: Aug. 20, 1862 Woodruff Co AR. Buried beside mother at old church yard near Grays, Woodruff Co AR.
ALBERT ROBERTS STARK (Weeden\(^5\), William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Children by second wife:

- Gideon\(^7\) Stark born Jan. 15, 1864 Woodruff Co AR.

Sources:
Abstracts of Diary of Albert Roberts Stark

I was born July 13, 1832 in Culpeper Co VA. Am the son of Weeden S. Stark and Mary E. Stark his wife of Culpeper Co VA. My mother Mary B. Stark was the daughter of Gideon Brown, also of Culpeper Co. My father was born 1799 and my mother 1806. They had 13 children of whom 4 died in infancy. The other 9 living mentioned in order of their ages are William E. Stark, Elizabeth Stark, Gideon Stark, Albert R. Stark, Mary L. Stark, Lucy E. Stark, Fannie O. Stark, Arthur E. Stark, Henry M. Stark.

I began to go to school in 1839 and was kept regularly at school until 1849. Then began to attend the school in Jeffersonston under the care of Caleb Burnley (father of Nancy S. Burnley who married Arthur E. Stark, brother of Albert Roberts Stark) and continued there for 3 years. Came near dying with bilious fever in 1843. I had the pneumonia in 1849 since which time my health has been very bad.

In Feb. 1852 began to teach school in Amissville, Rappahannock Co VA. Boarded in the family of Robert H. Pierce and became acquainted with his daughter Mary P. Pierce for whom I soon found that I had a warmer feeling than respect. During this year I took a retrospect view of my past life. Don't think that my mother was as kind to me as she was to her other children. This caused me to be unhappy and perhaps to look upon her different from what a child ought to look upon their mother. My father was one of the best men that ever lived, was always kind and gave me much good advice and warned me to guard my temper naturally very quick.

Aug. 1852. Attend a Methodist camp meeting in Rappahannock Co VA where much excitement prevails. Many profess to find peace with God; hope it may be so. God knows but (I) have my doubts. Too much excitement to fill my ideas of what religion is.

Jan. 1853. Begin school again in Amissville. Board at Thos. H. Rollins, have a great deal of fun with Rollins. He is one of God's oddities; have for a room mate Dr. Milton Ritenhour an excellent Physician but a very doubtful character as to genuine honesty. Dr. Ritenhour a very wicked man at this time.

Apr. 1853. The Methodists have a protracted meeting at this place frequently call on me to pray with them which I do and am very popular with the Rev. Mr. Murphy the circuit rider and the Methodists generally a great many converts amongst them was Dr. Ritenhour. Great good will towards the Baptist while the Methodist continued the meeting. At the close a sermon was preached on baptism and the Baptist caught thunder. Dr. Ritenhour joined the Methodists and hung on for 2 or 3 months and then joined the Baptists and I had to bear the blame as we roomed together. I was accused of changing his views and became unpopular with my Methodist friends.

Oct. 15, 1853. This day I and Mary P. Pierce were engaged to be married, but it was put off for an indefinite time on account of my parents being opposed to the match.

Dec. 1853. This day I closed my school after having taught in Amissville for 2 years.

Feb. 20, 1854. This day I left VA and went to TN. Stopped in Decaturville, Decatur Co TN, was elected principal of the Decaturville Male and Female Academy. Continued in Decaturville until Nov. 7, 1854. Boarded with Thos. M. Brown while I stayed in Decaturville. Mostly Methodist the young people join the church every protracted meeting, but lose their religion before the next meeting. At this place became acquainted with Miss M. B. , was much pleased with her company, was in her company every day and led her to believe that I intended marrying her, waited on her till the last of Oct. 1854, with her frequently of nights, took rather too many innocent liberties with her and finally found out that if I stayed there I would disgrace her. Thought it best to leave before I did anything criminal.
Nov. 7, 1854. This day I left Decaturville and started south. Stopped in Smithville at a debate between Rev. Mr. Harrison and Rev. Mr. Butler, a Methodist and Cambellite preacher. Here I became acquainted with Mrs. Fannie Willis of Monroe Co MS and at her solicitation I took a school in the Co of Monroe at Old Hamilton, for the first 18 months boarded at Mrs. Roberts, a very unpleasant place to board. The last 6 months boarded at Mr. Austin Willis and had a happy home. The principal denomination are Campbellites. At this place I first heard the doctrine of the annihilation of the soul of the wicked preached.

1856. Politics runs very high, both Whig and Democrats doing their best to make converts. The Whigs known under the name of know-nothings. I throw my influence for the Democrats.

Mar. 14, 1856. Fishing today on McKinney's Creek when a letter was put in my hands announcing my mother's death who departed this life Mar. 1, 1856. Oh what a shock it produced and my mind naturally ran back to the days of my infancy. I called to mind all my acts of disobedience and still believe that if my mother had treated me as she did the rest of her children that I would have been more obedient and at this time a better man. Began to think of returning home to fulfill my marriage engagement with Miss Mary P. Pierce with whom I had kept up a regular correspondence (since) I left VA.

Sept. 15, 1856. Leave Mississippi forever and start to Virginia and arrive at my father's house Sept. 23 and go to see my Mary Sept. 27, find her much changed in appearance but constant to me.

Dec. 2, 1856. This day myself and Mary P. Pierce were united in marriage by the Rev. Barnett Grimsley a Baptist. Dec. 3. This day we went to my father's to a party given us.

Dec. 17, 1856. This day myself and wife Mary P. Pierce started for Augusta, AR where we landed Jan. 1, 1857.

1857. Buy land in Jackson Co AR.

Nov. 14, 1857. This day our first child Mary Imogene opened her eyes on the light of this world.

Mar. 5, 1860. This day God has given to us a son, Albert Jaquelin Stark, and my boy you may see this when her who gave you birth and the hand that wrote it is cold in death and will here give you some advice which I trust my little boy will follow, for never drink whiskey or play cards, never directly nor indirectly attempt to deceive your fellow man, always be honest even in the smallest thing, and when your father and mother is lying in the silent tomb your little sister may need your protection. Always stick together and make confidants of each other, help each other in all your difficulties, and above all things prepare yourself while in life so that when death comes it may have no terrors for you.

Mar. 5, 1860. At this time my health is very bad and has been for the last 2 years which I suppose is caused from a disease of the heart. Began to teach school near Dr. Grays in Jan. but had to quit after 6 weeks trial; in this month, Mar., Dr. Wm W. Kirkland began to tend on me and in a few weeks my health begins to improve. July 1860. Began to teach school at the Meeting House near B. M. Beards. Taught for 3 months. My health much improved but still great uneasiness in the region of heart at times.

1861. Carried on farming operations all this year. A great many volunteers from this neighborhood join the army and go to MO to fight the Yankees.

Jan.1,1862. This day began farming operations, I might say a happy man. I have one of the most affectionate wives that ever man had and I am looking forward to years of happiness. We have 2 darling children Mary Imogene and Albert Jaquelin.
ALBERT ROBERTS STARK (Weedon, William, James, James)

Abstracts of Diary of Albert Roberts Stark (continued)

Feb. 6, 1862. This day my wife gave birth to another boy at about 1 o'clock p.m. and oh my God how terrible to think of at about 7 o'clock p.m. her sainted spirit took its flight to the spirit land and all my expected happiness is thus blasted. Mrs. Gallimore took my 2 oldest children and Mrs. Burton took my baby. I am now left alone in the world almost broken hearted. My wife's brother Jaquelin M. Pierce has been living with us now for nearly 3 years. Wm E. Pierce came to see his sister, got here just 3 days after she was buried.

Aug. 26, 1862. Today my baby, Robert Pierce Stark, was carried to heaven on angel's wings and his mortal remains now rest beside his mother in the church yard near Dr. Grays in Woodruff Co AR.


Jan. 26, 1863. Began to board at Dr. Grays and teach school at Dr. Grays church.

Mar. 29, 1863. This day myself and Mrs. Margaret L. A. Beard were married by the Rev. M. H. McMurtry.

May 3, 1863. Had company today. Thos. Arnold and Mrs. John Arnold, Mr. and Mrs. Gallimore spent the day with me. My 2 little children (were) anxious to go back home with Mr. and Mrs. Gallimore which they call home. Oh what a great misfortune it is to be left without a mother in infancy.

May 4, 1863. In school again this morning. Have not been well for several days.

May 10, 1863. Today it is reported that the Yankees are crossing the River near Cotton Plant. May 11, 1863. Not in school, hiding from the Yankees and watching to keep them from coming on me by surprise. May 12, 1863. In school today. School very small, not having got over their Yankee fright. May 13, 1863. The Yankees, reports say, are gone back to Helena.

May 26, 1863. Reports reached here today of a Confederate victory at Vicksburg, also of a fight between Col. Dobbins and some Yankees near Moro, AR. People begin in a general way to cut their wheat which is better this year than I have ever known it to be. There has been more wheat sown the past fall than has been sown since I have been in AR. At this time don't own a horse to my name. It seems that it is my lot to have bad luck, but others too I suppose have their misfortunes and I ought to be thankful that it is no worse than it is. The hogs have been dying rapidly for the last month. Pork will be scarce another year.

June 1, 1863. In school today. June 3, 1863. Sick with the sore throat, very dry. June 4, 1863. Had to quit school on account of my throat. June 8, 1863. Began school today, been sick ever since June 4. Jack Pierce got home today from the army on a furlough of 4 days.

June 28, 1863. In school. (Last entry made in diary)

Notes: Albert R. Stark bought land in 1857 in Jackson Co AR which later became Woodruff Co, settling in the town of DeviView. He may have died not long after the last entry in the diary June 28, 1863. Gideon Stark, born Jan. 15, 1861, may have been born after the death of Albert R. Stark. Mary Imogene and Albert Jaquelin Stark returned after the death of their father to Rappahannock Co VA to live with their Pierce relatives, probably returning with one or more of Mary's brothers who were living or visiting in Woodruff Co AR.

Robert H. Pierce—1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Twp, ED 132, p 14, No 114. Sallie H. Pierce—1890 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Dist, ED 51, p 13, No 226. Note: Albert R. Stark was incorrect in writing in the diary that William B. Stark was older than Elizabeth Stark. It was vice versa.
Notes: Mary Imogene and Albert Jaquelin Stark were living with their grandfather Robert H. Pierce on the 1880 census. They were living with their aunt Sallie H. Pierce on the 1900 census.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk---1926
Heirs of Albert R. Stark sold their share of "Cedar Hill" estate, 25± acres, to H. Carroll Coons Jr. of Culpeper Co.
Heirs: Imogene Stark of Rappahannock Co VA unmarried; Albert J. Stark deceased, unmarried, no issue; Gideon Stark of Woodruff Co AR.

All estate to sister Imogene Stark for her lifetime. Then in equal portions to aunt Sallie H. Pierce and cousin Brock M. Dear.

Rappahannock Co VA Will Bk---Will of Mary Imogene Stark---July 25,1918--Feb.,18,1929.
All estate to aunt Sallie H. Pierce for her lifetime. Then in equal portions to aunt Ada M. Dear and 3 cousins Brock M. Dear, Lizzie Pierce, and Elsie Pierce.

Note: One family source states that Albert R. Stark died of a heart attack, falling off a horse into a black man's arms while riding near his home.

GIDEON 7 STARK (Albert 6 R., Weedon 5 W., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Jan. 15, 1864 Woodruff Co AR.
Married: Salina/Lena Angeline Brown Feb. 17, 1890 Woodruff Co AR by Nicholas E. Skinner. She was born Apr. 9, 1857 TN and died Dec. 3, 1949 Woodruff Co AR.
Died: Aug. 23, 1915 Woodruff Co AR of a heart attack. Both buried Odd Fellows
Children:
1. Albert 8 Stark born and died Nov. 11, 1892 Woodruff Co AR. Buried Odd Fellows
2. Norman 8 E. Stark born May 13, 1894 Woodruff Co AR. Did not marry.
   Died: May 27, 1926. Buried Odd Fellows Cem, DeView, Woodruff Co AR.
3. Andrew 8 Myric Stark "Tad" born 1896 Woodruff Co AR.
   Married: Winnie W. Wright, sister of Robert David Wright who married Marietta Alice Stark. She was born 1901 and died 1971. Buried CA with her second husband. No children.
   Married: Robert David Wright Jan. 1, 1922 Woodruff Co AR. He was the brother of Winnie W. Wright who married Andrew Myric Stark.
   He was born Sept. 4, 1895 and died May 6, 1961 Woodruff Co AR.
   Children:

Sources:
Gideon Stark---1900 Cen Woodruff Co AR---DeView Twp, ED 107, p 6, L 14.

307
GIDEON STARK (Albert R., Weedon W., William J., James J., James J.)

"Rivers and Roads and Points in Between" by Woodruff Co Historical Society, Vol. 0, No 1, Fall 1972, p 14-19.

DeView-McCroy by Dorothy H. Bronte

Mrs. Robert Wright, the former Marietta Stark, is the granddaughter of A.R. Stark who was born in VA in 1832 and came to DeView in 1857 to teach school making the trip by boat to Augusta where he landed on New Year's Day. His son, Gideon Stark, (Mrs. Wright's father) erected a store building and operated a grocery and general merchandise store there. Gideon Stark's wife, Salina Angeline Brown, moved to DeView from TN in 1860 when she was 3. Mrs. Stark died in 1949 at the age of 92. After Gideon Stark's death in 1915, his son Tad Stark continued to operate the store for several years, but the old store building, last of DeView's business houses, finally was razed in 1951. Both Mrs. Wright and her son Bobby Wright live near the site of the old store building.

Obituary of Gideon Stark

Gideon Stark died at the family residence at DeView Aug. 23, 1915, congestion of the lungs causing his death within about 20 minutes after he was stricken. He was born Jan. 15, 1861 near DeView and was 51 years, 7 months and 8 days old at his death. He joined the Methodist Church 20 years ago and died as he has ever since lived, a Christian. At the age of 19 he began work as a clerk in Col. John Shearer's store at DeView, serving in that capacity for 20 years or more, after which he bought a half interest and in the year 1903 the full stock to himself. His business career has been a success and well earned. In the year 1890 he was married to Miss Lena A. Brown to which union 4 children of whom 3 are now living, Norman, Myric and Marietta, were born. The remains were laid to rest in the Odd Fellows Cemetery, Rev. Clark, his pastor conducting the services.

Notes: Norman E. Stark attended Hendrix College in Conway, AR. He was frail in health and died without marrying. Andrew Myric Stark was a Mason, a good artist, and a good carpenter. He operated his father's grocery/general merchandise store in DeView after his father's death. Norman E. Stark was a good musician. Marietta Stark Wright was a school teacher and a good piano player, playing at the DeView Methodist Church from a teenager until just 2 or 3 years before her death.

MARY L. STARK (Weedon S., William J., James J., James J.)

Born: June 1, 1835 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: 1878 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Probably buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Sources: Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk---June 16, 1863---June 17, 1863
Weedon S. Stark of Culpeper Co to Mary L. Stark daughter for $1.00.
2 negro slaves Eliza and Moses, 1 bed and bedding and bedstead.

Notes: After her father's death, Mary and her 2 unmarried sisters, Lucy E. and Frances C., received a combined 176 acre part of "Cedar Hill" including the main dwelling house where they lived. These 3 sisters and their brother Henry M. Stark were all listed together on the 1870 census. Mary's middle name is sometimes spelled Louisa and Louisea.
LUCY 6 ELLEN STARK (Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: May 17, 1837 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: June 4, 1877 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Probably buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA, fieldstone marker.

Sources:
- Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—June 16, 1863—June 17, 1863.
- Weedon S. Stark of Culpeper Co VA to daughter Lucy E. Stark of Culpeper Co for $1.00. 2 negro slaves Ada and Spencer and 1 bed and bedding and bedstead.

Note: After her father's death Lucy and her 2 unmarried sisters, Mary L. and Frances O., received a combined 176 acre portion of the "Cedar Hill" estate including the main dwelling house where they lived.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk 57, p 7
Lucy E. Stark to nephew Frank Stark (son of H. Mason Stark)—12 acres.

Culpeper Co VA Will Bk—Will of Lucy/Lucie E. Stark of Culpeper Co VA.
Aug. 11, 1871—June 18, 1877. Her estate equally between her 2 unmarried sisters and co-execuptrixes Mary L. Stark and Frances O. Stark.

FRANCES/FANNIE 5 OPHILIA STARK (Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1839 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: 1902 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Buried "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA. Later reburied Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
- Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—June 16, 1863—June 17, 1863.
- Weedon S. Stark of Culpeper Co VA to daughter Frances O. Stark of Culpeper Co VA for $1.00. 2 negro slaves Matilda and Reuben and 1 bed and bedding and bedstead.

Note: After her father's death, Frances and her 2 unmarried sisters, Mary L. and Lucy E., received a combined 176 acre part of "Cedar Hill" including the main dwelling house where they lived.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk 25, p 537
Frances O. Stark to her brother Henry Mason Stark of Culpeper Co VA. 113 acres of "Cedar Hill" (½ of her total real estate, including land left to her by her sisters, Mary and Lucy). Land bounded by the Hazel River, Willow Spring, and Knox Ford Road—$90 note—also a $50 a year support payment to Frances for the rest of her life, at Frances' death payment of ½ her debts at $50 a year and upon the completion of the above, $50 a year support payments to Mary E. Stark wife of William B. Stark for the rest of her life.

Culpeper Co VA Will Bk—Mar. 9, 1902—Feb. 16, 1903
Estate of Frances O. Stark of Culpeper Co VA intestate appraised at value of $225 by G. William Payne, S. B. Pierce and B. F. Hywaters. Items included 3 cows & calves, 1 heifer, 1 horse, 1 lot hogs, 1 lot fowls, 22 pieces bacon, 6 feather beds, 1 wagon.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk—Apr. 26, 1902—Apr. 20, 1903
Frances Stark's entire estate sold for $312.73 by administrator Bruce Stark.

Culpeper Co VA Will Bk—May 15, 1905
Administrator's account with Bruce Stark administrator of the estate of Frances O. Stark deceased listed total disbursements of $207.04.

Note: Bruce Stark was nephew of Frances O. Stark and son of Henry Mason Stark.
ARTHUR EDWIN STARK (Weedon 5, William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Aug. 27, 1843 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

She was the dau of Caleb and Lucy E. Burnley of Jeffersonton, Culpeper Co VA. She was born Apr. 16, 1840 VA and died June 21, 1915 Culpeper Co VA.


Children:
1. Lucy Burnley Stark born July 1860 Culpeper Co VA.
2. Roberts Caleb Stark born Apr. 25, 1862 Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
Arthur E. Stark—1880 Cen Culpeper Co VA—Jeffersonston Dist
Arthur E. Stark—1900 Cen Culpeper Co VA—Jeffersonston Dist, ED 9, p 1, L 61.

Notes: On the 1870 census Arthur E. Stark was listed as a dry goods merchant. On the 1880 census he was listed as a school teacher and disabled because he had lost a leg.

Military: Aug. 9, 1861 A. E. Stark enlisted in Co. I, 49th VA Inf., Smith's Brigade, Early's Div. He was promoted to the rank of 1st Serg. in the Confederate Army. In 1863 he was transferred to Co. K, same regiment. In Oct. 1864, he was wounded, causing the loss of one leg and captured at the Battle of Cedar Creek. He was held captive at Point Lookout until the close of the war. A historical marker says that the Battle of Cedar Creek was fought Oct. 9, 1864. Gen. Jubal Early's 22,000 Confederates attacked Gen. Philip H. Sheridan's 60,000 Federals. The first assault, a surprise flank movement by Gen. John E. Gordon, was a Confederate success. This advantage not being followed up enabled Gen. Sheridan to rally and win the victory. The battle took place in northern VA near Strasburg.

"The Culpeper Exponent"
Nov. 19, 1867—Mr. Arthur E. Stark, teacher in Jefferson Dist, Ryland.
Oct. 5, 1900—Mr. A. E. Stark of Ryland is teaching in the graded school at Stevensburg.

Notes: After his father's death, Arthur E. Stark received a total of 92 acres including 12 acres detached timber lot as his share of the "Cedar Hill" estate.

Culpeper Co VA Deed BK—June 16, 1863—June 17, 1863.
Weedon S. Stark to son Arthur E. Stark—$1.00. Negro slave Alsay and her child Adelaide and their future increase.

Notes: In 1868-69 Arthur E. Stark was a magistrate and lived near the town of Rixeyville in Culpeper Co at "Cedar Hill". His wife operated a school near the town of Ryland in Culpeper Co. In 1895 A. E. Stark was a school teacher and lived in Ryland. In 1893-94 and 1897 A. E. Stark, farmer and magistrate, and Mrs. A. E. Stark, school teacher, had their P. O. addresses in Ryland. In 1906 A. E. Stark was a magistrate and lived in Ryland.

Culpeper Co VA Will BK—Will of Arthur E. Stark of Culpeper Co VA.
July 30, 1915—Oct. 10, 1915. All his real and personal estate to daughter and executrix Lucy E. Stark. Appraisers appointed were Bruce Stark, Frank Stark, J. R. Baugh, Otis Thornhill and J. R. Coons. (Bruce and Frank Stark were sons of Henry Mason Stark, brother of Arthur E.)
ARTHUR EDWIN STARK (Weedon S., William S., James L., James L.)


Arthur E. Stark, Confederate veteran, farmer and teacher, died at his home near Ryland on Wed. after an illness of several weeks, aged 72 years. His wife, who was Miss Nanie Burnley of Jeffersonton, died in the early summer, and surviving are a son and daughter, Roberts Stark and Miss Lucy Stark, both of Ryland. During the Civil War Mr. Stark was a member of the 49th VA Reg., enlisting with a Rappahannock Co. He received a wound at the Battle of Cedar Creek in Maryland which resulted in the loss of a leg and after the war he devoted himself to educational work. The funeral took place yesterday afternoon at the Jeffersonton Baptist Church with interment in the church yard.

LUCY BURNLEY STARK (Arthur E., Weedon S., William S., James L., James L.)

Born: July 1880 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: James Murry Hill Aug. 25, 1920 Culpeper Co VA by Rev. Charles Clements, Baptist Minister. He was the son of A. Govan Hill and Bettie A. Vest. He was of Trevilians, Louisa Co VA. He was born ca 1692 Louisa Co VA and died May 1, 1977 Louise Co VA. He married (2) Ruth A. _____.


Miss Lucy Burnley Starke, daughter of the late Arthur E. Starke and Mrs. Nannie Burnley Starke, was married yesterday to Mr. James Murry Hill of Louisa Co. The ceremony took place yesterday at "Liberty Hall" the home of the bride's brother, Roberts Starke, near Ryland, and was witnessed by a gathering of friends and near relatives of the contracting parties. Rev. Mr. Clements of the Jeffersonton Baptist Church was the celebrant. The bride was attired in a lovely dress of white crepe de Chine and carried a bouquet of Bride's roses. She was attended by her 4 small nieces, Misses Sallie Yancy Ratrie, Alice Starke, Marian Burnley Starke and Emily Burnley Tolson, as flower girls. They were dressed alike in quaint, ruffled frocks of white organdie and carried baskets of summer blossoms. There were no other attendants. Following the ceremony an informal reception was held and a buffet was served. Mr. and Mrs. Hill left later for an automobile trip through VA after which they will make their home in Louisa Co.


Miss Elizabeth Ratrie of the Treasury Dept., Washington, is spending a two week's vacation with relatives in the county and was one of the house guests at the Hill-Starke wedding on Wed.

ROBERTS CALEB STARK (Arthur E., Weedon S., William S., James L., James L.)

Born: Apr. 25, 1882 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Alice Ratrie Feb. 7, 1910 Culpeper Co VA by Rev. G. W. Hunt. She was the dau of Henry Harrison Ratrie of "Liberty Hill" and Alice S. Foley. She was born May 8, 1879 VA and died Aug. 30, 1951 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: Oct. 27, 1947 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.


Died: June 16, 1928 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.
ROBERTS 7 CALEB STARK (Arthur 6 E., Weedon 5 S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:

2. Nancy/Nan Burnley Stark born June 20, 1916 at "Liberty Hall" Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: Lewis Morton Pannill Sr.
   Lives Rapidan, VA
   Children:

3. Lucy Roberts Stark born July 4, 1919 at "Liberty Hall" Culpeper Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Aug. 25, 1936. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk---Feb. 12, 1909
A. E. Stark and wife sold to son R. C. Stark 118 1/2 acres, part of "Cedar Hill" adjoining E. A. Corbin's estate.

Notes: In 1917 Roberts C. Stark was a farmer and magistrate with a P. O. address at Culpeper RFD, Culpeper Co VA. "Liberty Hall" is located off State Route 625 and overlooking the Hazel River near Ryland in Culpeper Co, about 2 miles SE of "Cedar Hill". It was built by Robert Green. The original house burned before or during the Civil War and was rebuilt and later sold to a Mr. Rutherford, then sold to Henry H. Rattrie in 1891 and now owned by a Mrs. Pulverman.

"The Culpeper Exponent"---Sept. 6, 1951---Obituary of Mrs. Alice Rattrie Stark, Mrs. Alice Rattrie Stark, widow of the late Roberts Caleb Stark, and lifelong resident of Culpeper Co, died at her home on Williams St. Aug. 30 following an illness of several months. Born May 8, 1879 in Loudoun Co VA, dau of Henry Harrison Rattrie and Alice Foley Rattrie, she moved to Culpeper Co at age 3 months. She lived with her family at Brand Station until 1891 when her father purchased "Liberty Hall" on the Hazel River in the Brandy vicinity where she spent most of her life. Married in 1910 to Roberts Caleb Stark, of Jeffersonton, they lived at "Liberty Hall" until Mrs. Stark's health became impaired, and they moved to Culpeper about 9 years ago. She is survived by her sister, Miss Elizabeth Rattrie of Culpeper; 2 brothers, Turner Rattrie of Brandy, VA and Harry Rattrie of Baltimore, MD; one daughter, Mrs. Lewis Morton Pannill; and 2 grandchildren, Alice Rattrie Pannill and Lewis Morton Pannill Jr. of Baltimore, MD. She was buried in the Rattrie-Stark family section of Fairview Cem (Culpeper Co VA) on Sept. 1 at 2:00 p.m. Her pastor, the Rev. W. R. Snead of the Brandy Baptist Church, and the Rev. W. F. Cale officiated at the funeral services. Hugh D. Crigler Jr. was a pall-bearer. Also attending were Mr. and Mrs. Harry Rattrie, Mrs. Arthur Woods, Mrs. Clay Pannill, Wm Pannill, Mr. and Mrs. Camp Pannill and Dr. Arthur Lankford of Baltimore, MD; Mr. and Mrs. F. S. Tolson of Washington D.C.; Mr. and Mrs. Leonidas Tripplett of Arlington, VA; Mr. and Mrs. Wm Hall of Alexandria, VA; Mr. and Mrs. J. M. Hill and Miss Ann Hill of Louisa, VA; Mr. and Mrs. Lomay Covington and dau Janet of Warrenton, VA and Mr. and Mrs. S. L. Foley, Mrs. Louis Payne and Mrs. Agnes Lake.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk---Sept. 13, 1951. The estate of Alice R. Stark deceased was appraised at a value of $6,706.22. Alice's only heir and the administratrix of her estate was her daughter, Mrs. Nancy Pannill.
HENRY MASON STARK (Weedon S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Nov. 19, 1818 at "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth/Bettie Cooke Chewning Dec. 22, 1870 Hanover Co VA. She was the dau of George Chewning and Frances E. Lumsden. George Chewning was the brother of Adeline A. Chewning who married Gideon 6 Stark, brother of Henry Mason Stark. She was born Apr. 19, 1848 Louise Co VA and died Mar. 13, 1924 Culpeper Co VA.

Died: July 17, 1929 Culpeper Co VA. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Children:

Died: Feb. 18, 1963 NC. Both buried Maplewood Cem, Kinston, NC.
No children.

3. George 7 B. Stark born May 27, 1876 Culpeper Co VA. Died: Mar. 12, 1885 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

4. Alexander 7 Bruce Stark born Apr. 3, 1879 Culpeper Co VA. Called "Bruce". Married: Eloise Valentine 1915 Englewood, NJ. She was the dau of John William Valentine and Louise Fulton. She was the granddau of Christopher Valentine and Malinda A. Chewning. Malinda A. Chewning was the half-sister of Adeline A. Chewning who married Gideon 6 Stark, brother of Henry 6 Mason Stark.
Children:

5. Elba 7 Elisabeth Stark born 1881 Culpeper Co VA. Did not marry.

6. Frank 7 Stark born Aug. 16, 1886 Culpeper Co VA. Married: Nannie Kate Howard. (She was born 1881 and died 1967)


Notes: In the Fairview Cemetery a single stone monument, 4 sided pillar, stands in the middle of the Stark plot. On one side is listed Bettie C. Stark. On another side is listed George B. Stark and Roy H. Stark. The other 2 sides are blank. According to Culpeper town office records where Fairview Cem records are kept, Mason 6 and Fannie 6 Stark are also buried there.

Culpeper Co VA Deed Bk---June 16, 1863---June 17, 1863.
Weedon S. Stark of Culpeper Co VA to son Henry M. Stark of Culpeper Co VA. 3 negro slaves---Kitty, Benjamin, and Philip---$1.00.

"The Culpeper Exponent"---Nov. 19, 1897
Miss Lottie V. Stark, teacher, Stevensburg Dist, Kelly's Ford.
HENRY MASON STARK (Weedon S., William 4, James 3, James 2)

"The Culpeper Exponent"---Apr. 22, 1898.
Miss Elba Stark of Brandy spent last week at the home of Miss Senie Hitt.

News was received here this week of the death in Sibley Hospital, Washington D.C.
of Mr. Frank Stark. His condition was known to be serious as he was suffering
from typhoid fever and had been a patient in Sibley for some weeks. He is sur­
vived by his wife, Miss Nannie Kate Howard of this county.

"The Culpeper Exponent"---Mar. 20, 1921.
On Thursday night, Mrs. Bettie Stark entered into rest at the home of Mr. and Mrs.
J. H. Brown of Hazel River where she was tenderly and lovingly cared for during
the past 9 months, death being due to infirmities attending old age. However Mrs.
Stark had been in her usual health up until 3 weeks ago when she was taken to the
bed and gradually grew worse until the end came. She was aged 76 years. She bore
her suffering with commendable courage and Christian fortitude. Every attention
was given Mrs. Stark by the entire family of Mr. and Mrs. Brown, and the end came
peacefully. Funeral services were conducted by her pastor, the Rev. George W.
Hurt. Interment was made in Fairview Cem. The pall-bearers were Mason and Ernest


Notes: In 1917 Bruce Stark, farmer, was living in Rixeyville, VA at his home
at Cedar Hill. In June 1925 Elba E. Stark was living in Washington D.C.

Living heirs of Mason Stark (Elba E., Eloise V. "Mrs. Bruce", Lottie Waters and
her husband) to A. W. Hawkins of Culpeper Co VA ---- all of "Cedar Hill" 426 acres.

Notes: The above deed is the last of the Stark ownership of "Cedar Hill" which
began in 1810. Alexander Bruce Stark was not mentioned so must have been deceased.
In 1951 A. W. Hawkins sold 126.4 acres wherein the original "Cedar Hill" house was
located to V. G. Haught of Culpeper Co. In 1951 A. W. Hawkins sold 22.1 acres
including the old Bruce Stark house built ca 1880 (?) to Edith and Esther Beeson.
CHAPTER 6

ELIZABETH$ STARK WIFE OF WILLIAM FLETCHER OF RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: May 6, 1801 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William Fletcher of "Benvenue" Rappahannock Co VA. He was the son of John Fletcher and Elizabeth Freeman. He was the half-brother of Thomas Fletcher who married Susan Stark, sister of Elizabeth. He was born Dec. 25, 1791 VA and died July 1657 Rappahannock Co VA.

Died: Aug. 17, 1862 Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:

1. James William Fletcher
   Born: Apr. 29, 1827 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: 1. Frances/Fannie E. Fletcher, dau Susan Stark (Wm, James3, James2)
             2. Catherine Meade Jan. 8, 1870.
   Died: Jan. 25, 1900 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard Cem, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.

2. John Thomas Fletcher
   Born: Jan. 8, 1831 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Louise/Louisa Nelson Funsten Apr. 30, 1869 Clarke Co VA.
   Died: Mar. 31, 1891 Rappahannock Co VA.

3. Hamilton Smith Fletcher
   Born: Oct. 17, 1832 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Mary Catherine Funsten Apr. 8, 1869 Clarke Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 24, 1902 Rappahannock Co VA.

Sources:
Hamilton Fletcher---1860 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---No 456.
Hamilton S. Fletcher---1870 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Jackson Twp, No 68.
Hamilton S. Fletcher---1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Jackson Twp, ED 32, p 17, No 135.

Notes: Elizabeth Stark Fletcher was living with her son Hamilton Smith Fletcher on the 1860, 1870 and 1880 census. On the 1870 census she is listed as Mary E. "My Rappahannock Story Book" states "Mrs. Anderson attended the Golden Wedding of Rev. and Mrs. Barnett Grimsley. She spoke of Mrs. William Fletcher of "Benvenue", saying this tall, nice-looking lady watering and caring for her flowers greatly impressed her as a child."

JAMES$ WILLIAM FLETCHER (Elizabeth$ Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born: Apr. 29, 1827 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: 1. Frances/Fannie E. Fletcher. She was the dau of Thomas Fletcher, brother of Wm Fletcher, and Susan Stark, sister of Elizabeth Stark. She was born ca 1834 Rappahannock Co VA and died Sept. 31, 1859 Rappahannock Co VA. No children.

2. Catherine Meade Jan. 8, 1870. (She was born Feb. 4, 1850 VA and died May 7, 1921).

Died: Jan. 25, 1900 Rappahannock Co VA. He and second wife Catherine Meade buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.

Children by second wife:

1. William^ Meade Fletcher born Oct. 21, 1870 Rappahannock Co VA.

2. James^ Hamilton Fletcher born Mar. 21, 1872 Rappahannock Co VA.

Sources:
James W. Fletcher---1870 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---No 134.
James W. Fletcher---1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA---Piedmont Twp, ED 130, p 7, No 72.

315
JAMES WILLIAM FLETCHER (Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

James H. Fletcher—1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Piedmont Twp, ED 52, p 12, L 16.

Notes: James William Fletcher was of "Erin" in Rappahannock Co VA. On the 1900 census Catherine, widow of James William Fletcher, was living with her son James Hamilton Fletcher.

WILLIAM MEADE FLETCHER (James W., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Oct. 21, 1870 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: 1. Florence Lea
   2. Martha Hall Buckner, dau of Aylette Hawes Buckner of Rappahannock Co VA


Children by first wife: Rappahannock Co VA.
1. William Meade Fletcher Jr.
   Married: 1. Jane Gordon Coxe
      2. Augusta Trimble (No children)
      3. Mary Jane (No children)

Children by first wife; Rappahannock Co VA.
1. Jane Fletcher married Higgins of Wayne, PA.
2. Anne Lea Fletcher married Prime of Malvern, PA.
3. Joan Fletcher married Lange of Malvern, PA.

Children by second wife:
   Married: Frances Percival Smith III of Madison Co VA.
   Died: May 2, 1942. Buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard Cem, Woodville, VA.

   1. Anne Meade Smith married G. Harold Faulconer of Orange, VA.
   2. Frances Fletcher Smith married: 1. Paul M. Shaver
      2. Conley Bedelle of Fort Smith, AR.

3. James William Fletcher ("Jim Bill") of "Thornton Hill", Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Mildred M. Thornton
   Died: Nov. 7, 1918 Rappahannock Co VA. Buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard Cem, Woodville, VA.

   1. Mildred Buckner Fletcher married George N. Slater.
   2. Catherine Meade Fletcher married Trowbridge Littleton.
   3. Louise Miller Fletcher married Edward D. Taylor.
   4. James William Fletcher

Notes: William Meade Fletcher was of "Thornton Hill", Rappahannock Co VA. Both "Thornton Hill" and "Montpelier", now owned by Mr./Mrs. James William Fletcher, are two of the fine old ancestral homes of the Thornton family in Rappahannock Co VA from which Mrs. Fletcher is descended.

JAMES HAMILTON FLETCHER (James W., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Mar. 21, 1872 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Lyle Dulaney, dau of Alfred Dulaney of "Sunnyside" Madison Co VA. She was born Apr. 23, 1887 and died Apr. 15, 1939.

Died: Nov. 7, 1946 Rappahannock Co VA. Both buried Old St. Paul's Episcopal Churchyard Cem, Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.
JAMES HAMILTON FLETCHER (James W., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Children:
1. Virginia Fletcher born ca 1917 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Robert Eugene/Gene Wood
   Died: Both died Aug. 20, 1979 Rappahannock Co VA in the floodwaters over Beaver Dam Creek near their home "Erin" when they abandoned their stalled car, and the raging current carried them away. He was age 65. Both buried Fairview Cem, Culpeper Co VA.

Notes: James Hamilton Fletcher was of "Erin" in Rappahannock Co VA.

JOHN THOMAS FLETCHER (Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Jan. 6, 1831 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Louise/Louisa Nelson Funsten Apr. 30, 1869 Clarke Co VA.
   She was the dau of Oliver Ridgway Funsten and first wife Mary Catherine Meade. She was the sister of Mary Catherine Funsten who married Hamilton Smith Fletcher, brother of John T. Oliver Ridgway Funsten married second Mary Bowen, dau of James Bowen and Frances Stark (Wm, James, James).
   See Chapter 7. She was born Sept. 1818 and died Apr. 11, 1901.

Died: Mar. 31, 1891 Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:
*1. Mary Olivia Fletcher born Aug. 23, 1869 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: George W. Kinsey of "Jessamine Hill" Rappahannock Co VA. (Ann Virginia Fletcher, Susan Stark, William, James, James)
   Note: See Chapter 9 for her children.

*2. Elizabeth/Lizzie Hamilton Fletcher born Feb. 22, 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.

3. John Nelson Fletcher born Mar. 8, 1860 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.

Died: June 21, 1932 Rappahannock Co VA.

Sources:
John T. Fletcher—1870 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Hampton Twp, No 240.
L. A. Fletcher—1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Hampton Twp, ED 48, p 5, No 89.

Notes: John Thomas Fletcher was of "Rose Hill" in Rappahannock Co VA. Louise Fletcher, widow of John Thomas, was living with her son-in-law Wade H. Massey, daughter Lizzie, grandchild Wade H. Massie Jr. and son John N. Fletcher on the 1900 census.

ELIZABETH/LIZZIE HAMILTON FLETCHER (John T., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Feb. 22, 1875 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Wade H. Massie Sr. of "Hampton" or "Hampton Hall" Rappahannock Co VA.
   He was born Sept. 1869 VA.

Children:
   Married: Ada Mae Miller
   Children:
   1. Wade III of "Hampton/Hampton Hall" Rappahannock Co VA.
      Married: Grace Wallthan
   3. J. F. Massie married Bensley.
   4. Thomas Massie
HAMILTON SMITH FLETCHER (Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Oct. 17, 1832 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Mary Catherine Funsten Apr. 10, 1869 Clarke Co VA.

She was the dau of Oliver Ridgway Funsten and first wife Mary Catherine Meade. She was the sister of Louise Nelson Funsten who married John Thomas Fletcher, brother of Hamilton's. (Oliver Ridgway Funsten married second Mary Bowen. See Chapter 7.) She was born Feb. 27, 1847 and died Mar. 22, 1908 Rappahannock Co VA.

Died: Apr. 21, 1902 Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:
1. Louise Funsten Fletcher born Jan. 21, 1872 Rappahannock Co VA.

Sources:
Hamilton S. Fletcher—1870 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Twp, No 68.
Hamilton S. Fletcher—1880 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Twp, ED 32,p 17, No 135.
Hamilton Fletcher—1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Twp, ED 51, p 12, L 12.

Notes: Hamilton Smith Fletcher was of "Benvenue" in Rappahannock Co VA. "Benvenue" is a handsome old brick mansion on 2600 acres of land. It is now owned by Louise F. Fletcher King Eastham. It is located at the junction of U.S. Highway 211 and State Route 729 about 5 miles east of the town of Washington, Rappahannock Co VA.

LOUISE FUNSTEN FLETCHER (Hamilton S., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Jan. 21, 1872 Rappahannock Co VA.


He was born Sept. 1005 VA.

2. Marshall King (no children)

Children by first husband:
1. Mary Herndon Green born Mar. 1890 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Col. Charles Willoughby King

Children:
1. Louise Fletcher King married Thomas L. Eastham.

2. Hamilton Smith Fletcher Green born Nov. 1891 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Beatrice Pfleuger

No children.

Source:
Hamilton Fletcher—1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—Jackson Twp, ED 51, p 12, L 12.

Note: On the 1900 census Edward M. and Louise F. Green were living with her parents, Hamilton and Mary C. Fletcher. Louise F. Green said she had been married 14 years.
CHAPTER 7
FRANCES \(^5\) STARK WIFE OF JAMES M. BOWEN OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William, James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Born: July 28, 1803 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: James M. Bowen ca 1820 Culpeper Co VA. He was born Mar. 29, 1793 VA and died Mar. 31, 1880 Albemarle Co VA.

Died: Jan. 10, 1892 Albemarle Co VA. Both buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Greenwood Parish, Albemarle Co VA about \(\frac{1}{2}\) mile west of "Mirador".

Children:

*1. Ann(e)\(^6\) Bowen
   Born: ca 1825 Albemarle Co VA.
   Married: Dr. John Roy Baylor Jan. 6, 1846 Albemarle Co VA.
   Died: Nov. 1900 TN. Buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.

*2. Eliza\(^6\) Frances Bowen
   Born: Mar. 6, 1826 Albemarle Co VA.
   Married: Dr. George M. Bowen
   Died: Feb. 12, 1858 Albemarle Co VA. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.

*3. Mary\(^6\) Bowen
   Born: ca 1832 Albemarle Co VA.
   Married: Dr. Oliver Ridgway Funsten 1854.
   Died: Mar. 2, 1881 (aged 48 years). Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.

Sources:
Albemarle Co VA Deeds---Mar. 1, 1832---Mar. 6, 1835.
Executors of Estate of William S. Ramsey deceased to James M. Bowen.
375 acres including a "mansion house" and "mills" excluding a \(\frac{1}{2}\) acre reserved graveyard in Albemarle Co adjoining estate of Berry M. Hardin.

Notes: It is not known if James M. Bowen renovated the "mansion house" or built a new home known as "Mirador" on this property. The present day "Mirador" estate consists of 18\(\frac{1}{4}\) acres. Books give conflicting data as to the construction date of the "Mirador" mansion. The historical marker in front of "Mirador" gives the date as around 1832. The estate of Berry M. Hardin was sold to Thomas C. Bowen, brother of James M. Bowen, by deed written Apr. 20, 1836 and recorded Mar. 6, 1837. "Mirador" is located about 15 miles west of Charlottesville, VA.

James M. Bowen---1860 Cen Albemarle Co VA---St. Anne's Parish, No 914.

1850 Albemarle Co VA Slave Schedule
James M. Bowen owned 62 slaves (36 males---26 females)

1860 Virginia State Agricultural Survey
James M. Bowen---Charlottesville P.O., St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle Co---owned 4150 acres land (2520 acres improved, 1630 acres unimproved); farm valued $50,750; livestock of 21 horses, 11 mules, 60 milk cows, 100 swine; harvested 35,000 pounds tobacco.

1870 Virginia State Agricultural Survey
James M. Bowen---Greenwood P.O., Sam Miller Township, Albemarle Co---800 acres land valued at $20,000.

"Virginia Pensions" by McGhee

319
FRANCES STARK (William 1, James 3, James 2)
Albemarle Co VA Will Bk---Will of James M. Bowen of Albemarle Co VA.
Written Nov. 24, 1866---codicil written Aug. 10, 1871---recorded June 10, 1880.
Wife: Frances S. Bowen
Daughter: Ann Baylor, and her husband Dr. John R. Baylor
Daughter: Mary Funsten, and her husband Dr. O. R. Funsten
Granddaughter: Eliza Frances Bowen, daughter of my deceased daughter Eliza, late
wife of Dr. George M. Bowen.
Co-Executors: Dr. O. R. Funsten and Dr. John R. Baylor. By codicil, Mary Funsten
replaced her deceased husband as co-executor. "I also give and bequeath to my dau­
ger Mary Funsten and to her heirs forever the tract of land on which I now reside
(Mirador), subject to the devices already made to my wife Frances S. Bowen, and to
my granddaughter Eliza Frances Bowen. In this tract of land, I embrace what was
formerly known as the Greenwood farm. (It may appear to some that the bequests made
in this clause of my will are greater than those made to my other daughter, but I
have to say that my affections are equal towards both, and if any difference really
exists, it has arisen from the facts that the war called the rebellion has layed
waste and destroyed a large portion of the estate of Dr. Funsten, whereby he and his
family have been subjected to great privations and sufferings, the number of their
children also who are young and to be provided for is much greater.)."

Mirador on Route 250 west, 2 miles west of intersection with Interstate 64. An his­
torical marker designates the entrance to this estate which was the girlhood home
of Viscountess Nancy Astor, first woman member of the British Parliament. The cen­
ter block of the house was built around 1832 for James M. Bowen. After Col. Chiswell
Dabney Langhorne acquired the estate around 1892, brick wings were added. The Lang­
horne daughters gained renown as the "Gibson Girls" of the illustration by artist
Charles Dana Gibson. Later owners enlarged the manor and added Adam Paneling and
antique Italian mantels. Serpentine walls were added to a portion of the grounds as
well as several cottages and farm buildings. Although restoration of the stately
brick manor house and grounds is only partially completed, visitors may tour the es­
tate as it begins to return to its former beauty and elegance. Mirador has not been
open for Historic Garden Week since 1955. Mr. James Scott, owner.

"Old Virginia Houses—the Heart of Virginia" by E. F. Farrar and E. Hines, p 35.
Mirador, originally a square brick house of Georgian design, was enlarged by the
addition of balanced end wings. Four chimneys rise above its deeply corniced hip
roof. All windows are pedimented and shuttered; those on the first floor reach from
floor to ceiling. An intriguing interior feature of Mirador is its round entrance
hall, with curving stairway to the circular hallway above. A chandelier is suspended
through the opening from the upper level directly over a star pattern in the parquet
floor.

"Historic Gardens of Virginia" p 234 (article contributed by Bessie Carter Funsten)
Mirador, originally the home of Col. James M. Bowen in Albemarle Co, is perhaps one
of the finest examples of early American architecture to be found in Piedmont Virgin­
ia. The grandson of Richard Bowen was the owner and builder of Mirador between the
years 1825-30. Here in the beautiful Greenwood Valley near the Blue Ridge, he placed
the homestead in the center of an extensive plantation from which can be seen the
high peaks which tower above the dividing lines of Albemarle, Augusta and Nelson coun­
ties. Because of the magnificent view and for love of the soft Spanish names, Col.
Bowen called his home "El Mirador", a Spanish derivation from the verb mira—look.
The "El" has long since been dropped and only "Mirador" used. This house, like those
of the preceding century, was a square building of brick with 2 stories and an attic.
It had a wide hall and 4 large rooms on each floor. The 4 chimneys and the outbuild­
ings used as office, schoolhouse and kitchen, were also of brick. The spacious
stairway with its mahogany rail, the fan-shaped lights above the doors, and the fan­
shaped wood trim throughout the building added much to the beauty of this stately
FRANCES STARK (William, James, James)

"Historic Gardens of Virginia" (continued)

old home. With all its air of stability and gracious dignity the real charm of Mirador lay in its grounds. The lawn was terraced. Stone steps led from terrace to terrace and brick walks, flanked by low-growing box, made a background for the roses. The garden proper was behind the house and was enclosed by a white paling fence over which jasmines and climbing roses grew in great profusion. There were vegetable squares edged with flowers. Further on were the grapes arbors, currant and gooseberry bushes. The old "Post Road" (now U.S. 250) leading from Richmond and Washington to Staunton went by the Mirador lawn. Mirador at the death of Col. Bowen passed to his daughter Mary who had married Col. O. R. Funsten of Clarke Co and it was held by the Funsten family until 1890 when it was sold to C. D. Langhorne and is now the home of his granddaughter.


James and William Bowen made their first purchase of 500 acres from Benjamin Ficklin. James must have relinquished his interest to William, since in 1829 the latter with his wife Eliza George (of Fauquier Co, daughter of Benjamin George and Mary Smith) sold this land to Roland H. Bates. Besides farming, James M. Bowen for some years practiced business as a merchant. James M. Bowen had brothers William A., Peter, Thomas C. and Thornton W.

"My Rappahannock Story Book" by Mary Elizabeth Hite, p 140.

"El Mirador" is Spanish, meaning the marvelous view. This was the name given one of the most beautiful of all Piedmont homes. It is located in the Greenwood Valley of Albemarle Co, and was built between 1825 and 1830 by Col. James Bowen for his wife Fanny Stark, the sister of Betsey Stark of "Benvenue" and Susan Stark of " Jessamine Hill". Having dropped the "El", it is now known as "Mirador". At first it was a square brick house with 4 great rooms and wide halls on 2 floors, later 2 wings were added. After the death of Col. Bowen, his daughter Mary, who had married Col. Oliver Funsten of Clarke Co, inherited the home. There were 2 daughters by a former marriage of Col. Funsten to the daughter of David Meade. It was at "Mirador" they met the Fletchers from Rappahannock Co. Louise became mistress of "Rose Hill" and Mary of "Benvenue". Col. Funsten died, and his widow returned to her old home "Mirador". It was she who made the first of "Mirador's" beautiful gardens.

Data from Mrs. Norman B. Funsten as given to her by Mrs. Stanard R. Funsten, from an old newspaper article (date unknown)---"Letters From Interested Readers of the Sun" by Edward C. Mead:

Four brothers named Bowen bought land and settled in Albemarle Co early in the 19th century---James Marshall, William A., Peter and Thomas C. Bowen. They came from the vicinity of Jeffersonson, Rappahannock Co VA and are supposed to have moved from Milford, Delaware to that county and were the descendants of the New Jersey family. In 1817 James M. and William A. Bowen bought 500 acres near Batesville in Albemarle Co. His brother William moved in 1829 to Fauquier Co leaving James who bought the old Ramsey place, said to have been owned by Ramsey the inventor of the steamboat. Here he built a large and attractive brick mansion which he named "Mirador" which was one of the finest seats in the county at that date--1835. It has since become famous as the seat of the Langhorne family where have frequently gathered many of New York's fashionable 1/00 as well as Boston's select circle, to celebrate the nuptials of the Langhorne family. James M. Bowen became quite wealthy and prominent in the county. He married Frances Stark, his children being Anne who married Dr. John R. Baylor, Mary who married Dr. O. R. Funsten of Clarke Co, and Eliza who married her cousin, Dr. George M. Bowen, son of Peter Bowen. James M. Bowen died in 1880. His grandson, James Bowen Funsten, became bishop in the Episcopal Church at Boise, ID. His mother, Mary Bowen, was educated in Richmond in 1845 at Mrs. Mead's Seminary.

Notes: This data omits the 5th brother, Thornton W. Bowen. It gives the middle name of James as "Marshall". Another family source gives it as "Miller".

321
FRANCES\(^5\) STARK (William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))
Albemarle Co VA Deed—June 15, 1892—July 12, 1892.
Heirs of Mary Funsten to Chiswell Dabney Langhorne of Richmond, VA. The "Mirador" estate, consisting of 181\(\frac{1}{2}\) acres land—2 miles from Greenwood Depot on the C & O R.R. R.R., bounded by Stockton's Creek, Greenwood Road and the lands of Thomas C. Bowen. Executor of Mary Funsten's estate was Oliver Herbert Funsten.

Notes: The present owner of "Mirador" is James Scott, an oilman and businessman from Salem, WV. William A. Bowen, brother of James M., married Eliza George, daughter of Benjamin George and Mary Smith. Mary Smith was the sister of Ann Smith who married William\(^4\) Stark. Benjamin George and Mary Smith were the parents of Bernard George who married Sarah\(^5\) Stark and Joseph Smith George who married Mary\(^5\) Ann Stark, daughters of William\(^4\) Stark (James\(^3\), James\(^2\)).
"Sons of Revolution of Virginia" gives James Bowen as the father of the 5 Bowen brothers (including James M. Bowen) and as having enlisted in the Continental Army Dec. 23, 1776. In the spring of 1777, he was transferred to Gen. Morgan's Riflemen as a private in Company 7.

ANN(E)\(^6\) BOWEN (Frances\(^5\) Stark, William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))
Born: ca 1825 Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Dr. John Roy Baylor Jan. 6, 1846 Albemarle Co VA by Rev. William Waller. He was the son of John and Maria Baylor. He was born ca 1821 Caroline Co VA and died July 1897 (aged 76 years, 2 months).
Died: Nov. 1900 TN (aged 74 years). Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
Children:
*1. James\(^7\) Bowen Baylor
   Born: ca 1848 Albemarle Co VA.

*2. John\(^7\) Roy Baylor Jr. born ca 1852.

3. Maria\(^7\) Roy Baylor born ca 1854.
   Not married.
   Died: Aug. 1910 Charlottesville, VA (aged 66 years). Buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.

JAMES\(^7\) BOWEN BAYLOR (Anne\(^6\) Bowen, Frances\(^5\) Stark, William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))
Born: ca 1848 Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Ellen Bruce (?) She was born ca 1858 and died Oct. 1899 Washington, DC. (age 41 years, 8 mo., 28 days)
Died: May 1924 Baltimore, MD (aged 75 years, 11 months). Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
Children: 8
1. Evelyn Baylor born ca 1885.
   Married: Pelham Blackford
   Died: Nov. 1954 (aged 69 years). Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
   Children:
      Married: Franklin Carter Neal
      Married: 1. Lillian St. Clair 2. Susan Gatewood Powers
   3. Frank\(^9\) Blackford married Polly Baldwin.
JAMES⁷ BOWEN BAYLOR (Anne⁶ Bowen, Frances⁵ Stark, William⁴, James³, James²)

Children:
   Children:
   1. Ellen⁹ Fisher
   2. Elizabeth⁹ Fisher


JOHN⁷ ROY BAYLOR (Anne⁶ Bowen, Frances⁵ Stark, William⁴, James³, James²)

Born: ca 1852.
Married: Julia Howard (?) She was born ca 1857 and died July 1931 San Francisco, CA (aged 74 years).
Died: Aug. 1926 Chattanooga, TN (aged 74 years). Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
Children:
1. Eloise Baylor born ca 1883.
   Married: George Martin. Resided San Francisco, CA.
   Died: Nov. 1962 (aged 99 years). Cremated and interred Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.

Sources:
Albemarle Co VA Chancery Court Order Bk—1887. Anne Bowen, defendant, wife of Dr. John R. Baylor, her husband acting in her behalf, in the division of the estate of her deceased sister, Mary (Bowen) Funsten.


Notes: Anne Bowen Baylor, her husband and son James B. Baylor were living with her parents on the 1850 census. On the 1850 census her husband's name is given incorrectly as George—his name is John.

ELIZA⁶ FRANCES BOWEN (Frances⁵ Stark, William⁴, James³, James²)

Born: Mar. 6, 1826 Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Dr. George M. Bowen. He was the son of Peter and Sallie Fishback Bowen. Peter Bowen was a brother of James M. Bowen of "Mirador". George M. Bowen died ca 1911.
Died: Feb. 12, 1858 Albemarle Co VA. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.
Children:
1. "Little Fannie" Bowen born June 11, 1856 Albemarle Co VA.
   Died: Sept. 9, 1857 Albemarle Co VA. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.

2. Eliza⁷ Frances Bowen (birthdate unknown)
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1936 Western State Hospital, Staunton, VA.

Sources:
1895 Business Directory—George M. Bowen—physician, Greenwood P.O., Albemarle Co VA.
Albemarle Co VA Circuit Court Case #1646—Western State Hospital, VA.
Eliza F. Bowen (Petition of Heirs of Eliza F. Bowen)—1936. This suit was filed by Western State Hospital to collect from the property of Eliza F. Bowen her keep in Western State Hospital. Her property was sold in 1913 to G. L. Haven. The judgment of Western State Hospital was paid. Since Eliza F. Bowen, "on account of her insanity, is unable to handle her funds", the remaining balance was invested for her by George E. Walker, special commissioner. "That Eliza F. Bowen died in Western State
ELIZA FRANCES BOWEN (Frances Stark, William, James, James)
Albemarle Co VA Circuit Court Case #16146—Western State Hospital, VA. (continued)
Hospital in 1936, without ever recovering her sanity. She died intestate, unmarried and without issue. She was the only child of Dr. George M. Bowen and Eliza Bowen. George M. Bowen died around 1911 and Eliza Bowen in the 1890's. Under these circumstances a ½ interest in this fund went to the maternal kindred and ½ to the paternal kindred."

MARY BOWEN (Frances Stark, William, James, James)
Born: ca 1832 Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Dr. Oliver Ridgway Funsten 1854.
He was the son of Oliver Funsten and Margaret McKay.
He married (1) Mary Catherine Meade. He was born 1815 and died July 15, 1871. He and first wife both buried Bishop Meade Church Cem, near White Post, Clarke Co VA, about 2 miles from "The Highlands".
Died: Mar. 2, 1881 Albemarle Co VA, aged 48 years. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.

1. Frances/Fannie Starke Funsten born Dec. 6, 1855 Clarke Co VA.
3. Ida Bowen Funsten born 1858 Clarke Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1937. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.
4. Margaret/Maggie Funsten born ca 1861 Clarke Co VA.
5. David Funsten born ca 1863 Clarke Co VA.
   Married: Mary Caughy.
6. Robert Gray Funsten born Feb. 24, 1866 Clarke Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Jan. 8, 1887. Buried Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Albemarle Co VA.
7. Annie Funsten born ca 1867 Clarke Co VA.
   Married: Rt. Rev. Robert Carter Jett 1890. (He was Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Diocese of southwest VA).
   Resided: Roanoke, VA.
   Children:
   1. Annie Jett married Rogers. (Further data on descendants not available)
8. Oliver Herbert Funsten born ca 1869 Clarke Co VA.
   Married: Elizabeth Carter Minor (She was born ca 1876 and died June 1916, age 70)
   Died: June 4, 1939 Richmond, VA, aged 70 years, 5 months, 2 days. Both buried
   Children: Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
   1. Landon R. Funsten born ca 1898.
      Married: Mary S. T. (She was born ca 1901. and died Jan. 1970, age 65.
      Died: Nov. 1948, aged 50 years. Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
   2. Herbert Funsten born ca 1899.
      Died: June 1920, aged 21 years, 6 months. Buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.
Sources:
Albemarle Co VA Wills. Will of Oliver H. Funsten of Richmond VA.
Mary B. Funsten—1880 Cen Albemarle Co VA—Sam Miller Dist, ED 6, p 15, L 22.
The Ancestors and Descendants of Col. David Funsten and his wife Susan Everard Meade" by Howard S. F. Randolph, 1926.

Oliver Ridgway Funsten married first, Mary Catherine Meade, daughter of David Meade, married second, Mary Bowen, daughter of James Bowen of Albemarle Co VA. His residence in Clarke Co was "The Highlands" situated 1 mile west of White Post. He graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia. At one time he represented Clarke Co in the State Senate. When the war began in 1861 he entered the Confederate Army serving as Colonel of the 11th VA Cav. throughout the war. He returned, broken in health and fortune, and died July 11, 1871 at the age of 56 years.

Notes: "The Highlands" is located on U.S. Route 522 near White Post. By his first wife, Mary Catherine Meade, Oliver Ridgway Funsten had 3 children: Louisa Nelson Funsten who married John Thomas Fletcher (Elizabeth Stark, Wm, James, James), Oliver Ridgway Funsten Jr., and Mary Catherine Funsten who married Hamilton Smith Fletcher (Elizabeth Stark, Wm, James, James). The tombstone of Oliver Ridgway Funsten reads Col. Oliver R. Funsten, died July 15, 1871, aged 51 years, a genial friend, a kind father, a gallant soldier. After her husband's death, Mary Bowen Funsten lived at "Mirador" with her mother Frances Stark Bowen. Oliver H. Funsten owned "Greenwood Farm" near "Mirador", probably the tract of the same name as mentioned in the will of James M. Bowen.

FRANCES/FANNIE STARKE FUNSTEN (Mary Bowen, Frances Stark, William, James, James)
Born: Dec. 6, 1855 Clarke Co VA.
Married: Rev. Robert Allen Castleman II (He died ca 1935 Falls Church, VA)
Died: 1932 Falls Church, VA. Both buried Oakwood Cem, Falls Church, VA.
Children:
1. Mary Lee Castleman born 1888.
   Died: Feb. 1972 Fairfax, VA.
   Children:
   1. John Robert Allen Castleman married Linda
2. Robert Funsten Castleman born 1891. Did not marry.
   Died: June 26, 1968 New York City, NY.
   Died: Mar. 15, 1953 Washington, DC. Buried Oakwood Cem, Falls Church, VA.
4. Oliver Funsten Castleman born Feb. 1, 1895 Herndon, VA. Did not marry.
   Died: ca 1917.
5. Frances Funsten Castleman born Jan. 5, 1897 BelAir, MD.
   Married: David Norman Craig. He was born July 20, 1898 Chicopee, MA.
   Children:
   1. Norman Castleman Craig born Nov. 12, 1931 Washington, DC.
      Married: Ann Williams.
   2. Frances Elizabeth Craig born Sept. 2, 1933 Washington, DC.
      Married: Frederick Dean Tabbutt.
      Resides: Olympia, WA.

RT. REV. JAMES BOWEN FUNSTEN (Mary Bowen, Frances Stark, William, James, James)
Born: July 23, 1857.
Married: Ida Vivian Pratt 1886. She was the dau of William Carter Pratt and Eliza Turner. She was born Nov. 10, 1866 and died Apr. 1, 1948.
RT. REV. JAMES* BOWEN FUNSTEN (Mary* Bowen, Frances* Stark, William* James, James* James*

Died: Dec. 1, 1918. Both buried Hollywood Cem, Richmond, VA.

Children:


   Married: 1. Marigene Payne
   2. Frances Buckley

Children by first marriage:

1. James* Bowen Funsten III. Resides: Dunwoody, GA.

3. William* Pratt Funsten born 1891.
   Married: Margaret Gildey.
   Children:
   1. Norman* Bridge Funsten
   2. Manford* Funsten

4. Dr. Robert* Vivian Funsten of University of VA, Charlottesville, VA.
   Married: Marguerite Churchill
   Children:
   1. Dorothy* Funsten
   2. James* Funsten
   3. Robert* Funsten
   4. Patricia* Funsten

   Children:
   1. Stanard* Funsten
   2. James* Funsten

MARGARET/MAGGIE* FUNSTEN (Mary* Bowen, Frances* Stark, William* James, James* James*)

Born: ca 1861 Clarke Co VA.

Married: Rev. Thomas A. Semmes

Died: ca 1912.

Children:

1. Thomas* A. Semmes Jr. Resided: Richmond, VA.


3. Margaret* F. Semmes married McKillip. Resided: Mattoax, VA.
CHAPTER 8

JANE5 STARK WIFE OF JAMES W. UTZ OF CULPEPER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: 1805 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: James W. Utz (He was born ca 1796 VA and died after 1858)

Died: 1852 Culpeper Co VA. Buried Utz Graveyard at "Meadowdean", Culpeper Co VA.

Children:
1. Probably Son7 Utz
   Born: ca 1825 VA.

2. Almira6 V. Utz
   Born: ca 1830 VA, probably Culpeper Co or Madison Co.
   Married: Hiram5 Hansbrough (Margaret4 Stark, James3, James2)
   Died: before 1870 VA, Culpeper Co or Botetourt Co.
   Note: See Chapter 19 for her children.

Sources:
James W. Utz—1810 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 269.
James W. Utz—1850 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 246, No 479.

Notes: On the 1810 census James W. Utz had in his household his wife Jane and a male age 15-20 and a female age 5-10, very probably his two children. On the 1850 census James W. Utz had in his household his wife Jane, his son-in-law Hiram Hansbrough, daughter Almira V. Hansbrough and Darnell McNab age 70.

"History and Genealogy of the Hansborough-Hansbrough Family" by John W. Hansborough. Hiram Hansbrough was married (1) to Almora V. Utz and (2) to Mrs. Ann S. Gorgas. Hiram was a prominent lawyer of Botetourt Co.

James S. Stark and wife Elizabeth Ann of Culpeper Co to James W. Utz of Madison Co VA —— 652 3/4 acres in Culpeper Co —— $11,096.75 —— west side of road from Eastham's Ford on Hazel River to Chester Gap in Rappahannock Co —— bounded in part by Hazel River and Strothers Mill Road, excluding a reserved graveyard enclosed with a stone wall.

James W. Utz to William S. Browning of Culpeper Co. $15,160 —— bounded by the north side of Hazel River, Chester Gap Road, Monument Mills Road and Thornton's River, excluding the reserved graveyard enclosed with a stone wall — "Meadowdean".

Notes: This Stark-Utz plantation was known as "Meadowdean" and is located on State Route 628 about 2 miles northwest of Rixeyville. The graveyard is called Utz Graveyard. The land was formerly a part of the estate of Weedon Smith, brother of Ann Smith who married William4 Stark. "Meadowdean" was later owned by Ernest Lee Browning and wife E.5 Rogetta Crigler (Mary7 Ellen Parr, Elizabeth6 Stark, Weedon5 S., William4, James3, James2). The Browning family owned "Meadowdean" for over 100 years. It is now owned by Milton M. Jenkins. The original house was built about 1825 when James3-Smith Stark (William4, James3, James2) was the owner. It burned during the Civil War but was rebuilt about 1869 by the Browning family. From 1795-1812 "Meadowdean", then known as "Llewellen", was owned by Howel Lewis (son of Fielding and Betty Washington Lewis and his wife Ellen Hackley Pollard (dau of Robert Pollard of Revolutionary fame).
SUSAN 5 STARK WIFE OF THOMAS FLETCHER OF RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1807 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Thomas Fletcher
He was the son of John Fletcher and Mollie Holtzclaw. He was the half-brother of William Fletcher who married Elizabeth 5 Stark (William4, James3, James2). He was born ca 1800 and died Nov. 24, 1879, age 79, Rappahannock Co VA.

Died: Aug. 8, 1860, age 61, Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:
1. Ann 6 Virginia Fletcher
   Born: Jan. 27, 1827 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Benjamin F. Kinsey May 6, 1851 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 27, 1892 Rappahannock Co VA.

2. George W. Fletcher
   Born: ca 1829 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Sept. 4, 1861 Rappahannock Co VA, age 32.

3. Frances/Fannie E. Fletcher
   Born: ca 1831 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: James 6 William Fletcher (Elizabeth 5 Stark, William4, James3, James2)
   Died: Sept. 3, 1859, age 25, Rappahannock Co VA.
   No children.

Sources:
Thomas Fletcher—1850 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—p 89
Thomas Fletcher—1860 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—No 366.

1860 State Agricultural Survey
Thomas Fletcher—Farmer—P.O. Amissville, Rappahannock Co—owned 752 acres.

Notes: Thomas Fletcher lived at "Jessamine Hill" near the town of Washington in Rappahannock Co VA. His daughter Ann Virginia later lived there and then her son George W. Kinsey.

ANN 6 VIRGINIA FLETCHER (Susan 5 Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born: Jan. 27, 1827 Rappahannock Co VA.

   He was born ca 1822 VA.

Died: Feb. 27, 1892 Rappahannock Co VA.

Children:
1. Thomas 7 F. Kinsey born ca 1855 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Adelaide Daniel
   Children:

2. George 7 W. Kinsey born Jan. 1865 Rappahannock Co VA.

Source:
GEORGE W. KINSEY (Ann V. Fletcher, Susan Stark, William, James, James)

Born: Jan. 1865 Rappahannock Co VA.

Married: Mary Olivia Fletcher (John T., Elizabeth Stark, William, James, James)

She was born July 1870.

Children:

1. Louise Funsten Kinsey born Oct. 1889 Rappahannock Co VA.
   Married: Robert W. Miller of Woodville, Rappahannock Co VA.
   Children:
   1. Robert Emmett "Sam" Miller
   2. George Kinsey Miller
   3. John Rust Miller


Source:
George W. Kinsey—1900 Cen Rappahannock Co VA—ED 4d, Hampton Dist, p 3, L 76.

Note: Ann Virginia (Fletcher) Kinsey inherited "Jessamine Hill" from her parents. The property later passed to her son George W. Kinsey.
CHAPTER 10

WILLIAM5 JOHN STARK OF CLAY COUNTY MISSOURI
(William4, James3, James2)

Born: Dec. 16, 1808 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Emily Waller Aug. 25, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Lewis Waller. She was the sister of Fountain Waller of Clay Co MO. She was born Apr. 10, 1809 Fauquier Co VA and died Feb. 11, 1891 Clay Co MO.

Died: Feb. 10, 1882 Clay Co MO. Both buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

Children:

1. Ann6 Elizabeth Stark
   Born: July 1829/30 Culpeper Co VA.
   Married: William H. Russell Dec. 4, 1856 Clay Co MO.
   Died: after 1900 probably Clay Co MO.

2. Catherine Lucy Amanda Stark
   Born: Sept. 15, 1833 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Jan. 16, 1850 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

3. Charles6 Seldon Stark
   Born: ca 1834 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Permelia Caroline Thompson Jan. 15, 1857 Clay Co MO.
   Died: killed Dec. 19, 1861 Jackson Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

4. Sofalia6 Stark
   Born: Feb. 13, 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Andrew J. Gray Westbrook Nov. 17, 1859 Clay Co MO by Elder A.B. Jones.
   He died May 8, 1863 from wound received at battle of Corinth, MS.
   Died: Feb. 6, 1921. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

5. Felix6 Grundy Stark
   Born: Mar. 19, 1839 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: killed Jan. 9, 1863 Hartville, MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

6. Frances W. Stark
   Born: Mar. 4, 1841 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Jan. 15, 1923 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

7. Mary6 Fenton Stark
   Born: Nov. 25, 1843 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Nov. 27, 1913 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

8. James6 Thornton Stark
   Born: May 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1919 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

9. Lewis/Louis6 William Stark
   Born: Apr. 1847 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1921-22 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

10. Josephine A. Stark
    Born: Aug. 31, 1851 Clay Co MO.
    Did not marry.
    Died: Nov. 1, 1922 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.
WILLIAM JOHN STARK (William^4, James^3, James^2)

Children: 6

11. Elmina E. Stark
   Born: ca 1853 Clay Co MO.
   Married: Robert W. Griffith Jan. 11, 1876 Clay Co MO. (He died Jan. 12, 1914)
   Died: after 1923 Clay Co MO.

Sources:
Culpeper Co VA Records. Nov. 1830. Lt. William J. Starke of the Culpeper Co Militia 5th Reg. was fined $6.00 for not having a coat at the training of the officers of this year.

Fauquier Co VA Deeds---Written Apr. 27, 1837.
James French and wife Sarah B. of Fauquier Co VA to William J. Starke of Fauquier Co. 730 acres Fauquier Co bounded by Town Run and adjoining the lands of James Payne, Rush Wallace, Bullet, and Weaver -- formerly Wm Foster's land.

William J. Starke and wife Emily of Fauquier Co VA to Wm S.B. Goodwin of Culpeper Co. 500 acres Fauquier Co bounded by the NW margin of Town Run -- north of Town Run and the lands of Bullet and James Payne deceased.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 4, p 379---June 25, 1849---June 26, 1849.
William J. Starke and wife Emily to Samuel Chilton of Fauquier Co. Transfer of note for $270.35 owed by Wm J. Starke to Meredith Eskridge -- 251 acres on which Wm J. Starke now resides lying in lower part of Fauquier Co on Town Run -- residue of tract formerly owned by James French, purchased 1845 by Wm S.B. Goodwin.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 49, p 43 --- Sept. 1, 1869
William J. Starke and wife Emily to Samuel Chilton, trustee of Sarah Ann McCurdy wife of Alexander McCurdy of Fauquier Co VA. $2000, paid as such for above parcel of land. $1050 in bonds given by subscribers to Rappahannock Improvement due at completion of canal from Fredericksburg, VA to bridge at Fauquier White Sulphur Springs. Pay Meredith Eskridge $270.35. Pay Wm J. Starke $315. Pay Wm J. Starke $365.

"History of Clay Co MO" by W. H. Woodson, p 511.
William J. Stark, now deceased, was an early settler of Clay Co and prominently identified with the development of this section during his career. He was a native of VA born Fauquier Co in 1809. He was reared to manhood in his native state and there married Emily Waller, a native of Culpeper Co VA. In 1849 William Stark came to MO and settled in Gallatin Township, Clay Co. He drove through from VA with his family and brought about 20 negro slaves, and during the Civil War when the slaves were liberated, he owned about 40. One of the Stark slaves, Winnie, lived to be 103 years old. She died in 1875. "Grandma Winnie" was a great favorite with the Stark children, and they were very fond of her. When William J. Stark came to Clay Co, or shortly after reaching here, he bought the place in Gallatin Township where the Stark family still resides. This farm contains 240 acres and is located 4 miles north of N. Kansas City. It is one of the historic old places of Clay Co. The original farm residence which contained 2 rooms, was built by the Mormons, a hundred years ago. The farm was entered from the government by a Mr. Bancroft, who sold it to Alex. Fudge, from whom Mr. Stark bought it. It is an attractive place, the residence being surrounded by locusts and elm trees which were planted and cared for by Mr. Stark. William J. Stark died in 1882 at the age of 71 years. His wife died in 1891 at the age of 82 years and their remains are buried in the Waller Cemetery. They were the parents of the following children: Elizabeth married
William Russell who served in the Mexican War in Col. Doniphan's Reg. and also served in the Civil War and he and his wife are now both deceased; Charles Seldon was killed in battle during Civil War at Lone Jack, MO; Catherine deceased; Sofalie married Gray Westbrook who died in TN during the Civil War from the effect of a wound received at the battle of Corinth, MS while serving in the Confederate Army and Mrs. Westbrook now lives on the Stark home farm; Fannie resides on the home place; Felix Grundy Stark was killed at Hartville, MO during the Civil War while serving in the Confederate Army; May F. deceased; J. T. deceased; Louis W. on the home place; Josephine resides on the home place; and Mira E. married Robert Griffith who died Jan. 12, 1914; and she resides on the home place. The Stark family have in their possession many historic heirlooms which give mute testimony to many events associated with the history of the Stark family. A diary which was written by Fountain Waller, a brother-in-law of William J. Stark, contains much interesting data concerning the writer's trip from Fauquier Co VA to MO in 1831. It gives a description of the entire route followed by the writer and was written as a sort of guide book for others who were making the same journey, the principal points along the way being described after the style of a modern automobile tourist's guide. The Stark family also have in their possession a feed trough for horses which was used on Mr. Stark's trip to MO in 1839. Mrs. Westbrook has in her possession a cannon ball which was fired at a building in which her husband was stationed at the battle of Ossawatomie during the battle with John Brown's men.

Just 50 years ago last Tuesday a pleasant party assembled in old Fauquier Co VA to witness the wedding of William J. Stark and Emily Waller. The same party met last Tuesday at the residence of William J. Stark in celebration of the 50th anniversary.

The Liberty Tribune—Feb. 17, 1882.
Death of old and influential citizen, William J. Stark. Died at his residence in Gallatin Township Feb. 16, 1882, age 73.

The Liberty Tribune—Feb. 20, 1891.
Died at her home near Sugar Tree Grove, on Wed. night Feb. 11, Mrs. Emily Stark, relict of the late William Stark, and sister to Uncle Fountain Waller. Short funeral services were held at the home of Dan Carpenter. She was buried beside her husband in the Waller family burying ground. A large number of friends and relatives were present to pay their last respects to the dead and offer their sympathy to the bereaved sons and daughters. Mrs. Stark was born in Fauquier Co VA 1809 and was 82 years old at her death.

The Liberty Advance—Feb. 20, 1891.
Mrs. Emily Stark, mother of J. T. and Lewis Stark, died Wed. night of paralysis at the age of 82. She was buried Friday at the Fountain Waller Burying Ground.

Died at her residence in Gallatin Township on Wed. Feb. 11 Mrs. Emily Stark, relict of the late William Stark, Esq., aged 82 years. She was buried on the following day by the side of her husband and children in the family burying ground on the farm of her late brother, Fountain Waller. Mrs. Stark was born in Fauquier Co VA but for quite 50 years has made her home in this county. She was the mother of a numerous family of sons and daughters, most of whom survive her. The last years of her life were a period of invalidism; but her death, at the last, was somewhat sudden and unexpected. I am not informed that she was united with any church, but her life was filled with acts of practical Christianity.
Cemeteries Separate But Lives Intertwined

Two abandoned cemeteries in Clay Co, one for blacks, the other for whites, illustrate segregation in the 1800's, but they also show how black and white lives were joined in ways history books largely ignored. New Stark Cemetery holds graves of the Waller, stark and Russell families, all white settlers in southern Clay Co. About ½ mile east is the Waller-Murray Cemetery filled mainly with black slaves and their descendants who bear the names Waller, Murray, Hickman and Gibson. It is probable that the black Wallers and the white Wallers are related. Fountain Waller, a white farmer and slave owner, is buried in the New Stark Cemetery. Waller, born Jan. 22, 1798 in Fauquier Co VA, was the patriarch of the Clay Co Wallers and Starks. Waller wrote in 1870 that he settled in Clay Co in 1834 after spending 3 years in KY. He died Apr. 27, 1865. His will provided land for 4 blacks who had been his slaves: Richard Waller, Flemity Murray, Anthony Murray and Grundy Murray. Both cemeteries are in the area of the Waller homestead. Richard Waller, the slave, may have been a son of Fountain Waller by a slave woman but no black Waller is sure. The black cemetery has in the center a stone wall about 12 feet square. Near the stone wall is a wrought iron fence surrounding an area the size of a single grave. Whites may have been buried inside the wall and fence. The older white people enclosed that in to keep the negroes from the whites. They had fine tombstones in there. The fine tombstones are gone, presumably to the New Stark Cemetery giving rise to a belief by some that white and black first were buried in the same cemetery until the establishment of the New Stark Cemetery. Then the white graves may have been moved.

Memories Linger in Graveyard

Cattle and an occasional covey of quail are more frequent visitors than people to the graves of several pioneer families in 2 cemeteries just east of Gladstone in Kansas City North. The New Stark white cemetery and Waller-Murray black cemetery ½ mile to the east are accessible by hiking. Although suburban houses are getting closer, there still are fields, brush, chiggers and fences to be overcome before reaching the cemeteries. A horse is better transportation. Cars and trucks cannot make the trip. No road passes close except for a brushy impassable lane near the New Stark Cemetery, south of Pleasant Valley Road. The graves in both cemeteries are deserted. Tombstones have tumbled into the underbrush. Some of the stones are shattered, criss-crossed in disarray. Weeds and trees have overgrown burial plots. Roses and other flowers, once carefully tended, grow wild in late summer. Thorns snare the heedless visitor. The ground is uneven where graves have settled.

Notes: The only white now buried in the Waller Cemetery is Benjamin P. George of Fauquier Co VA who was the son of Bernard George and Sarah Stark (William, James, James2). He died 1866 Clay Co MO and apparently his grave was not moved as the others were to the New Stark Cemetery. Some of the tombstones in the New Stark Cemetery apparently were erected after the graves were moved. The names of Felix Grundy Stark who died Jan. 9, 1863 and Mary Fenton Stark who died Nov. 27, 1913 appear on one tombstone. Since Felix Grundy Stark was killed at Hartville, MO, it is possible he is not actually buried in New Stark Cemetery, but his name was included on the tombstone as a memorial. Also the dates of birth of Felix Grundy Stark and Frances W. Stark appear to be reversed. All census records show that Frances W. Stark was younger than Felix Grundy Stark, but the tombstones show Frances as born 1839 and Felix as born 1841. If as seems likely, some of these tombstones were erected by later descendants after the graves were moved to the New Stark Cemetery, the mistake is understandable.
ANN ELIZABETH STARK (William J., William 5, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 1829/30 Culpeper Co VA.

Married: William H. Russell Dec. 4, 1856 Clay Co MO by John C. Fackler MG.

He died before 1850 probably Clay Co MO.

Died: 1900-1913 probably Clay Co MO.

Children:
1. Anna/Anner Russell born Apr. 9, 1859 Clay Co MO.
   Died: Sept. 29, 1903 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.
2. Emma Russell born Dec. 19, 1860 Clay Co MO.
   Died: Dec. 15, 1899 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.
3. Mary/Mollie Russell born Feb. 1863 Clay Co MO.
5. Addie Russell born Feb. 24, 1866 Clay Co MO.
   Died: May 31, 1870 Clay Co MO. Buried New Stark Cem, Clay Co MO.

Sources:
The Liberty Tribune---Dec. 12, 1856.

"History of Clay Co MO" by W. H. Woodson, 1920.
Biography of William J. Stark. To William and Elizabeth (Stark) Russell were born 3 children who are now living. They are as follows: Mrs. Mary Clements who lives in Buchanan Co; Edward married a Miss Moore of Platte Co and they have 3 children, Mrs. Bethel Elam, Mrs. Nellie Meads and Mrs. Permelia McFadden; and William Russell of Newton Co MO married a Miss Lampton of Platte Co and they have 5 children, J.T., E. L., Elmira Sue, Jack Russell and Christopher.


1/9 estate to Edward Russell nephew, 1/9 estate to William H. Russell nephew, 1/9 estate to Mollie M. Clements niece.

MARY/MOLLIE 7 M. RUSSELL (Ann 6 E. Stark, William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Feb. 1863 Clay Co MO.

Married: Benjamin M. Clements (He was born Apr. 1862 MO)

Children:
1. Russell B. Clements born Dec. 1866 Clay Co MO.
2. Emily B. Clements born Aug. 1891 Clay Co MO.
3. Eliza E. Clements born Nov. 1892 Clay Co MO.

Source:

EDWARD 7 RUSSELL (Ann 6 E. Stark, William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Dec. 1865 Clay Co MO.

Married: Mollie Moore of Platte Co MO. (She was born Mar. 1868 MO)
EDWARD 7 RUSSELL (Ann 6 E. Stark, William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Children: 8
1. Bethel Russell born Nov. 1887 MO, probably Jackson or Clay Co. 
   Married: Elam.
   Married: Meads.
   Married: McFadden.

Source:

WILLIAM 7 H. RUSSELL (Ann 6 E. Stark, William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Dec. 1871 Clay Co MO.
 Married: Minnie Lampton (She was born Feb. 1872 MO)
Children: 8
1. James T. Russell born July 1896 Clay Co MO.

Source:
Note: William H. Russell and his family were living with his mother, Ann E., and his sister, Annie, on the 1900 census.

CATHERINE 6 LUCY AMANDA STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune—Jan. 16, 1850.
Died in this county on the 16th Miss Lucy Amanda Starke age about 18 years.
Jan. 25, 1850. Died in this county on the 16th Miss Catherine Starke age about 18 years.

CHARLES 6 SELDON STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: ca 1834 VA, Culpeper or Fauquier Co.
 Married: Permelia Caroline Thompson Jan. 15, 1857 Clay Co MO.
   She was the dau of Robert and Evaline Thompson.
   She was born ca 1839. She married (2) Dr. J. H. Bennett of Kansas City, MO Oct. 18, 1871 Kansas City MO.
Died: Dec. 19, 1861 Jackson Co MO. Killed as a Confederate soldier.
Children: 7

Sources:
Carrie Stark—1870 Cen Clay Co MO—City of Liberty, No 301.
In this county on the 15th by Rev. Mr. Prather, Mr. Charles S. Stark married Miss Permelia C. Thompson, all of Clay Co.
Mar. 16, 1860. C. S. Stark advertises that having left for Texas, he has placed his books for collection in hands of Wm T. Reynolds until Apr. 1. After that in hands of Mr. Ford.
CHARLES SELDON STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
Headquarters! C. S. Stark and J. W. Thompson. Stark and Thompson, Wholesale
and Retail Dealers in Groceries, Staple Dry Goods, Wines, Liquors, Cigars, Bar-
Stores, Hardware, etc. No 2, Metropolitan Bank, McGee's Addition, Kansas City, MO.
Note: J. W. Thompson was the brother of Caroline, wife of Charles Seldon Stark.
The Liberty Tribune---Aug. 23, 1861.
Charles S. Stark, wounded slightly, of Clay Co, while participating in the Battle
Price, Commander of MO forces, Confederate.
Jan. 3, 1862. Death of C. S. Stark. We regret to announce the death of Charles S.
Stark which took place in Jackson Co on the 19th. Mr. Stark in company with several
others, were riding together near Blue Mills in Jackson Co when he stopped to
light his pipe, his companions passing on; but before he was aware of the presence
of a hostile force, he was surrounded by a party claiming to be federals and shot.
Mr. Stark was a citizen of this county for a number of years previous to his death
and leaves a wide circle of relatives, friends and acquaintances to mourn his tragic
end. He leaves a young wife and one or two children who have the sympathies of
this community in their sad bereavement.
June 26, 1862. Estate of Charles S. Stark to Caroline Stark administratrix.
"History of Clay and Platte Counties MO", p 205
Aug. 10, 1861. C. S. Stark of Clay Co was wounded, more or less severely at the
Battle of Wilson's Creek, a Confederate victory, troop commanded by Gen. Price.
These Clay Co troops were attached to Col. C. C. Thornton's "extra battalion",
Capt. McCarthy's Co, Cap. Thomas McCarthy was also seriously wounded at Wilson's
Creek.
Clay Co MO Probate Records---June 23, 1862.
Caroline Stark appointed guardian of Charles William Stark.
Witnesses: S. D. Filcher, Wm T. Reynolds, Henry C. Gant, James E. V. Thompson.
Daughters: Ruthy M. Thompson, Leviner Jane Murray wife of Andrew R. Murray,
Virginia Ann Bright, Caroline Stark wife of Charles S. Stark.
The Liberty Tribune---Nov. 3, 1871
Married in Kansas City Oct. 18, Dr. J. H. Bennett of Kansas City MO to Mrs.
Carrie Starke of Liberty.
SOPHALIA STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune---No. 25, 1859.
Married in this county on the 17th by Elder A.B. Jones Mr. A. J. G. Westbrook of
Atchison, Kansas T. to Miss Sophalia Stark of Clay Co.
The Liberty Advance---Feb. 7, 1921.
Mrs. Sophronia Stark Westbrook died at her home in Gallatin township Sunday morn-
ing aged 85 years. She was a daughter of William Stark and wife, among the earli-
est settlers of western Clay Co, coming here from VA. Mrs. Westbrook had been an
invalid for several years. She was a woman of most lovable character, hospitable
to a fault, and loved by all with whom she came in contact. She is survived by 3
sisters, Mrs. Myra Griffith, Miss Fannie Stark and Miss Josie Stark, also a bro-
ther Lewis Stark. Burial was Monday in the Waller Cemetery.
SOPHIALA STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune—Feb. 11, 1921.
Sophiala Stark was born in Clay Co MO Jan. 14, 1835. The Stark family came from VA and were among the early settlers of the south part of this county. She grew to womanhood in the Big Shoal community and in 1859 married A. G. Westbrook. Their home was in Atchison, Kansas until the beginning of the Civil War, when he enlisted in the Confederate Army. At the battle of Corinth, MS in 1862, he was wounded and died May 8, 1863 and was buried at Iuka, MS. Mrs. Westbrook's health had been declining for the past year. During Christmas her illness became severe, and she departed this life at the family homestead Feb. 6, 1921. She is survived by 3 sisters, Mrs. Myra Griffith, Miss Fannie Stark, Lewis Stark. Services were held at the home by Rev. James Froman and burial was in the Waller Cemetery.
Note: There is a tombstone for Andrew J. G. Westbrook in the New Stark Cemetery. It is not certain whether he is actually buried in this cemetery or is buried at Iuka, MS as the obituary states. The name of Miss Josie Stark was inadvertently left out of the obituary.

FELIX GRUNDY STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
"History of Clay Co MO" by W. H. Woodson, 1920.
Felix Grundy Stark was killed at Hartville, MO during the Civil War while serving in the Confederate Army.

"Missouri Miscellany"—Clay Co MO Confederate Dead
Grundy Stark killed at Hartville Jan. 9, 1863.

FRANCES W. STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The death of Miss Fannie Stark occurred at the home of the family in Gallatin Township, Antioch neighborhood Monday night. She had been ill nearly two weeks and was 83 years of age. The funeral was held at the home and burial was at the Waller Cemetery in Big Shoal neighborhood. She was born in VA and her parents, William J. and Emily Waller Stark, came to Clay Co at an early day settling in Gallatin Township the home of the family during the following years. Only one member remains, Mrs. Myra Griffith who has resided with her sister.

MARY FENTON STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Advance—Dec. 5, 1913
Mary Fenton Stark departed this life at the old homestead in Clay Co MO near Campbell Nov. 27, 1913. She was the daughter of William and Emily Stark who came from Fauquier Co VA in 1849. Her health had been declining for several years. Kind and gentle in disposition, loving and generous in her life, her memory will be ever precious to kindred and friends. In early life she became a member of the Antioch Christian Church. Rev. James Froman of Kansas City held funeral services at the home. The temporary resting place was a vault in Elmwood Cemetery, Kansas City. In the spring time, the final resting place will be near the home where other members of the family have been laid to rest. There remain of her immediate family two brothers, J. T. and Lewis Stark, and 4 sisters, Mrs. Sophalia Westbrook, Mrs. Myra Griffith, and Misses Fannie and Josie Stark, all of this county.

The Liberty Tribune—Dec. 5, 1913.
After a long illness, Miss Mary Fenton Stark passed away at her home near Antioch Nov. 27 at the age of 70 years. Funeral services were held at the family home after which her remains were laid to rest in the Waller Cemetery. The deceased was a daughter of William Stark, early pioneer of the county, and was born on the farm where her entire life was spent. She is survived by two brothers and four sisters.
MARY FENTON STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune---Dec. 5, 1913 (continued)
They are J. T. and Lewis, Misses Jennie and Josie Stark and Mrs. Sophalia Westbrook, who live on the home farm, and Mrs. R. W. Griffith of near Liberty.

JAMES THORNTON STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune---May 11, 1900.
Harlem. Primary nominations for Judge---J. T. Stark.
Note: Living with James Thornton Stark on the 1900 census were his sisters Fannie, Mary F., Josie and Sophalia and his brother Lewis W.

JOSEPHINE A. STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Advance---Nov. 6, 1922.
The death of Miss Josie Stark occurred Nov. 1 at her home in Gallatin Township where she spent all her life. She was 60 years of age and is survived by 2 sisters, Miss Fannie Stark and Mrs. Myra Griffith who lived with her. The funeral was held Thursday afternoon at the home and burial was in the Waller Cemetery.

Clay Co MO Probate Records---Nov. 1, 1922
Heirs of Josephine/Josie A. Stark
1/3 estate to Fannie Stark, sister.
1/3 estate to Myra Griffith, sister.
1/9 estate to Edward Russell, nephew.
1/9 estate to William H. Russell, nephew.
1/9 estate to Mollie M. Clements, niece.

ELMIRA E. STARK (William 5 J., William 4, James 3, James 2)
The Liberty Tribune---Jan. 22, 1886.
Glenwood. On Jan. 11th Mr. Robert Griffith of vicinity of Liberty to Miss Myra Stark of this neighborhood by Rev. Froman from Barry.
Barry Notes. At residence of bride's mother Mrs. Emily Stark near Barry, Mr. Robert W. Griffith to Miss Elmira E. Stark.
Notes: Robert W. Griffith died Jan. 12, 1914. Elmira E., his wife, was the last member of her family to die. She died after 1923, but the exact date is not known. No records have been found to show that they had any children, but it is possible that they did have children. If Robert W. and Elmira E. Griffith had no children, then the only grandchildren of William J. Stark were the children of Ann Elizabeth Russell and Charles Seldon Stark.
MARY ANN STARK WIFE OF JOSEPH SMITH GEORGE OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William^4, James^3, James^2)

Born: ca 1810 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Joseph Smith George of Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of Benjamin George and Mary Smith. He was the brother of
Bernard George who married Sarah^5 Stark (William^4, James^3, James^2).
He was born Dec. 7, 1806 VA and died July 27, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Nov. 24, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Joseph Milton George
   Born: Mar. 13, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Aug. 1, 1830 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Hamilton George
   Born: May 22, 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 17, 1834 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Addison J. George
   Born: Sept. 3, 1833 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: May 3, 1865.

4. Winfield Scott George
   Born: Mar. 10, 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Nov. 4, 1912.

5. Henrietta M. George
   Born: Oct. 19, 1841 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Ellicott
   2. John Willis Eskridge
   Died: Dec. 16, 1893 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Eskridge Family Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

6. Mary Josephine George
   Born: Jan. 28, 1844 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Sept. 7, 1848 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Benjamin George "Dick"
   Born: Oct. 31, 1846 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 11, 1912 Fauquier Co VA.

8. Stark S. George
   Born: Dec. 31, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ella E. Combs
   Died: Feb. 20, 1923 Fauquier Co VA.

9. Joseph Hope George Sr. "Jack"
   Born: Feb. 4, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Corilla Ann Miller Jan. 26, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: May 10, 1920 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Horeb Methodist Church Cem,
   Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Joseph George---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA----p 313, No 695, Turner's Dist.
Mary A. George---1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA---NE Revenue Dist, No 885.
MARY5 ANN STARK (William4, James3, James2)

Notes: The seven children of Benjamin George and Mary Smith were Bernard George who married Sarah5 Stark (William4, James3, James2); Weedon George; Joseph Smith George who married Mary5 Ann Stark (William4, James3, James2); Mary Ann Elizabeth George who married Wilfred A. Smith; Eliza George who married William A. Bowen, brother of James M. Bowen who married Frances5 Stark (William4, James3, James2); Jane George who married Jesse Peters; and Peyton George. Mary Smith was the sister of Ann Smith who married William4 Stark (James3, James2).

In Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk, Mar. 27, 1638, Joseph S. George and wife Mary gave land for the building site of Zoar Baptist Church near Bristersburg. The Trustees for the church at that time were Rodham Eskridge, Richard H. Gaines, James Payne, Jesse Peters, and Seth Combs.


Note: Guy S. Thompson was the son of Mary H. Eskridge and husband John S. Thompson and the grandson of Henrietta6 M. George and John Willis Eskridge.

HENRIETTA6 M. GEORGE (Mary5 A. Stark, William4, James3, James2)

Born; Oct. 19, 1841 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. _______ Ellicott

2. John Willis Eskridge

He was the son of John Eskridge and Sarah Cummins. He was the grandson of John Eskridge and Rachel Davies. He was the great-grandson of Samuel Eskridge and Jane Ashton. He was born Apr. 1, 1831 VA and died Mar. 27, 1689 Fauquier Co VA.

Died; Dec. 16, 1893 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Eskridge Family Cem on Eskridge Children: family homeplace near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

1. Carlin7 S. Eskridge born May 1, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.

Married; Ruth Creighton

Died; 1925.

Children; 6

1. Carlin S. Eskridge Jr.

Married; 1. Erma

2. Tillie Snoots

2. Ruth7 Eskridge married Milton Mills.

2. Mary7 H. Eskridge born Aug. 18, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. John S. Thompson (He died July 16, 1896, age 26)

2. M. B. Spicer (No children)

Died; Feb. 23, 1916 Fauquier Co VA. She and first husband both buried Eskridge Children; Family Cem near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co.

1. J.6 Ford Thompson

2. Guy6 S. Thompson

3. John7 Earl Eskridge born Aug. 1871 Fauquier Co VA.

Married; Bess Colvin (She was born Apr. 1880 VA)

Died; 1940

Children; 5

1. Zola6 Henrietta Eskridge born 1903.

Married; _______ Orndoff of Arlington, VA.
HENRIETTA M. GEORGE (Mary A. Stark, William I, James 3, James 2)  

Children:  
3. John 7 Burl Eskridge  
   Children:  

4. Joseph 7 George Eskridge born ca 1874 Fauquier Co VA  
   Married: Lucy Braid Taylor  
   No children.  

5. Sally 7 S. Eskridge born ca 1876 Fauquier Co VA.  
   Married:  
   1. Alex Thompson  
   2. Dr. Jeffries (No children)  
   Children by first husband:  
   1. Marie 6 Thompson  

6. Benjamin 7 Eskridge died young.  

Sources:  
John W. Eskridge—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, No 91.  
John W. Eskridge—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, ED 46, No 134.  
John Eskridge—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, ED 25, p 10, L 32.  

"Early Fauquier Homes"  
Eskridge Farm on Route 616 near Bristersburg was built in 1830 by Jim Peters (James Peters), then conveyed to Alice, David, Ann, Joseph W. and Eliza Peters. It was then sold to John Burl Eskridge in 1904.  

Notes: John Eskridge, father of John W. Eskridge, had 2 brothers, Burdette and Thomas Steptoe Eskridge; 3 sisters, Elizabeth, Mary and Sally; 4 half-brothers, Samuel, Meredith who married Sophia Stark Bridwell daughter of Lewis Bridwell and Elizabeth Stark (James 3, James 2), Rodham who married Nancy Bridwell daughter of Lewis Bridwell and Elizabeth Stark, and Sydnor; and 2 half-sisters, Harriet and Lucy. John Eskridge, grandfather of John W. Eskridge married (1) Rachel Davies and (2) Elizabeth/Betsey Moxley. Ira Kenneth Eskridge, son of John 7 Burl Eskridge, owns the old Eskridge farm near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.  

STARK 6 S. GEORGE (Mary A. Stark, William I, James 3, James 2)  

Born: Dec. 31, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: Ella E. Combs (She was born Apr. 1856 VA)  
She was the dau of Seth R. and Sarah B. Combs.  
Died: Feb. 20, 1923 Fauquier Co VA.  

Children:  
1. Sallie Betty George born ca 1876 Fauquier Co VA.  
   Married: George Crittenden  

2. John Catesby E. George born July 1878 Fauquier Co VA.  
   Did not marry.  

3. Ella Stark George born Mar. 1887 Fauquier Co VA.  
   Married: Charles Colvin  

Sources:  
Stark George—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, ED 46, p 17, L 28.  
Stark George—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, ED 25, p 10, L 37.  

341
STARK 6 S. GEORGE (Mary 5 A. Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
All property to wife and executrix Ella E. George. After wife's death daughter
Ella Stark Colvin to receive the dwelling house and 25 acres. Son J.C.E. George
to receive the balance of the real estate except for a 13 1/2 acre timber tract and
all remaining personal property which would then be divided evenly between Ella
and Catesby. (Betty George Crittenden died prior to the writing of the will).

JOSEPH 6 HOPE GEORGE SR. "Jack" (Mary 5 A. Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Feb. 4, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Corilla/Cora Ann Miller Jan. 26, 1881 Fauquier Co VA. "Cora"
She was the dau of G. Allen and Sarah B. Miller.
She was born Nov. 4, 1860 VA and died July 29, 1895 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: May 16, 1920 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Mt. Horeb Methodist Church Cem,
near Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.
1. Mabel Cora George born Feb. 13, 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Mary Lizzie George born Apr. 4, 1883 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Joseph Hope George Jr. born July 12, 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Maude Miller George born Feb. 1, 1888 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: 1889 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Horeb Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
5. Hattie Sallie George born Mar. 29, 1889 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Rena Henrietta George born Jan. 17, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Edna Mauzey George born June 29, 1893 Fauquier Co VA.
8. Baby George born and died 1895 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Horeb Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
Notes: The will of Joseph H. George Sr. written Feb. 12, 1920
and recorded May 17, 1920 Fauquier Co VA devised his horse and buggy to his dau
Rena H. Cogan and 100 "war stamps" to Rena's son Harvey Cogan. The remainder of
the estate went to Joseph H. George Jr.

MABEL 7 CORA GEORGE (Joseph 6 Sr., Mary 5 A. Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Feb. 13, 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Joseph Laws
Children: 8
1. Joseph Laws of Falls Church, VA.
2. Vivian Lorraine Laws born July 8, 1908.
   Married: Emory Workman of Arlington, VA.

JOSEPH 7 HOPE GEORGE JR. (Joseph 6 Sr., Mary 5 A. Stark, William 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: July 12, 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Daisy Virginia Colvin (She was the dau of William H. Colvin)
   She was born June 10, 1887 and died Aug. 20, 1963.

342
JOSEPH* HOPE GEORGE JR. (Joseph6 H.Sr., Mary5 A.Stark, William4, James3, James2)
Children:
1. Joseph Myron George Sr. of Richmond, VA.
   Married: Jane Pratt
   Children:
   2. Barbara9 Hope George
2. William Homer George Sr. of Fauquier Co VA died May 15, 1975.
   Married: Rebecca Miller
   Children:
   1. William9 Homer George Jr.
      Married: Glenda Norris
   2. Joan George
      Married: 1. Shifflett
      2. Leland E. Flory
   3. Linda9 George
      Married: R. Wayne Arrington

HATTIE7 SALLIE GEORGE (Joseph6 H.Sr., Mary5 A.Stark, William4, James3, James2)
Born: Mar. 29, 1809 Fauquier Co VA
Married: Mert Megby
Died: 1916. Buried Mt. Horeb Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Orville Megby married Louise of Silver Spring, MD.
   Children:
   1. Carol9 Megby
   2. Gloria9 Megby
   3. Lynn9 Megby
2. Leonard8 Megby married Kathryn Miller of Warrenton, Fauquier Co VA.
   Children:
   1. Donald9 Megby
   2. Hattie9 Jean Megby
   3. Joseph9 Megby
   4. Sarah9 Catherine Megby

RENA7 HENRIETTA GEORGE (Joseph6 H.Sr., Mary5 A.Stark, William4, James3, James2)
Born: Jan. 17, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Carl T. Cogan
Children:
1. Harvey Cogan born Apr. 12, 1912.
   Married: Mary
   Died: 1976
2. Genivie Olivie Cogan married Odum Mangum.
   Children:
   1. Linda9 Mangum
EDNA MAUZEY GEORGE (Joseph Sr., Mary A. Stark, William, James, James)

Born: June 29, 1893 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Albert Cochran

Children:
1. Jack Cochran married Edith of Silver Springs, MD.
   Children:
   1. Jackie Cochran
   2. Daughter Cochran

2. Evelyn Cochran married Robert T. Dowd of Chevy Chase, MD.
   Children:
   1. Timothy Dowd
   2. Daughter Dowd
   3. Mary Kathleen Dowd

Source: Fauquier Co VA Marriage Records

He age 25, single, farmer, born and resides Fauquier Co, son Joseph S. and Mary A. George. She age 20, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau G. Allen and Sarah B. Miller.

Note: Rebecca, widow of William Homer George Sr., son of Joseph Hope George Jr., now runs the old George family farm near Bristersburg. Rebecca is called "Beckie".
CHAPTER 12

GEORGE WASHINGTON STARK OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY VIRGINIA
(William1, James3, James2)

Born: July 27, 1812 "Cedar Hill" Culpeper Co VA.

Married: Mary Frances Micou Feb. 28, 1849 Essex Co VA.
She was the dau of Paul Micou and Frances/Fanny Roy Micou.
She was born Sept. 14, 1817 Essex Co VA and died Sept. 24, 1864
at "Mirador" Albemarle Co VA. Buried at "Mirador" and later
reburied Emmanuel Episcopal Church Cem, Greenwood, Albemarle Co VA.

Died: 1886 at "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA. Buried at "Keelona" and
later reburied in Howard family plot, Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, VA.

Children:

#1. Frances/Fanny Mathews Micou Stark
Born: July 10, 1853 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Dr. Robert Lewis Howard Oct. 5, 1874 Albemarle Co VA.
Died: Oct. 16, 1929 Albemarle Co VA. Buried Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, VA.

#2. George Washington Stark Jr.
Born: Feb. 28, 1855 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Malinda Woods Teel Nov. 22, 1881 Albemarle Co VA.
Died: Aug. 7, 1927 at "Quandary" Albemarle Co VA.
Buried "Spring Farm" near Charlottesville, VA.

#3. James Somervail Stark
Born: Feb. 16, 1857 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
Did not marry.
Died: Dec. 15, 1930 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
Buried Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, VA.

#4. Stella Virginia Stark
Born: Feb. 12, 1859 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
Married: Dr. Edgar Morris Sneed June 2, 1887 Albemarle Co VA.
Died: 1911 Stafford Co VA. Buried Aquia Episcopal Church Cem, Stafford Co VA.

Sources:
George W. Stark---1860 Cen Albemarle Co VA---St. Anne's Parish, No 220.
G. W. Stark---1870 Cen Albemarle Co VA---St. Anne's Parish, p 163, No 1330.
Culpeper Co VA Deed---Dec. 9, 1839---Aug. 17, 1840
Robert H. Payne and wife Catherine of Fauquier Co VA to George W. Stark of Culpeper
Co VA --- 1/12 interest in Gourdvine Fork lands in Culpeper Co devised by Weedon
Smith to the 12 children of his sister, Ann Smith Stark.
Culpeper Co VA Deed---1843.
James S. Stark and wife Elizabeth Ann of Rappahannock Co VA to George W. Stark
of Culpeper Co VA --- 10/12 interest in above land.

Note: Since George W. Stark inherited 1/12 interest in the above land, he became
the sole possessor of this piece of land after the above deeds.

George W. Stark to George R. Crigler and wife Ann E. Above entire 166½ acre
tract in Gourdville Fork.

Isaac White and wife Mary W. to George W. Stark. Deed of trust.
Deposit of $100 toward 735 acres in Albemarle Co VA.
George 5 Washington Stark (William 4, James 3, James 2)

498 7/10 acres of land on Murphy's Run In Albemarle Co VA.

Notes: George W. Stark lived on the above 700 acre tract which he called "Keelona" located about 3 miles northeast of Carter's Bridge, VA on State Route 627. The 498 7/10 acre tract was "Quandary".

1850 Albemarle Co VA Slave Schedule---George W. Stark---20 slaves.
1860 State Agricultural Survey---George W. Stark, Charlottesville P.O., St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle Co---1200 acres land.
1870 State Agricultural Survey---George W. Stark, Carter's Bridge P.O., St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle Co---1200 acres land.
1880 State Agricultural Survey---George W. Stark, Scottsville Dist, Albemarle Co, 1040 acres---400 acres rented to son George W.

Military Service: George W. Stark furnished food and fodder for the Confederate soldiers and their horses in the War Between the States, and because of his assistance at the time when these articles were in demand, he was given the honorary title of "Captain".

"Hardesty's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia", Special VA edition, p 424. George W. Stark was born in Culpeper Co VA July 27, 1812; son of William and Ann Smith Stark, and grandson of Gen. Stark of Revolutionary fame. He is descended from one of the oldest and most eminent families of VA, and connected with the families of the Hancocks, Funstens and many others. He came from Rappahannock Co VA to Albemarle in 1816 and is the owner of one of the grand old plantations of the county, containing 1000 acres, 800 under cultivation. His marriage was solemnized in Essex Co Nov. 1, 1849 when Mary F. Micou became his wife. She was born in Essex Co. Sept. 11, 1817, the daughter of Paul and Frances Micou, and she died Sept. 24, 1864. The children of George W. Stark are four: Fanny M. M. born July 20, 1853, George W. born Feb. 28, 1855, James S. born Feb. 12, 1857 and Stella V. born Feb. 12, 1859. The parents of Mr. Stark were of Fauquier Co VA, and his father died in 1815, his mother in 1829. George W. Stark's post office address is Overton, Albemarle Co VA.

Notes: There are several mistakes in the above biographical sketch. George W. Stark was not the grandson of Gen. John Stark. Essex Co VA marriage records list George W. Stark as having married Mary F. Micou Feb. 20, 1849, not Nov. 1, 1849. Frances/Fanny M. M. Stark was born July 10, 1853, not July 20, 1853. James Somervail Stark was born Feb. 16, 1857, not Feb. 12, 1857. No connection has been found between this Stark family and the Hancock family.

Albemarle Co VA Probate Records
Will of George W. Stark---Written July 1, 1885---Recorded Oct. 1, 1885.
Son George Washington Stark Jr.--410 acres of "Quandary Farm"
Son James Somervail Stark---Mansion house "Keelona" and 259 acres of surrounding land and 44 acres of "Quandary Farm".
Daughter Stella Virginia---261 acres of "Keelona" land and 44 acres of "Quandary".
Daughter Frances/Fanny M. M. Howard.
The first 3 children named were to divide their father's personal property.

Notes: Frances/Fanny M. M. Stark-Howard did not inherit because she had already received her fair share of the estate, a 200 acre parcel which included the old house that had been Capt. Stark's home for the first 12 years at "Keelona". Her husband, Dr. Robert L. Howard named this tract "Red Brook".
GEORGE WASHINGTON STARK (William 1, James 3, James 2)
James S. Stark--1900 Cen Albemarle Co VA--Scottsville Dist, ED 12, p 11, L 52.

Business Directories:
1893, 1894--James S. Stark, farmer, post office Blenheim, Albemarle Co VA.
1895, 1897--James S. Stark, farmer, post office Overton, Albemarle Co VA.
11917--James S. Stark, farmer, post office Blenheim, Albemarle Co VA.

Notes: James S. Stark farmed and lived on the 259 acre "Keelona" property which he inherited from his father. His will written Oct. 10, 1927 and recorded Dec. 27, 1930 Albemarle Co devised all his real and personal property to his niece and co-executor Clara Teel Stark Ellis. His nephew, Robert Roy Howard, was named as the other executor in the will.

FRANCES/FANNY MATHEWS MICOU STARK (George W., William 1, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 10, 1853 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Dr. Robert Lewis Howard Oct. 5, 1874 Albemarle Co VA.

Notes: Frances/Fannie M. M. Stark was born July 10, 1853, not July 20, 1853. The mother of Dr. Robert L. Hoard was Susan Bennett Morris Hoard. Daisy Dale Hoard later changed her name to Daisy Micou Howard. Rob Roy Hoard was born Sept. 2, 1883, not Sept. 12, 1883. He preferred to use the name Robert Roy Howard and was called "Roy".


Robert L. Hoard, M.D. born Albemarle Co Oct. 5, 1836 and Fannie M. M. Stark, born in this county July 20, 1853, were married Oct. 7, 1874. Lewis and Susan (Bennett) Hoard who came from Orange Co to Albemarle, were the parents of Robert L., and his wife was a daughter of George W. and Mary F. (Micou) Stark. The "Hoard" name was originally Howard but one of three brothers who came from England and settled in Maryland, attempted (before the Revolutionary War) a rebellion against the English government because of heavy tax, and his constituents failing to support him, and the English government offering a heavy reward for his head, he had to leave his home at night and moved into VA, settling in Stafford Co under the name of Hoard, and his children spelled the name Hoard. The father of Dr. Hoard died Jan. 26, 1883, and his mother died Aug. 15, 1883. Mary Lee born July 22, 1875, Daisy Dale born July 5, 1878, and Rob Roy born Sept. 2, 1883 are the children of Dr. and Mrs. Hoard. May 25, 1861 Robert L. Hoard entered the service of the Confederate States as a private in a company of Cavalry, and he was afterwards appointed surgeon of the 3rd Battalion VA Light Artillery, continuing to fill that office until the close of the war. He was taken prisoner at Williamsport and assigned to duty there; also at Petersburg was captured and assigned to duty among the sick and wounded, remaining at Petersburg until 6 weeks after the surrender. He has now an extensive practice in Albemarle Co where his reputation as a physician is wide-spread, and lives on a fine estate of 200 acres in Scottsville District. His post office address is Carter's Bridge, Albemarle Co VA.

Notes: The name "Hoard" was restored to "Howard" by an act of Circuit Court in 1890. Frances/Fannie M. M. Stark was born July 10, 1853, not July 20, 1853. The mother of Dr. Robert L. Hoard was Susan Bennett Morris Hoard. Daisy Dale Hoard later changed her name to Daisy Micou Howard. Rob Roy Hoard was born Sept. 2, 1883, not Sept. 12, 1883. He preferred to use the name Robert Roy Howard and was called "Roy".
MARY 7 LEE HOWARD (Frances 6 M.M. Stark, George 5 W., William, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 22, 1875 Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Stephen Shepherd Teel Sept. 11, 1899 at "Red Brook" Albemarle Co VA. He was the son of Samuel Martin Teel and Agnes Elizabeth Johnson. He was the brother of Malinda Woods Teel who married George 6 W. Stark Jr., uncle of Mary Lee Howard. He was born June 20, 1867 and died Sept. 11, 1951.


Children:

1. Frances 8 Micou Teel born July 18, 1900 at "Red Brook" Albemarle Co VA. Married: John Austin Martin Dec. 8, 1922 Washington, D.C.
   Lives: Charlottesville, VA.
   Children:
   1. Stephen 9 Teel Martin born Nov. 6, 1923 Albemarle Co VA.
      Married: Camelle Hunt Mountcastle June 11, 1946 Lexington, NC.
   2. Mary 9 Ann Martin born Nov. 30, 1929 Charlottesville, VA.

   Children:

   Children:
   1. Agnes 9 Teel Dunn born Oct. 4, 1930.
      Married: Joseph E. Padgett Apr. 11, 1953 Swarthmore, PA.

   Children:
   4. Parker 9 Richardson Teel born Apr. 28, 1951.

DAISY 7 MICOU HOWARD (Frances 6 M.M. Stark, George 5 W., William 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 5, 1878 Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Matthew Maury Van Doren Dec. 1906 Albemarle Co VA.
He was born Apr. 18, 1878 at "Blenheim" Albemarle Co VA and died Mar. 9, 1940 Charlottesville, VA.

Died: Mar. 9, 1959 Richmond, VA. Both buried Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, VA.
DAISY MICOU HOWARD (Frances M.M. Stark, George W., William, James, James)

Children:
1. Ann Maury Van Doren born Aug. 16, 1918 Charlottesville, VA.
   Married: Edward Louis Alkire Sept. 19, 1942 Charlottesville, VA.
   Lives: Mechanicsville, VA.
   Children:
   1. Edward Maury Alkire born June 11, 1949 Charlottesville, VA.
   2. Ann Arden Alkire born June 13, 1951 Charlottesville, VA.
   Married: Kenneth Howard Alkire born Aug. 14, 1954 Charlottesville, VA.

ROBERT ROY HOWARD (Frances M.M. Stark, George W., William, James, James)

Born: Sept. 2, 1863 Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Alice Louisa Barnes Nov. 12, 1917 Washington, D.C.
   She was born Mar. 27, 1892 Del Norte, CO and died June 22, 1972.

Lived: "Red Brook" farm, Albemarle Co VA.

Died: Nov. 7, 1980. Both buried Riverview Cem, Charlottesville, VA.

Children:
1. Robert Roy Howard Jr. born Sept. 7, 1918 Albemarle Co VA.
   Not married. Lives: "Red Brook" farm, Albemarle Co VA.

2. Grace Dyer Howard born Oct. 21, 1920 Albemarle Co VA.
   Children:
   1. William Level Halberstadt II born Nov. 16, 1941 Lynchburg, VA.
      Married: Nancy Annette Yandell June 8, 1963 Charlotte, NC.
   2. Paul Edward Halberstadt Jr. born July 7, 1943 Charlottesville, VA.

   Lives: "Red Brook" farm, Albemarle Co VA.
   Children:

4. Mary Louise Howard born Nov. 9, 1927 Albemarle Co VA.
   Lives: Springfield, VA.
   Children:

GEORGE WASHINGTON STARK JR. (George W. Sr., William, James, James)

Born: Feb. 28, 1855 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.

   She was the dau of Samuel Martin Teel and Agnes Elizabeth Johnson.
GEORGE WASHINGTON STARK JR. (George W. Sr., William, James, James)

Married: Malinda Woods Teel
She was the sister of Stephen Shepherd Teel who married Mary Lee Howard, niece of George W. Stark Jr. She was born Mar. 17, 1818 VA and died Jan. 1, 1930.

Died: Aug. 7, 1927 at "Quandary" farm Albemarle Co VA.
Both buried at old Teel family "Spring Farm" Cem near Charlottesville, VA.

Children:
1. Agnes Stark born 1882 Albemarle Co VA.
   Died: Aug. 14, 1889, age 6 years 10 months.
   Buried: old Teel family "Spring Farm" Cem near Charlottesville, VA.
2. Clara Teel Stark born Sept. 3, 1881 Albemarle Co VA.
   Married: Thomas L. Ellis Jan. 27, 1931. He was the son of William Ellis and Elizabeth Teel. Clara and Thomas were first cousins.

Sources:
1880 State Agricultural Survey---George W. Stark Jr., Scottsville Dist, Albemarle Co, rented 400 acres from his father.

Business Directories
1873, 1894, 1897---George W. Stark Jr., physician and farmer, Post Office addresses at Overton and Blenheim in Albemarle Co VA.
1895---George W. Stark Jr., Post Office address Carter's Bridge, Albemarle Co VA.
1917---George W. Stark Jr., physician and farmer, Post Office Blenheim, Albemarle Co.

Notes: George W. Stark Jr. and wife Malinda W. both died intestate, and their daughter Clara inherited the 410 acre "Quandary" farm. By Albemarle Co Deed written May 21, 1911, recorded May 24, 1914, Clara T. Ellis sold the 410 acre "Quandary" farm for $4,500 to Edwin W. Holladay. She was a widow at the time. Thomas L. Ellis died Mar. 22, 1938.

In 1930 Clara Teel Ellis inherited the 259 acre "Keelona" property from her unmarried uncle, James Somervail Stark, by his will. By Albemarle Co Deed written Oct. 24, 1934 Clara T. Ellis mortgaged the "Keelona" property with the Federal Land Bank of Baltimore. By Albemarle Co Deed written and recorded Sept. 19, 1940 Clara T. Ellis sold for $12,000 the "Keelona" property of 257 3/4 acres to Vladimir A. and Constance C. Pertzoff.

STELLA VIRGINIA STARK (George, William, James, James)

Born: Feb. 12, 1859 "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Dr. Edgar Morris Sneed June 2, 1887 Albemarle Co VA by Rev. John E. Massey. He was the son of William Benjamin Sneed and Louisa A. Hord (Howard). He was born Jan. 27, 1856 and died Sept. 10, 1932.

Died: 1941 Stafford Co VA. Both buried Aquia Episcopal Church Cem, Stafford Co VA.

Children:
1. Albert Micou Sneed born July 9, 1889 at "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.
2. Leland Stark Sneed born Feb. 17, 1891 and died July 17, 1892.
3. Lester Mathew Sneed born Dec. 1, 1892.
ALBERT MICOU SNEED (Stella V. Stark, George W., William, James, James)

Born: July 9, 1889 at "Keelona" Albemarle Co VA.

Married: Lucy Harrison Wade Oct. 9, 1912. She was of Richmond, VA.

Died: July 29, 1949. Buried Williamsburg, VA. Lived Toana, VA.

Children:
   Lives: Roanoke, VA.
   Children:
   Lives: Fairfax, VA.
   Children:
      Married: Deborah Hanley
      Married: Michael Burns Keating
      Married: Nancy Jamieson
   Lives: Williamsburg, VA.
   Children:
   1. Frederick Ridings Savage married Belinda

LESTER MATHEW SNEED (Stella V. Stark, George W., William, James, James)

Born: Dec. 1, 1892.

Married: Dora Mangels of Baltimore, MD.

Died: June 16, 1952. Buried Raleigh, NC. Lived Raleigh, NC.

Children:
   Married: Mary Wootten Jones.
   Lives: "Chimney Meadow Farm" in Ruther Glen, VA.
   Children:
      Married: Nancy Kay Papa
      Married: Pasquale Germoro.
   4. Virginia Micou Sneed born May 3, 1955 Norfolk, VA.
LESTER\(^7\) MATHEW SNEED (Stella\(^6\) V., George\(^5\) W., William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Children:

2. Lester Mathew Sneed Jr. born Aug. 12, 1923.
   Married: Jenny Lynn Jones
   Lives: Austin, TX.
   Children:
   1. Lester Mathew Sneed III born 1951.
   2. Christopher Hunter Sneed born 1954.

3. Mary Stark Sneed born Apr. 15, 1925.
   Married: Arthur Edwin Voss
   Children:
      Married: Bruce George Manker
      Married: Gail McCarty.

4. Albert Micou Sneed married Jean

   Married: Martha Woolery

6. Barbara Sneed

   Married: Clyde LaVerne Vermilyea

PAULINE\(^7\) HUNTER SNEED (Stella\(^6\) V., George\(^5\) W., William\(^4\), James\(^3\), James\(^2\))

Born: June 16, 1895.
Married: Maury Goodloe Sneed. He was the son of Warren Goodloe Sneed and Ella Virginia Fontaine. Pauline and Maury were first cousins. He was born Oct. 28, 1895 and died Jan. 27, 1961 and was buried Aquia Episcopal Church, Stafford Co VA.
Lives: Fredericksburg, VA.
Children:

   Married: Thomas M. Behrandt of Charlottesville, VA.
   Died: Jan. 27, 1949 (killed in auto accident).
   Children:
      Married: Gay Eitzel. Lives Charlottesville, VA.


   Married: I. Alma J. Berger of Bland, VA. 2. Alison Heath
   Lives: Earlysville, Albemarle Co VA.
   Children by first marriage:
   1. Holly Berger Sneed born Oct. 18, 1959 Richmond, VA.
   2. Laura Jean Sneed born Mar. 25, 1961 Richmond, VA.

4. Fontaine Maury Sneed born May 12, 1929.
   Married: Peggy Walters from NC.
   Died: June 26, 1971 (from cancer). Lived Stafford, VA.
   Children:
   1. Stephen Fontaine Sneed born 1956 Fredericksburg, VA.
CHAPTER 13

JAMES 4 STARK OF HARDIN COUNTY KENTUCKY
(James3, James2)

Born: Feb. 17, 1770 Fauquier Co VA

Married: Penelope
She was born June 3, 1782 VA and died Apr. 10, 1856 Hardin Co KY.

Died: July 17, 1853 Hardin Co KY. Both buried Goose Creek Cem, Hardin Co KY.

Children:

1. Hebron Stark
   Born: ca 1802 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.
   Married: Elizabeth S. Renon July 12, 1829 Bourbon Co KY.
   Died: no data
   Note: See Chapter 14 for his children.

2. William P. Stark
   Born: Feb. 1806 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Apr. 6, 1892 Oregon Co MO. Buried Garfield Cem, Oregon Co MO.

3. David Jameson Stark
   Born: ca 1808 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.
   Married: Mildred Bland July 3, 1820 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Apr. 3, 1886 Cass Co MO. Buried Freeman Cem, Cass Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 15 for his children.

4. Mary Elizabeth Stark
   Born: ca 1810 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.
   Married: Christopher Reno Aug. 22, 1825 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: after 1870 probably Hardin Co KY.

5. Son Stark
   Born: ca 1812 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.

6. Rodham Stark
   Born: Feb. 1814 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Alice Adaline Johnson Feb. 8, 1852 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: ca 1900 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO. Buried Garfield Cem, Oregon Co MO.
   Note: See Chapter 16 for his children.

7. Margaret Stark
   Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA or Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Armistead R. Creal/Crail Jan. 1, 1833 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: before 1850 probably Hardin Co KY.

8. Daughter Stark
   Born: ca 1817 Fauquier Co VA or Hardin Co KY.

9. Daughter Stark
   Born: ca 1819 Fauquier Co VA or Hardin Co KY.

10. Daniel P. Stark
    Born: ca 1820 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
James Stark—1820 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 66.
James Stark—1830 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 372.
James Starks—1840 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 57.
James Stark—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist 2, No 395.
JAMES STARK (James, James, James)

William P. Stark---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 392.

Note: The tombstone of Penelope Stark reads died Apr. 10, 1856. However she appears 1860 census living with her son William P, listed as age 78.


Hardin Co KY Tax Records (1822 first list read) (No lists for 1831,1832,1835,1848)

1822---James Stark---411 acres Nolin Creek
1823---James Stark---400 acres Valley Creek
1824, 1825, 1827, 1830---James Stark---407 acres Not listed 1826.
1833---James Stark---125 acres
1834, 1836---James Stark---407 acres
1837---James Stark---400 and 94 acres Nolin Creek
1839---James Stark
1840---James Stark---250 acres
1841, 1842---James Stark 570 acres Valley Creek and Reeder Creek
1843---James Stark---500 acres
1844, 1845---James Stark 503 acres Reeder, 70 acres Nolin, 135 acres.
1847---James Stark
1849---James Stark---570, 108, 100, 70 acres.
1850---James Stark---
1851---James Stark and R---420, 53, 100, 183, 74 acres
1852---James Stark---420, 334 Reeder Creek
1853---James Stark---420 acres Reeder Creek (land time listed)

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1843---Bk V, p 188---Johnson Duncan to James Stark.
1844---Bk V, p 188---Christopher Reno to James Stark.
1845---Bk X, p 292---John Gibson to James Stark.
1846---Bk Y, p 23---James Stark to Christ Reno.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 7, p 542---Dec. 28, 1853---Apr. 16, 1866.

Hebron Stark and wife Elizabeth, David Stark and wife Milly, Rodham Stark and wife Adeline, Elizabeth Reno late Elizabeth Stark and Cattelena Crate heirs and representatives of James Stark deceased all of Hardin Co KY to William Stark and Daniel Stark of Hardin Co. Said Hebron Stark, David Stark, Rodham Stark, Elizabeth Reno and Cattelena Crate have sold all their claim in 2 tracts of land in Hardin Co --- original line of Jones survey --- where Hynes Hardin's 300 acre survey --- 408 acres --- another tract original line of Jacob Frank's 1836 1/3 acre survey.

MARY ELIZABETH STARK (James, James, James)

Born: ca 1810 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.

Married: Christopher Reno Aug. 22, 1825 Hardin Co KY.

Died: after 1870 probably Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Catalina Reno born ca 1835 Hardin Co KY.
2. James W. Reno born ca 1840 Hardin Co KY.
3. Madaline W. Reno born 1850 Hardin Co KY.

Died: Apr. 16, 1852 Hardin Co KY.
MART ELIZABETH STARK (James^, James^3, James^2)
Christopher Reno---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 475.
Mary E. Reno---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 2, No 203

Hardin Co KY Marriages and Deaths

Madaline W. Reno, age 1, died Apr. 16, 1852 of flux, dau Christopher and Elizabeth.

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1843—Bk V, p 28--James Stark from Christopher Reno.
1849—Bk Y, p 23--James Stark to Christopher Reno.
1860—Bk 4, p 599--James W. Reno to Charles S. Claggett.
1866—Bk 8, p 230--Mary E. Reno and c by Comr to S. W. D. Stone.
1870—Bk 11, p 373--Mary E. Reno to Julia Oneil.
1869—Bk 11, p 374--Mary E. Reno from B. S. Able.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists
1854--H. R. Stark agt Ch. C. Reno---230 acres Meeting Creek.

WILLIAM^ P. STARK (James^, James^3, James^2)
William P. Stark---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 392.
William P. Stark---1870 Cen Hardin Co KY---Nolin Prec, No 114.
William Stark---1880 Cen Hardin Co KY---ED 63, No 85.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1831, 1832, 1835, 1838, 1840)
1830, 1833, 1837--William Stark
1839--William P. Stark---500 acres
1841--William P. Stark---250 acres
1841, 1842--William P. Stark
1843--William Stark---70 acres Not listed 1844-1847 or 1849-1851.
1852--James Stark for William Stark---74 acres
1853--Rhodeham Stark for W. P. Stark--74 acres
1854--William P. Stark---420 acres Nolin
1855, 1856, 1857, 1858--William P. Stark---420 and 70 acres.
1859, 1860, 1861--William P. Stark---490 and 73 acres.
1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1868--William P. Stark---490 acres
Not found 1867, list almost illegible. Not found 1870. Last list read.

Notes: Apparently William P. Stark lived outside Hardin Co Ky from about 1844 to 1853 as he does not appear on the tax list in those years or on the 1850 census.

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1847—Bk Y, p 362--W. P. Stark from Thomas F. Coombs.
1873—Bk 15, p 67--William P. Stark to Susan M. Sweeney.
1875—Bk 18, p 427--William P. Stark from Susan M. Sweeney.

Notes: William P. Stark left a will in Oregon Co MO which shows he owned land in both Hardin and Jefferson Counties KY. He left his MO and KY land to Emma Catalina and Henrietta, daughters of his brother Rodham Stark. His tombstone reads died Apr. 6, 1892, age 86 years 24 days.

MARGARET^ STARK (James^, James^3, James^2)
Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA or Hardin Co KY.
Married: Armistead R. Creal/Crail Jan. 1, 1833 Hardin Co KY.
Died: before 1850 probably Hardin Co KY.
MARGARET 5 STARK (James 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Catalina E. Creal/Crail born ca 1834 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Bryan Y. Nall 1856/57 Hardin Co KY, Bk G, No 977.

Sources:
Hardin Co KY Marriages
Armistead R. Creal to Margaret Stark Dec. 21, 1832. Md Jan. 1, 1833.
James Stark--1850 Cen Hardin Co KY--Southern Dist, No 395.

Note: Cataline E. Creal/Crail was living in the home of her grandfather James Stark on the 1850 census.

DANIEL 5 P. STARK (James 4, James 3, James 2)

James Crowders--1850 Cen Marion Co KY--No 649.

Note: Daniel P. Stark was living in the James Crowders household on 1850 census.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1843)
1844--David P. Stark (probably should be Daniel P.)
1842, 1843--Daniel P. Stark----79 acres Stephensburg, Nolin.
1844, 1845, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1853, 1854, 1856--Not listed
1846--D. P. Stark--76 acres Meeting Creek
1847--D. P. Stark--70 acres Nolin
1852--James Stark for D. P. Stark
1855--Daniel J. Stark--260 acres
1857, 1858--Rodham Stark for Daniel P. Stark--74 acres
1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863--Rodham and Daniel P. or D. P. Stark--74 acres
1864, 1865--Rodham and Daniel Stark--74 acres
1866--Rod and Dan Stark--74 acres
1867--R. and D. Stark--74 acres
1868--Rodham and Daniel Stark
1869--R. and D. P. Stark--town lot. (1870 last list read) (Not listed 1870)

Notes: Very little is known about Daniel P. Stark. He owned land in Hardin Co from 1842 until 1869, but he does not appear to have lived in the county during this period. He may have lived in Marion Co KY as he appears there on the 1850 census. Nothing is known about a wife or children.
CHAPTER 11

HEBRON R. STARK OF HARDIN COUNTY KENTUCKY
(James4, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1802 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.

Married: Elizabeth S. Renon July 12, 1829 Bourbon Co KY. She was born ca 1804-07 KY.

Died: no data

Children:
1. Eliza Stark
   Born: ca 1830 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Samuel Mathis 1851 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 388.
   Died: no data

2. John C. Stark
   Born: Dec. 1831 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Sarah P. Rogers 1856 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: after 1900 Oregon Co MO.

3. Sarah S. Stark
   Born: ca 1834 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Ben Vessells 1862 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1574.
   Died: no data

4. Araminta Stark
   Born: ca 1836 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: no data

5. Martha A. Stark
   Born: ca 1850 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Jacob J. Rogers 1857 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1050.
   Died: no data

6. Strother J. Stark
   Born: ca 1842 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

7. Penelope M. Stark
   Born: ca 1845 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Henry Williams 1868 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 754.
   Died: no data

8. Melissa Stark
   Born: ca 1818 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

Sources:
Hebran Stark—1840 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 43.
Hebran Stark—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 596.
Hebran Stark—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, p 58, No 381.
Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1831, 1832, 1835, 1838, 1840)
1830—Hebron Stark
1833—Hebron Stark—200 acres Not listed 1834, 1837, 1839.
1835—Hebron Stark and Reno—35 acres
1840—Hebron Stark—122 acres
1841—Hebron Stark—112 acres
1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848—Hebron Stark—154 acres Reeds Creek
1850, 1851, 1852—Hebron Stark—210 acres Reeder Creek or Nolen.
1853—H. R. Stark—217 acres Reeder Creek.
1854—H. R. Stark—200 acres Reeder Creek and agent for Ch. C. Reno—230 acres

357
HEBRON R. STARK (James 4, James 3, James 2)

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists

1856—H. R. Stark—220 acres Reedes Creek. Not listed 1855, 1859.
1858, 1860, 1861, 1863, 1864, 1865—H. R. Stark—200 acres
1866—Hebron R. Stark—120 acres. 1862, 1867 not found, list partly illegible.
1868—Hebron R. Stark. Not found on 1870 which was last list read.

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1833—Bk Q, p 40—Hebron R. Starks from Lewis Castleman.
1841—Bk T, p 5—Hebron Stark from John D. Bleight.
1849—Bk X, p 4—Hebron Stark from A. Vanmetre and wife.
—Bk Y, p 23—Hebron Stark from James Stark.
1854—Bk 1, p 203—Hebron J. Stark to E. Hansborough.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 7, p 9—Jan. 27, 1866—Feb. 2, 1866
Hebron R. Stark and wife Elizabeth S. of Hardin Co KY to Strother J. Stark of same.
Land in Hardin Co about 9 miles SW of Elizabethtown, KY between the Hardinsburg
and Elizabethtown and Leitchfield roads and adjoining the lands of Samuel Kerfoot
John Rogers and the same that was deeded to party of first part by Abisha
Vanmeter as per Deed Bk H, p 465 — — 86 acres.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 6, p 17—1867—Hebron R. Stark by Commissioner to Smith and
Waide.

John C. STARK (Hebron R., James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Dec. 1831 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Sarah P. Rogers 1856 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 973,
She was born Mar. 1834 KY and died after 1900 Oregon Co MO.
Died: after 1900 Oregon Co MO.
Children:
1. Malica L. Stark born Aug. 29, 1859 Hardin Co KY.
2. Hebron Stark born ca 1861 Hardin Co KY.
*3. Jacob S. Stark born Mar. 1862 Hardin Co KY.
4. John W. Stark born Jan. 1864 Hardin Co KY,
   Married: Sarah L. (She was born 1862 and died 1933)
   Died: 1934. Both buried Thayer Cem, Thayer Twp, Oregon Co MO.
5. Thomas Stark born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists

1853, 1854, 1856—John Stark. Not listed 1855.
1857, 1858—John C. Stark
1859, 1860—John C. Stark—100 acres
1861, 1864, 1865—John C. Stark. Not listed 1862, 1863, list partly illegible.
1866—John Stark—86 acres. Not listed 1867, list partly illegible.
1868, 1869—John C. Stark. Not listed 1870. 1870 last list read.
JOHN C. STARK (Hebron, James, James, James)

John Stark—1860 Cen Oregon Co MO—Oak Grove Twp, ED 05, p 8, L 20.
L. C. Stark—1900 Cen Oregon Co MO—Oak Grove Twp, ED 05, p 9, No 172.

Note: John C. and Sarah P. Stark were living with their son Alonza C. Stark and family on the 1900 census.


JACOB S. STARK (John C., Hebron, James, James, James)

Born: Mar. 1862 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Missouri Jane (She was born Jan. 1864 AR)
Children:
1. Melissa M. Stark born Jan. 1881 Oregon Co MO.
2. Sarah M. Stark born Apr. 1886 Oregon Co MO.
3. Lilla Belle Stark born Sept. 1891 Oregon Co MO.

Source:
L. C. Stark—1900 Cen Oregon Co MO—Oak Grove Twp, ED 05, p 9, No 172.

Note: Jake S. Stark and wife Missouri Jane were living in the household of his brother Alonza C. Stark on the 1900 census. His parents, John C. and Sarah P. Stark, were also living there.

ALONZA C. STARK (John C., Hebron, James, James, James)

Born: Sept. 1870 Oregon Co MO.
Married: Cordila A. (She was born Dec. 1872 AR)
Children:
1. Joseph E. Stark born June 1893 AR.

Source:
L. C. Stark—1900 Cen Oregon Co MO—Oak Grove Twp, ED 05, p 9, No 172.
Born: ca 1606 VA, Fauquier or Prince William Co.

Married: Mildred Bland July 3, 1628 Hardin Co KY. She was the dau of Daniel Bland. She was born ca 1608 KY, probably Nelson Co, and died May 5, 1680 Cass Co MO.

Died: Apr. 3, 1686 Cass Co MO. Both buried Freeman Cem, Cass Co MO.

Children:
1. James Stark
   Born: ca 1629 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

2. Elizabeth Adeline Stark
   Born: Mar. 16, 1631 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: 1. William Davis Duvall 1651 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 337.
   2. William F. Davidson
   Died: Feb. 23, 1905 Cass Co MO.

3. William Rodham Stark
   Born: Jan. 1633 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Mary E. Crenshaw
   Died: after 1900 probably Cass Co MO.

4. Thomas Stark
   Born: ca 1635 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Nov. 10, 1652 Hardin Co KY of consumption.

5. Penelope Stark
   Born: ca 1637 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Mar. 23, 1655 Hardin Co KY of cold.

6. Nancy Stark
   Born: ca 1639 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Ganet/Garrett B. Peterson 1659 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: no data

7. David Stark
   Born: ca 1641 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: probably during the Civil War.

8. Daniel(?) Stark
   Born: ca 1643 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: probably during the Civil War.

9. John Rodham Stark
   Born: May 1644 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Martha J. Zion Sept. 15, 1667 Cass Co MO.
   Died: after 1900 probably Cass Co MO.

10. Margaret E. Stark
    Born: ca 1647 Hardin Co KY.
    Died: probably young.

Hardin Co KY Tax Records (No lists for 1831, 1832, 1835, 1836, 1848)
1829, 1830—David Stark
1833, 1834, 1836, 1837—David J. Stark—260 acres Nolin Creek.
1839—David Stark—210 acres
1840, 1841, 1842, 1844—David J. Stark—260 acres Nolin Creek.
1845—David Stark—260, 156¼ acres
1846—David Stark—260, 120, 150 acres
DAVID JAMESON STARK (James 4, James 3, James 2)

Hardin Co KY Tax Records
1847, 1849—David J. Stark—260, 120 acres
1850—David Stark—269, 129 acres
1851—David Stark—220, 120 acres
1852—David Stark—240, 120 acres Nolin
1853—David Stark—260, 120 acres Nolin
1854—David Stark—260 acres Nolin
1855—David Stark—300, 200, 100, 60 acres
1856, 1857, 1858—David J. Stark—260 acres
1859—David Stark—225 acres
1860—David Stark—225 acres (Not listed on any list after 1860)

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1834—Bk F, p 239—David Stark from James Percifill
1835—Bk V, p 42—David Stark from John Lawson
---Bk W, p 201—David Stark to Denton Geoghegan
1858—Bk 4, p 53—David Stark from Richard Percifull's heirs
---Bk 6, p 562—David Stark and ux by Com. to Jackson J. Dickey
1871—Bk 13, p 161—David J. Stark to Rodham Stark

David Stark—1830 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 350.
David Stark—1840 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 23.
David Stark—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist #2, p 388, No 51.

Note: David J. Stark was living with his son William R. Stark and family on the 1880 census. His wife had died in May 1880.

Hardin Co KY Marriages and Deaths
Daniel Bland, girl's father, consented in person. Wt: William Stark, Hebron R.

Thomas Stark, age 17, died Nov. 10, 1852 of consumption, born Hardin Co, son of David and Mildred Stark.

Penelope Stark, age 18, died Mar. 23, 1855 of cold, born Hardin Co, dau David and Mildred Stark.

David Jameson Stark and his wife Mildred Bland came to Cass Co in 1852 from Elizabethtown, Hardin Co KY and settled near West Line. They entered several tracts of land. Their children were Elizabeth Adeline married William Duvall first, William P. Davidson second; Nancy married G. B. (Doc) Peterson; William Rodham married Mary E. Crenshaw; Rhode married Martha Jane Zion; Dan and John were killed in the Civil War; Penelope died young. David died Apr. 3, 1886 and Mildred died May 5, 1880. Both are buried in the Freeman Cemetery. They were members of the Mound Pleasant Baptist Church at Jonesville. Grandchildren were David William, John Thomas and Eleanor Dian Duvall; Edmonia Glenore (Nora) Davidson; Mattie, Lizzie, Mrs. Thomas Duncen, Mrs. M. L. Settle, Thomas J., David J., Charles and William Peterson; David, James, M. N., E. L., Stella, Galen, W. R., Daniel and Louis, children of William; and John, Nancy, Annie, children of Rhode.

Notes: The biographical sketch says that Dan and John were killed in the Civil War. The 1850 census gives 2 sons named David, one born 1841 and one born 1843. It is probable that one of these was named Daniel instead of David, and the census taker may have made a mistake in copying the names. Possibly the John killed in the Civil War was the same person as David unless he was the much older son named James. No mention is made in the biographical sketch of Margaret E. So she probably died young. No record has been found after the 1850 census of the son named James. The 1880 census gives the first name of Rodham as John.

361
ELIZABETH ADELINE STARK (David J., James J., James 3, James 2)

Born: Mar. 16, 1831 Hardin Co KY.

Married: 1. William Davis Duvall 1851 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 337.
   2. William P. Davidson

Died: Feb. 23, 1905 Cass Co MO.

Children by first husband:
1. Eleanor7 Dian Duvall born Jan. 23, 1852 Hardin Co KY.
2. David7 William Duvall born July 16, 1855 Hardin Co KY.

Children by second husband:
4. Edmonia7 Glenore/Nora Davidson

David William Duvall (Elizabeth A. Stark, David J., James J., James 3, James 2)

Born: July 16, 1855 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Jennie Dodge Parker

Died: 1924.

Children:
1. Jennie Adeline Duvall born Nov. 1681 Cass Co MO.
   Married: Roy G. Reynolds
   Died: 1950 Freeman, Cass Co MO.
   Children:
      Married: Charles Allan Kenagy May 23, 1816.
   2. Eleanor9 Duvall Reynolds
   3. Margaret9 Adeline Reynolds
   4. Shirley9 Rose Reynolds

2. Katherine9 Beulah Duvall born Feb. 1881 Cass Co MO.
3. Alta9 Leta Duvall died before 1900.
5. Bunice9 Eliza Duvall born Apr. 1897 Cass Co MO.

Sources:

Note: David7 W. Duvall was living with the J. W. Calburn family on the 1870 census, unmarried.

JOHN THOMAS DUVALL (Elizabeth A. Stark, David J., James J., James 3, James 2)

Born: Sept. 1857 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Harriet F. (She was born Dec. 1859 IL)

Children:
JOHN THOMAS DUVALL (Elizabeth A. Stark, David J., James L., James 3, James 2)

WILLIAM RODHAM STARK (David J., James L., James 3, James 2)
Born: Jan. 1833 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Mary E. Crenshaw (She was born July 1856 MO)
Died: after 1900 probably Cass Co MO.
Children:
3. Marion N. Stark born Sept. 1884 Cass Co MO.
5. Sarah Stella E. Stark born Aug. 1889 Cass Co MO.

Sources:

NANCY STARK (David J., James L., James 3, James 2)
Born: ca 1839 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Garret/Garrett B. Peterson 1859 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1262. (He was born ca 1835 KY)
Children:
1. Martha/Mattie E. Peterson born ca 1860 Cass Co MO.
2. Elizabeth/Lizzie G. Peterson born ca 1862 Cass Co MO.
3. Thomas J. Peterson born ca 1866 Cass Co MO.
4. Charles M. Peterson born ca 1869 Cass Co MO.
5. William R. Peterson born ca 1871 Cass Co MO.
7. David J. Peterson born ca 1876 Cass Co MO.
8. Millie S. Peterson born ca 1878 Cass Co MO.

Sources:

Notes: According to the biography, one daughter married Thomas Duncan and one daughter married M. L. Settle. These two daughters would be Josie C. and Millie S. since the other two daughters, Mattie and Lizzie, are listed as unmarried in the biography.
JOHN RODHAM STARK (David J., James J., James J., James J.)

Born: May 1814 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Martha J. Zion Sept. 15, 1867 Cass Co MO at home of William Davidson, Bk C. She was born Dec. 1849 KY.

Died: after 1900 probably Cass Co MO.

Children:
3. Fannie/Annie Stark born May 1881 Cass Co MO.

Sources:
Rhode Starke---1900 Cen Cass Co MO---Dolan Twp, ED 42, p 4, L 92.
CHAPTER 16

RODHAM STARK OF OREGON COUNTY, MISSOURI
(James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Feb. 1811, Fauquier Co, VA.

Married: Alice Adaline Johnson Feb. 8, 1852, Hardin Co, KY.

She was born 1829, Hardin Co, KY and died 1860-70, Hardin Co, KY.

Died: about 1900, Myrtle, Oregon Co, MO. Buried Garfield Cem, Oregon Co, MO in unmarked grave.

Children:

1. James Oscar Stark

Born: Nov. 21, 1852, Hardin Co, KY.

Married: Pricilla Elizabeth Wilborn Dec. 26, 1880, Elizabethtown, Hardin Co, KY.

Died: Dec. 3, 1926, Earlsboro, OK. Buried Shawnee, OK, KY.

2. Emma Catey Stark

Born: Mar. 8, 1854, Hardin Co, KY.

Did not marry.

Died: 1911, Myrtle, Oregon Co, MO. Buried Byrd Cem, Oregon Co, MO.

3. Henrietta Stark

Born: Aug. 16, 1856, Hardin Co, KY.

Married: Dr. Piles

Died: St. Louis, MO.

4. Henry Stark

Born: July 3, 1857, Hardin Co, KY.

Married: 1. Kizzie Jenkins 1880, Hardin Co, KY.

2. Lula M. Gardner

Died: Konawa, OK. Buried Konawa, OK.

Sources:

Hardin Co, KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1838, 1840)

1837, 1839, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1846, 1847, 1849, 1850—Rhodam Stark

Not listed 1840, 1841, 1845

1851—James Stark and R. —420, 53, 100, 183, 74 acres

1852—Roda Stark


R. Stark and brother—1 lot Stephensburg. Not listed 1854.

1855—Rodham Stark—330 acres, 74 acres Meeting Creek.


1866—Rodham Stark—623 acres. Rod and Dan Stark—74 acres.


1869—Rhodam Stark—625 acres. Not listed 1870 which was last list read.

Hardin Co, KY Deeds

1843—Bk V, p 6—Rodham Stark Sr. to Rodham Stark Jr.

1853—Bk 1, p 69—Rodham and Daniel Stark from Daniel A. Dickey.

1858—Bk 3, p 405—Rodham Stark to W. R. English.

1859—Bk 4, p 203—Rodham Stark from John N. Pearce.

1863—Bk 6, p 184—Rodham Stark to John Jenkins.

1858—Bk 8, p 120—Rodham Stark to John B. Thompson.

1871—Bk 13, p 52—Rodham Stark from Bowling and Bigson.
RODHAM STARK (James 4, James 3, James 2)
Hardin Co KY Deeds
1871— Ex 12, p 161— Rodham Stark from David J. Stark
1875— Ex 17, p 60— Rod Stark to William Sprig

Hardin Co KY Births
Emma C. Stark born Mar. 6, 1854, dau Rhodham Stark and Adaline A. Johnson.

Rodham Stark— 1860 Cen Hardin Co KY— Dist 1, No 150.
Rodham Stark— 1870 Cen Hardin Co KY— Nolin Prec, No 158.
Rodham Stark— 1880 Cen Hardin Co KY— ED 63, No 92.

Note: After 1880 Rodham Stark moved to Oregon Co MO where he died about 1900.

JAMES OSCAR STARK (Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Nov. 21, 1852 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Pricilla Elizabeth Wilborn Dec. 26, 1880 Elizabethtown, Hardin Co KY. She was born Oct. 1858 Elizabethtown, Hardin Co KY and died Aug. 1942 Elizabethtown, Hardin Co KY.

Died: Dec. 3, 1928 Earlsboro, OK. Both buried Shawnee, OK.

Children:
1. Eva Alice Stark born Oct. 10, 1881 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
2. Loretta Stark born Sept. 18, 1883 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
4. Lillie A. Stark born Aug. 10, 1887 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
5. Ada May Stark born Oct. 5, 1890 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO. Married: Walter Bell
6. Mattie May Stark born Apr. 2, 1893 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
8. William Earl Stark born Jan. 21, 1902 Thayer, Oregon Co MO.

Source:
James O. Stark— 1900 Cen Oregon Co MO— Thayer Twp, ED 87, p 7, L 43.

EVA ALICE STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Oct. 10, 1881 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.

Married: Julian Cox July 2, 1898. (He died and was buried Myrtle, Oregon Co MO)

Died: Jan. 20, 1968 Woodward, OK. Buried Myrtle Cem, Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.

Children:
2. Wilbur Cox born Nov. 31, 1902. Married: Mary Ruby Stubblefield Jan. 5, 1924 Alton, Oregon Co MO.

Children:
1. Ralph F. Cox married Lovella Simpson.
2. Johnny Lee Cox married Barbara Holman.
EVA ALICE STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
   Married: Ruby in OK.
   Children:
   1. Carlos Cox
   2. Ross Cox
   3. Reta Cox

   Married: Capy Brewer
   Children:
   1. J. E. Cox (son)
   2. Leroy Cox
   3. June Cox

5. Dorothy Cox married Elmer Gilbreath.
   Children:
   1. Alice Lea Gilbreath
   2. Carolyn Gilbreath

   Married: Winnie

7. Bertha Cox born June 17, 1912. Did not marry.

   Married: Paul Gilbreath

9. Lloyd Cox

10. Delpha Cox born May 8, 1921.
    Married: Bruce Sweeden

LORETTA STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Sept. 1d, 1883 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.

Married: Luther Burrell

Died: Nov. 1947/1948 Tulsa, OK.

Children:
1. Harry Burrell
2. Helen Burrell married Carl Raber.

LILLIE A. STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Aug. 15, 1887 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.

Married: Felix Day

Died: 1971

Children:
1. Ethel Day married 1. Caudle
   Children by first husband:
   1. Earl Caudle
2. Leo Day
3. Jim Day
LILLIE 7 A. STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Children:
4. Lorene 8 Day
5. Harvey 6 Day
6. Hubert 5 Day

MATTIE 7 MAY STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Apr. 2, 1893 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
Married: Harry Alfred/Alfrey
Children:
1. Dorothy 8 Alfred/Alfrey married Hubert Spence.
   Children:
   1. Linda 9 S. Spence
2. Lorene 8 Alfred/Alfrey married Willard Hill.
3. Anna 8 Lee Alfred/Alfrey married Claude Pierce.
   Children:
   1. Orville 9 Pierce
   2. Margaret 9 Ann Pierce
   3. Mary 9 Kay Pierce

JAMES 7 HENRY STARK (James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Sept. 17, 1890 Myrtle, Oregon Co MO.
Married: Carrie Lee Polk Aug. 31, 1917 Mangum, OK. (She was born Apr. 2, 1900)
                   She was the dau of George Washington Polk and Matilda Banks Saunders.
Died: Dec. 1, 1970 Oklahoma City, OK. Buried Hennipen, OK.
Children:
1. William 8 Stark born May 7, 1910 Macomb, OK.
   Married: Wanetta Elisabeth Stospos.
   Children:
   1. Mary 9 Kathleen Stark
   2. Patricia 9 Stark
   3. Diane 9 Stark
   4. William 9 Stark
   5. Raymond 9 Stark
   6. Richard 9 Stark
   Married: Troy Faust
   Children:
   1. Troy 9 Duane Faust
   2. Linda 9 Sue Faust
   3. Johnny 9 Lee Faust
   4. Mary 9 Alice Faust
   5. Dolores 9 Ann Faust
   6. Edith 9 Kay Faust
JAMES HENRY STARK (James 6., Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
3. Charles Russell Stark born Feb. 26, 1924 Earlsboro, OK.
   Married: Bonnie McCulstion May 15, 1946 Oklahoma City, OK.
   Children:
   1. Brenda Gayle Stark born May 1, 1952 Fort Worth, TX.
      Married: Mance Morris
   2. Ronnie Stark born May 30, 1956 Russellville, AR.

   Married: Kathleen Thompson Nov. 12, 1949 Guthrie, OK.
   Children:
   1. Danny Lynn Stark born Oct. 19, 1950 Lindsay-Garvin, OK.

5. Harry Clifton Stark born May 15, 1930 Moorewood, OK.
   Married: La Rita Faye Hargus Aug. 30, 1950 Yukon, OK.
   Children:
   1. Clifton Daryl Stark born Feb. 21, 1953 Oklahoma City, OK.
   2. Sharon Jeanette Stark born June 26, 1954 Edmond, OK.
      Married: Andre Oeill Mayeux June 10, 1978

   Married: Phyllis Lee Gilpatrick May 1, 1959 Bethany, OK.
   Children:
   1. James Allan Stark born Mar. 6, 1964 Grand Prairie, TX.
   2. Thomas Earl Stark born Feb. 11, 1965 Oklahoma City, OK.
   3. Amy Lynn Stark born Sept. 20, 1969 Oklahoma City, OK.

WILLIAM EARL STARK (James 6., Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Jan. 21, 1902 Thayer, Oregon Co MO.


Children:
1. Ada Octava Stark born Sept. 29, 1921 Earlsboro, OK.
   Married: Clarence Joseph Trousdale Dec. 26, 1946 Van Buren, AR.
   Children:
      Married: Donald Crabtree June 21, 1959 Shawnee, OK.
      Married: W. Richard Roberts Mar. 12, 1972 Shawnee, OK.

   Died: Mar. 6, 1929.


   Children:
   1. Terry Ann Cox
   2. Marshall Dwayne Cox
   3. Pamela Marie Cox
   4. Larry Allen Cox
WILLIAM

EARL STARK  
(James 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Children:
5. Donald Ray Stark married Sharon Woodson.
Children:
  1. Maren Rae Stark
  2. Jeannine Stark
  3. Kristen Lee Stark
  4. Dennis Don Stark
  5. William Woodson Stark

HENRY STARK  
(Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: July 3, 1857 Hardin Co KY.
  2. Lula M. Gardner (She was born May 1870 KY)
Died: Konowa, OK. Buried Konowa, OK.
Children by first wife:
  1. Etta Stark born Oct. 30, 1881 Hardin Co KY.
     Married: Alfred Bartholomew
     Died: July 1969.
  2. William Rodham Stark born July 18, 1885 Hardin Co KY.
     Died: Aug. 4, 1901.
  3. Albert Henry Stark born July 15, 1887 Hardin Co KY.
     Died: July 29, 1930.
  4. Emma Kizzie Stark born Mar. 31, 1889 Hardin Co KY.
Source:
Henry Stark—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, ED 40, p 12, L 72, No 238.

EMMA KIZZIE STARK  
(Henry 6, Rodham 5, James 4, James 3, James 2)
Born: Mar. 31, 1889 Hardin Co KY.
Married: William Johnson
Died: Jan. 8, 1977 Memphis, TN.
Children:
     Children:
       1. Alfred James Johnson born Oct. 6, 1941.
       Married: Ann Caragnaro
CHAPTER 17

ELIZABETH 14 STARK WIFE OF LEWIS BRIDWELL OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA (James3, James2)

Born: ca 1780 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Lewis Bridwell Oct. 19, 1798 Fauquier Co VA. (He died ca 1825 Stafford Co VA)

Died: ca 1854 Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. Peyton Bridwell
   Born: ca 1800 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: 1850-54 Stafford Co VA.

2. Nancy Bridwell
   Born: ca 1802 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Rodham Eskridge
   Died: 1835-40 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Eliza Bridwell
   Born: ca 1801 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Walter H. Finnall
   Died: 1870-80 probably Fauquier Co VA.

4. Sophia S. Bridwell
   Born: ca 1806 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Meredith Eskridge
   Died: ca 1874 Fauquier Co VA.

5. William Bridwell
   Born: ca 1808 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: before 1850 probably Stafford Co VA.

6. Mary E. Bridwell
   Born: ca 1810 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Charles Morgan (He died before 1858)
   Died: 1855-1858.
   No children.

Sources:

Lewis Bridwell—1820 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 166.
Elizabeth Bridwell—1830 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 62.
Elizabeth Bridwell—1840 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 197.
Elizabeth Bridwell—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 15, No 236.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk GG, p 61-63.
Nov. 30, 1825—Inventory and Appraisal of Estate of Lewis Bridwell


Stafford Co VA Will Bk RR, p 86-88—Jan. 9, 1855.
Division of slaves in Estate of Elizabeth Bridwell deceased.
Meredith Eskridge having produced evidence of his title to the interest of William Bridwell deceased, Morgan L. Finnall having produced evidence of his title to the interest of Peyton Bridwell deceased, Mary E. Morgan, Rhodham Eskridge in right of his children, Walter H. Finnall, Meredith Eskridge in his own right.
ELIZABETH Stark (James 3, James 2)
Walter H. Finnall and wife Eliza, Eliza Finnall 1 of the heirs at law of the
estate of her sister Mary E. Morgan deceased who was the widow and sole devisee
and legatee of Charles Morgan deceased. Whereas Eliza Finnall is also entitled
as 1 of the heirs at law of her father Lewis Bridwell deceased to a distributive
share of the dower land and slaves held for life by her mother Elizabeth Bridwell
decesed and of her brother Peyton Bridwell deceased. Meredith Eskridge and wife
Sophia, Meredith Eskridge administrator of Elizabeth Bridwell deceased in right
of self, his wife and Bernard L. Eskridge, Monroe Eskridge, Fairfax Eskridge and
Alexander W. Eskridge who are the only 1 children of Nancy Eskridge deceased who
was a sister of said Mary E. Morgan deceased. Walter H. Finnall indebted to the
estates of Elizabeth Bridwell, Peyton Bridwell and Mary E. Morgan all deceased
and had to dispose of his share of their estates, land and slaves, to Meredith
Eskridge and the 1 children of Nancy Eskridge deceased. Mentioned 2 court cases.
Hill vs Finnall involved the indebtedness to the estate of Elizabeth Bridwell and
Peyton Bridwell. Eskridge vs Finnall involved the indebtedness to the Mary E.
Morgan estate. Both cases being heard in Fauquier Co court.

NANCY Bridwell (Elizabeth 1 Stark, James 3, James 2)
Born: ca 1802 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Rodham Eskridge
He was the son of John Eskridge and Elizabeth/Betsy Moxley. He was the
brother of Meredith Eskridge who married Sophia 5 S. Bridwell (Elizabeth 4
Stark, James 3, James 2) sister of Nancy. He was the uncle of John W.
Eskridge, son of John Eskridge who was half-brother of Rodham and Mered-
th, who married Henrietta 6 M. George, dau of Joseph Smith George and
Mary 5 Ann Stark (Wm 4, James 3, James 2). He was born ca 1791 VA and died
c1 1865-66 Fauquier Co VA. He married (2) Ann Hickerson.
Died: 1835-40 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
*1. Bernard 6 L. Eskridge born ca 1826 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Monroe 6 L. Eskridge born ca 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Alexander 6 W. Eskridge born ca 1832 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Fairfax 6 V. A. Eskridge born ca 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
Did not marry.
Died: Aug. 22, 1858 Fauquier Co VA, age 23, of consumption.
Sources:
Rodham Eskridge—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 427.
Rodham Eskridge—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 427.
Rodham Eskridge—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Turner Dist, p 327, No 865.
Rodham Eskridge—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—No 965.
Ann Eskridge—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, No 180.
Notes: Living with Rodham and Ann Eskridge on the 1850 census was Fairfax A.
Eskridge, son of Rodham's first marriage to Nancy Bridwell; Willington B. Eskridge
born ca 1840 son of Rodham and Ann; and Julia A. Eskridge age 26.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 57, p 429-433. Deed included the following: Meredith Esk-
ridge and wife Sophia, Meredith Eskridge administrator of Elizabeth Bridwell de-
cesed in right of self, his wife, and Bernard L. Eskridge, Monroe Eskridge,
Fairfax Eskridge and Alexander W. Eskridge who are the only 4 children of Nancy
Eskridge deceased who was a sister of Mary E. Morgan.
NANCY BRIDWELL (Elizabeth Stark, James, James)
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 60, p 202—Aug. 5, 1856—Mar. 28, 1867.
Rodham Eskridge and ux to John Embrey.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk—July 6, 1866—Feb. 25, 1867.
Rodham Eskridge estate to Ann Eskridge. Allotment.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 30, p 1n—Feb. 6, 1866—Apr. 24, 1866.
Appraisement of estate of Rodham Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 30, p 1n—Feb. 8, 1866—Apr. 24, 1866.
Sale list of estate of Rodham Eskridge.
Administrators account of estate of Rodham Eskridge.
See also Will Bk 31, p 332—Oct. 5, 1866—Nov. 26, 1868 and Will Bk 34, p 130—Sept. 2, 1873—Oct. 27, 1873.
Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Ann Eskridge died Mar. 17, 1883 at Green Branch of apoplexy, age 79, dau of Daniel and Eliza Hickerson, wife of Rodham Eskridge, data by David Hickerson nephew.
Fairfax V. Eskridge died Aug. 22, 1858, age 23, of consumption, son Rodham Eskridge.
"Early Fauquier Homes"—p 197-198.
Green Branch on Route 752 near Goldvein. James Thompson sold it to Joseph Thompson in 1833 who sold it to Mrs. Catherine W. Pilcher wife of Armistead Pilcher in 1851 who sold it to Aurelia C. Botts.

BERNARD L. ESKRIDGE (Nancy Bridwell, Elizabeth Stark, James, James)
Born: ca 1826 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary J. Richards 1854 Hardin Co KY. Bk C, No 751. She was the dau of Richard Richards and Elizabeth Bland (Susannah Stark, James, James). She was born ca 1836 Hardin Co KY and died 1865-70 Hardin Co KY.
Died: after 1870 probably Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. Rodham Fairfax Eskridge born ca 1857 Hardin Co KY.
2. Elizabeth Eskridge born ca 1858 Hardin Co KY.
3. Lucy Eskridge born ca 1862 Hardin Co KY.
4. Richard H. Eskridge born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Eunice L. Fullilove 1890 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 1793.

Sources:
B. L. Eskridge—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—No 671.
B. F. Eskridge—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, No 590.
Bernard Eskridge—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg Prec, No 108.

ELIZA BRIDWELL (Elizabeth Stark, James, James)
Born: ca 1804 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Walter H. Finnall (He was born ca 1800 VA and died before 1870)
Died: after 1870 probably Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Angelina Finnall born ca 1828 VA, probably Stafford Co.
ELIZA⁵ BRIDWELL (Elizabeth⁴ Stark, James³, James²)

Children:

*2. Morgan⁶ L. Finnall born Apr. 13, 1830 Stafford Co VA.

3. Virginia⁶ W. Finnall born ca 1833 VA, Stafford or Spotsylvania Co.

4. Levenica⁶ Finnall born ca 1836 VA, Stafford or Spotsylvania Co.

5. Josephine⁶ P. Finnall born ca 1838 VA, Stafford or Spotsylvania Co.

6. Marion⁶ G. Finnall (son) born ca 1840 Spotsylvania Co VA.

7. Clarence⁶ P. Finnall born ca 1844 VA, probably Spotsylvania Co.

Sources:

Walter H. Finnall—1850 Cen District of Columbia—First Ward, Washington City,

Note: Eliza Finnall was living in the home of her son Morgan L. Finnall on the
1870 census, her husband Walter H. probably having died.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 55, p 147—June 20, 1851—Mar. 3, 1856.
Walter H. Finnall of the City of Washington to Charles Herndon of town of Fredericksburg
— — 150 acres Stafford Co purchased from Joseph B. Ficklin "growing crop
of corn and watermelons". Another tract in Stafford Co on Chapawamsic about
100 acres in right of his wife Eliza left by her father Lewis Bridwell and now held
by her mother Elizabeth Bridwell.

"Marriage Bonds and Ministers Returns of Fredericksburg, VA"

ANGELINA⁶ FINNALL (Eliza⁵ Bridwell, Elizabeth⁴ Stark, James³, James²)

Born: ca 1828 VA, probably Stafford Co.

Married: James S. Graham May 20, 1845 Fredericksburg, VA.

Died: no data

Children:

1. Alice Graham born ca 1845 VA.

2. Estelle⁷ Graham born ca 1846 VA.

3. St. John⁷ Graham born ca 1849 VA.

Source:

Walter H. Finnall—1850 Cen District of Columbia, First Ward, Washington City,
No 641.

Notes: Angelina Graham and her 3 children were living in the home of her father
Walter H. Finnall on the 1850 census. It is not known whether her husband James
S. Graham had died or was away from home as he does not appear with the family
on the census record.

MORGAN⁶ L. FINNALL (Eliza⁵ Bridwell, Elizabeth⁴ Stark, James³, James²)

Born: Apr. 13, 1830 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Mary⁶ Elizabeth Eskridge Dec. 2, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Meredith Eskridge and Sophia⁵ S. Bridwell (Elizabeth
Stark, James³, James²). She was born Dec. 25, 1830 Fauquier Co VA and
died Aug. 28, 1912 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Mar. 17, 1901 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem,
Fauquier Co VA.
MORGAN^6 L. FINNALL (Eliza^5 Bridwell, Elizabeth^4 Stark, James^3, James^2)

Children:

1. Clarence^7 W. Finnall born Oct. 5, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 9, 1942. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

2. Snowden^7 Finnall born Sept. 13, 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Jan. 12, 1927. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

*3. Webb^7 Smith Finnall born Apr. 3, 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

4. Hattie^7 Isabel Finnall born Apr. 9, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Nov. 17, 1948. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

*5. Stella^7 G. Finnall born 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Taliaferro^8 Shumate Pilcher Jan. 7, 1903.
   He was son of Julius Alexander Pilcher and Frances^7 George
   (Weedon^5 S., Sarah^5 Stark, William^4, James^3, James^2). He was the
   brother of Marie^8 Frances Pilcher who married Howe^7 E. Finnall,
   brother of Stella^7 G. See Chapter 4 for her children.

6. Mary^7 Lewis Finnall born Dec. 17, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.

*7. Howard/Howe^7 E. Finnall born 1873 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Morgan Finnel—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, p 24, L 17.
Morgan L. Finnall—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, p 12, L 30.
Clarence Finnall—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 187.

Note: Clarence Finnall was living alone on the 1900 census. He probably did not
marry.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Morgan L. Finnall to Mary Elizabeth Eskridge Nov. 22, 1856. Md Dec. 2 at father's
residence in Fauquier Co. He age 28; single; born Stafford Co; resident of Cossington/Copsyngton, Stafford Co; son of Walter H. and Eliza Finnall. She age 27, single,
born Fauquier Co, resident of Fauquier Co, dau Meredith and Sophia Eskridge.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 47, p 19—Will of Mary E. Finnall—Sept. 11, 1901—
Oct. 26, 1912.

WEBB^7 SMITH FINNALL (Morgan^6 L., Eliza^5 Bridwell, Elizabeth^4 Stark, James^3, James^2)

Born: Apr. 3, 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Susan Emma Thompson Dec. 12, 1900 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of
Clark H. and Susan E. Thompson. She was born Sept. 14, 1869 Amherst Co VA.

Died: Nov. 26, 1938. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Beulah Elizabeth Finnall born Feb. 3, 1902 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Dec. 28, 1902 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem,

2. Lewis Thompson Finnall born Mar. 3, 1904 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: June 11, 1973. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 35, single, born Fauquier Co, son Morgan and Mary Elizabeth Finnall. She
dau Clark H. and Susan E. Thompson, age 31, single, born Amherst Co VA.

375
HOWARD/HOWE E. FINNALL (Morgan L., Eliza Bridwell, Elizabeth Stark, James, James)

Born: 1873 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Marie Frances Pilcher Nov. 1, 1905 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Julius Alexander Pilcher and Frances George (Weedon S., Sarah Stark, William, James, James). She was the sister of Taliaferro Shumate Pilcher who married Stella G., sister of Howe E. Finnall. She was born June 25, 1875 Fauquier Co VA and died Aug. 27, 1936.

Children:
1. Son Finnall born and died Aug. 30, 1907. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
2. Julius Eskridge Finnall born Nov. 18, 1909. Did not marry. Died: 197_

Fauquier Co VA Marriages

SOPHIA S. BRIDWELL (Elizabeth Stark, James, James)

Born: ca 1806 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Meredith Eskridge. He was the son of John Eskridge and Elizabeth/Betsy Moxley. He was the brother of Rodham Eskridge who married Nancy Bridwell, sister of Sophia S. He was the uncle of John W. Eskridge (son of Meredith Eskridge's half-brother John Eskridge) who married Henrietta M. George, dau of Joseph Smith George and Mary Ann Stark (William, James, James). He was born 1795-96 VA and died ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: ca 1874 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Mary Elizabeth Eskridge born Dec. 25, 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Morgan L. Finnall Dec. 2, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of Walter H. Finnall and Eliza Bridwell (Elizabeth Stark, James, James). See section this Chapter on Eliza Bridwell.
2. Winter P. Eskridge born ca 1832 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Andrew J. Eskridge born ca 1833 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 1853 at father's residence, Fauquier Co VA, of consumption.
4. Eliza A. Eskridge born ca 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Wilford Calhoun Eskridge born ca 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Henry W. Eskridge born ca 1838 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Isabella E. Eskridge born ca 1840 Fauquier Co VA.

Meredith Eskridge—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 410.
Meredith Eskridge—1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 213.
Meredith Eskridge—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—No 730, Ashby Dist.
Meredith Eskridge—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 211.
Samuel H. Botts—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—No 663, Ashby Dist.

Notes: Andrew Eskridge was living with Samuel H. Botts on the 1850 census. Sophia S. Eskridge was living in the household of her son-in-law Morgan L. Finnall on the 1870 census.
SOPHIA S. BRIDWELL (Elizabeth Stark, James 3, James 2)
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 43, p 297—May 26, 1843—Oct. 4, 1843.
Property of Sydney Eskridge sold to satisfy rent and sundry creations. Meredith Eskridge the purchaser. Sydney Eskridge my brother.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 60, p 76—June 5, 1866—Sept. 24, 1866.
Meredith Eskridge estate to Sophia Eskridge and al. Division.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 60, p 311—July 21, 1867—July 22, 1867. Sophia S. Eskridge to Mary E. Finnall.
Meredith Eskridge estate to Mary E. Finnall and als.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 60, p 482—Oct. 15, 1874—June 12, 1875.
Sophia S. Eskridge estate to Solomon R. Moxley’s heirs. Division.
Meredith Eskridge trustee to William Grover. Release.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 30, p 21—Oct. 16, 1865—Nov. 27, 1865.
Appraisement of estate of Meredith Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 30, p 29—Oct. 16, 1865—Nov. 27, 1865.
Sale list of estate of Meredith Eskridge.
Administrator’s account of estate of Meredith Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 34, p 351—May 14, 1870—June 22, 1874. Will of Sophia S. Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 35, p 57—Sept. 9, 1874—May 4, 1875.
Appraisement of estate of S. S. Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 35, p 59—Sept. 9, 1874—May 4, 1875.
Sale list of estate of S. S. Eskridge.
Executor’s account of estate of S. S. Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Andrew J. Eskridge died Oct. 1853 at father’s residence of consumption, age 21, son of Meredith Eskridge.
Calhoun Eskridge died Nov. 12, 1865, age 30, of epilepsy, son Meredith and Sophia Eskridge.
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 4—June 25, 1859.
William J. Starke and wife Emily to Meredith Eskridge of Fauquier Co VA — $2000 $1050 in bonds given by subscribers to Rappahannock Improvement due at completion of canal from Fredericksburg, VA to bridge at Fauquier — White Sulphur Springs — transfer of note for $270.85 owed by William J. Starke to Meredith Eskridge of Fauquier Co VA.
"Early Fauquier Homes" p 200.
Lucust Grove on U.S. Route 17 near Morrisville. John Keith sold it to Meredith Eskridge who sold it to Mrs. Morgan Finnall who sold it to Clarence and Hattie Finnall.
p 204. Morgansburg on U.S. Route 17 near Bealeton. Bought by Meredith Eskridge in 1855. Then to daughter Mary Ann Moxley.
Bequests included: to son Charles Embrey the tract whereon William L. Brooks now resides the remainder of the tract by John Embrey (Baby). Also 1/2 of the tract whereon Braxton Latham now lives the line to be run from the road leading from my house to Morrisville back to M. Eskridge’s land.

377
Notes: John Embrey and Braxton Latham married daughters of Edmund Homes and Sarah3 A. Stark. William L. Brooks married her granddaughter. Other members of the Edmund Homes and Sarah3 A. Stark family are mentioned in the Robert Embrey will. For a complete discussion of the people involved in this will see Chapter 23. All of these people are listed on the 1850 census living close to each other. They probably lived somewhere between Bealeton and Morrisville in the extreme southwestern part of Fauquier Co VA.

ELIZA6 A. ESKRIDGE (Sophia5 S. Bridwell, Elizabeth4 Stark, James3, James2)
Born: ca 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Solomon R. Moxley Dec. 13, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of James J. and Elizabeth Moxley. He was born ca 1836 VA and died Feb. 18, 1892 Fauquier Co VA. He married (2) Frances E. Johnson Oct. 22, 1872 Fauquier Co VA. He and second wife both buried Cedar Grove Cem, Bealeton, Fauquier Co VA.
Died: 1869-70 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Nora7 Moxley born ca 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Estelle7 Moxley born ca 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Rozelia7 Moxley born ca 1860 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Valonia7 Moxley born ca 1861 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: L. R. Jones Feb. 5, 1884 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Leslie7 Moxley (son) born ca 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Euna7 Moxley born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Richard7 Moxley born 1869 Fauquier Co VA, age 8 months on 1870 census.
Sources:
Solomon Moxley---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---First Rev. Dist, No 298.
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Solomon R. Moxley died Feb. 18, 1892, age 51 years.
CHAPTER 18
RODHAM STARK OF HARRISON COUNTY MISSOURI
(James3, James2)

Born: ca 1786 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Phebe Vennook Feb. 20, 1835 Hardin Co KY. (She was born ca 1803 VA)

Died: no data

Children:
1. James M. Stark
   Born: ca 1836 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

2. Nancy Stark
   Born: ca 1841 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

3. Gideon Stark
   Born: Aug. 1843 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Florence (She was born Aug. 1865 AR.)
   Died: lived 1900 Chickasaw Nation, Indian Territory.

4. William H. Stark
   Born: ca 1843 Hardin Co KY. (No further data)

5. Elizabeth Stark
   Born: ca 1846 Harrison Co MO. (No further data)

Sources:
Rodham M. Stark—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA
Rodham Stark—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 57.
Rodham Stark—1850 Cen Harrison Co MO

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No tax lists 1833, 1834)
1833—Rodham Stark
1836, 1837, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843—Rodham Stark—110 acres Reeder Creek.

Hardin Co KY Deeds

Hardin Co KY Marriages

Bondsman: Christopher Bush. Both are of age.

Notes: In 1843 Rodham Stark sold his farm in Hardin Co and left the area. His son William H. Stark was born in KY and his daughter Elizabeth born ca 1846 was born in MO according to the 1850 census. Rodham Stark is not found on the 1860 Harrison Co MO census, and it is not known when or where he died. His son Gideon Stark and wife Florence were living in the Chickasaw Nation, Indian Territory in 1900. They had no children, but a nephew, Isaac Anderson born Oct. 1862, and a niece, Alice Lothridge born June 1889, were living with them.

Gideon Stark—1900 Cen Chickasaw Nation, Indian Territory—ED 172, p 22, L 26, T 6 SR 6W.
CHAPTER 19

MARGARET* STARK WIFE OF ELIJAH HANSBROUGH OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
 stil, James2 )

Born: Mar. 18, 1788 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Elijah Hansbrough Jan. 9, 1812 Fauquier Co VA.

He was the son of Peter Hansbrough and second wife Lydia Smith.

He was born Aug. 16, 1774 Stafford Co VA and died July 22, 1848 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: July 16, 1835 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Farrow-Hansbrough Cem, 2 miles south Bristersburg, E. Rt. 639, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Enoch5 Hansbrough

Born: 1812 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: July 16, 1874 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Farrow-Hansbrough Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

2. David Hansbrough

Born: ca 1813 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Virginia Learned Oct. 29, 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Vienna S. , widow of Fretwell, Feb. 16, 1862 Albemarle Co VA.

Died: 1877 Albemarle Co VA.

3. Elijah Hansbrough

Born: Jan. 15, 1814 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Lucretia Bland Jan. 17, 1814 Hardin Co KY (Susanna Stark, James3, James2)

2. Hannah D. McDougall Oct. 20, 1865 Hardin Co KY.

Died: Aug. 17, 1866 Hardin Co KY.

4. Marianne/Marianne5 Hansbrough

Born: ca 1815 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Thompson Cox Nov. 23, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: no data.

5. John/Jonathan5 Hansbrough

Born: ca 1817 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Mary Gunyon Sept. 9, 1837 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Sarah Suddith Oct. 11, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: 1866 Fauquier Co VA.

6. Hiram5 Hansbrough

Born: ca 1818 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Almora V. Utz (Jane Stark, William1, James3, James2)

2. Mrs. Ann S. Gorgas

Died: after 1860 Botetourt Co VA.

7. Phinehas5 Hansbrough

Born: July 5, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.

Did not marry.

Died: Sept. 10, 1851. Buried Farrow-Hansbrough Cem, Bristersburg, Fauquier Co VA.

8. Samuel5 Hansbrough

Born: ca 1823 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Harriet6 Richards 1853 Hardin Co KY (Elizabeth Bland, Susanna Stark, James3, James2)

Died: after 1880 Hardin Co KY.

9. Amanda S. Hansbrough

Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: George A. Farrow Nov. 18, 1840 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: lived Albemarle Co VA.

380
MARGARET STARK (James ⁴, James ³, James ²)

Children:

10. Ann ⁵ Elizabeth Hansbrough
   Born: Mar. 7, 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Thomas M. Farrow Dec. 9, 1846 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 1890 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Farrow-Hansbrough Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

11. James ⁵ Hansbrough
   Born: ca 1830 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

12. Peter ⁵ Hansbrough
   Born: ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

Sources:
Elija Hansbrough—1820 Cen Fauquier Co VA p 61.
Elijah Hansbrough—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA p 107.
Elijah Hansbrough—1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA p 245.


Lewis Starke and ux to Elijah Hansbrough — 179% acres Aquia Run in Fauquier and Stafford Counties.

"History and Genealogy of the Hansborough-Hansbrough Family" by John W. Hansborough.

Elijah Hansbrough born in Stafford Co, died before Aug. 27, 1849 when his will was recorded in the Fauquier Co VA County Court. He was a resident of Stafford Co until 1812 when in a deed, he is spoken of as "of Fauquier". After his removal to Fauquier Co, he invested heavily in real estate. On Nov. 9, 1812 he purchased 420 acres. On Apr. 22, 1818 he purchased 216 acres. On Oct. 10, 1821 he purchased 58 acres and 152 acres. He purchased 651% acres Dec. 22, 1826, 11 acres Dec. 25, 1826 and 179% acres in Stafford and Fauquier Co Oct. 15, 1830.

Farrow-Hansbrough Family Cemetery, Fauquier Co VA.

Elder Elijah Hansbrough, Minister of the Gospel of Jesus Christ, who was born on the 16th of Aug. 1774 and fell asleep in Christ on the 22nd of July 1848.

Margaret Stark, wife of Elder Elijah Hansbrough, who was born Mar. 10, 1788, departed this life July 16, 1835.


Will of Elijah Hansbrough

It hath pleased the good Lord to give me an existence on this his footstool and to bless me with innumerable blessings in this life and in his own good time to call me by his grace and to raise in my heart a desire to live to his glory -- to bring me through the various changing scenes of life into my 74th year and now discovering my mortal powers are decaying and that shortly I must go the way of all the earth, believing the truth of the divine word (dust thou art and unto dust shall thou return) yet hope that my immortal soul shall be found in Jesus, united as the branch is to the vine, and at the appointed time, he will come to judge the world in righteousness and the mortal and sinful body after it shall have mingled with the fallen dust will be raised again immortal and incorruptible, a fit recepticle for the immortal soul again and owned and acknowledged of God as his elect because of "the word in which he hath caused me to hope" and should the awful, glorious and final voice embrace me, poor sinful me "come ye blessed of my Father" shall then be eternally shut in, in that rest which remains to the people of God. Amen.

Some of my children have had partial advancements of money, goods and negroes which are entered to them in a book. Equal portion according to value may be allotted to all my children that are alive and their legal issue at my death in the final division. As my eldest son David Hansbrough has seen meet to abide with me -- as reward for his extra services to me and mine have given to him by deed of gift a negro boy Tomson of Lueza. All things else that I possess a legal right to (after my just
MARGARET STARK (James³, James²)

Will of Elijah Hansbrough (continued)
debts if any are paid and funeral expenses discharged) to be equally divided among
my several children and their legal representatives namely: David, Elijah,
Jonathan, Mariamne, Phineas, Hiram, Samuel, Amanda, James and Peter.
David Hansbrough to carry into affect this my last will and testament.

And the God of all mercies bless you abundantly and may you be prepared to see his
face in peace when you have finished your course here in the sincere desire and
prayers of your loving father. /s/Elijah Hansbrough
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 1619-50, p 176

In conformity to an order of Fauquier Co Court Aug. 30, 1818 we the undersigned
commissioners have divided the slaves belonging to the estate of Elijah Hansbrough.
David Hansbrough—Mahala, Charles, Almira, Ben, Harriett, Louisa and George.
Hiram Hansbrough—Aldridge, Arthur, Virginia and John.
Jonathan Hansbrough—Big Bill, Mary, Haywood and Ann.
Thompson Cox and wife—Mildred, Eli, Charlotte and Isaac.
Elijah Hansbrough—Jackson, Lewis, Julia of Teresa and Albert.
George A. Farrow and wife—Moses, Silas, Lucy and Meredith.
Phineas Hansbrough—Jeff, Susan, Jack, Louisa, Harrison, Emily, Martha, Ephraim.
Samuel Hansbrough—Jane, Solomon, Lutia and Eliza.
Peter Hansbrough—Henry, Frances, Sampson, Thornton, Roberta of Frances, Julia,
Matilda, Roberts of Matilda, Jemima and Wesley.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 1619-50, p 262.
Sale of estate of Elijah Hansbrough. Buyers were James M. Briggs, Wm Baxter,
Fielding Baker, Wm Barber, Wm H. Butler, Thompson Coon, Hugh Cox, Robert S. Coone,
Thomas W. Coone, Jon C. Cooper, Wm Carter, Alexander Courtney, Rodham Eskridge,
Wm Embrey, Thomas W. Edmonds, S. H. Ficklin, T. H. Ficklin, Wm Guy, James French,
Wm Fenel, G. A. Farlow, Thomas Grover, Enoch Grayson, Humphrey Dodd, Weeden S.
George, Robert S. Green, David Hansbrough, Samuel Hansbrough, John Hansbrough,
Jonathan Hansbrough, Hiram Hansbrough, Sanford Humphreys, Jeff Heflin, Lina Helm,
Strother Hardin, Roy W. Horton, Nathan Holloway, W. H. Hill, John Heflin, Strother
Hefling, Richard Homes/Holmes, M. Henry, Robert Hefling, John Keys, John H. Keys/
Key, Fielding F. Jones, Robert Kendall, Mortemer Lynn, Richard Luckett, James
Lenore, John McCoy, Lewis McCoy, Melville McCoy, Richard T. Oliver, S. T. Oliver,
M. P. Newby, S. G. Payne, William S. Payne, John Primm, Thornton Paton, Crawford
Ralls, Thomas O'Rear/Orear, E. F. Rose, S. B. Rose, John Shelkett, Wm Suddoth,

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 52, p 323
Decree of Fauquier Co Court Mar. 1550. Deed Nov. 15, 1852 between David Hansbrough
commissioner of Albemarle Co VA and M. N. Walton of Fauquier Co VA. Land on which
E. Hansbrough deceased lived and died. 420 acres joining the lands of Seth Combs
deceased, Wm Baxter, John C. Cummins. 662½ acres called the Forest joining the
lands of John C. Cummins, Hezekiah McCoy deceased, Thomas Brokaw deceased and
others. 259¾ acres adjoining the lands of J. C. Cummins, Willis Cummins deceased,
Greaves and others. Proved Apr. 26, 1853.

Note: M. N. Walton married Susan Emily Payne, dau of James Rousseau Payne and
Nancy Maria Stark (William³, John²).
DAVID HANSBROUGH (Margaret^Stark, James^3, James^2)

Born: ca 1813 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Virginia Learned Oct. 29, 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
   She died 1857-60 Albemarle Co VA.
   2. Vienna S. Feb. 18, 1862 Albemarle Co VA.
      She married (1) Fretwell. At marriage she was age 47, a widow.

Died: 1877 Albemarle Co VA.

Children:
1. Lydia Gates Hansbrough born ca 1851 VA, Fauquier or Albemarle Co.
   Married: Rev. S. Paxton Watters, Rector of St. Stephen's Church, Culpeper Co VA.
2. Virginia L. Hansbrough born ca 1853 Albemarle Co VA.
3. Isabella Hansbrough born ca 1857 Albemarle Co VA.

David Hansbrough---1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Turner Dist, p 314, No 656.
David Hansbrough---1860 Cen Albemarle Co VA---Fredericksville Dist, No 286.

Will of Elijah Hansbrough mentions "eldest son David Hansbrough has seen meet to abide with me. As reward for his extra services to me and mine have given to him by deed of gift a negro boy Tom son of Lueza." David Hansbrough was executor of will.

Notes: On the 1850 census David Hansbrough was unmarried and living with his brother Peter.

"Early Fauquier Homes", p 196.
Hansbrough Place on Route 617 near Goldvein. William Beale sold it to David Hansbrough who sold it to Jonathan Hansbrough in 1857.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 52, p 323---Nov. 15, 1852---Apr. 26, 1853.
David Hansbrough of Albemarle Co VA commissioner sells lands of Elijah Hansbrough.

Albemarle Co VA Will Bk 29, p 285---Feb. 5, 1876---Aug. 6, 1877.
Will of David Hansbrough.

ELIJAH HANSBROUGH (Margaret^Stark, James^3, James^2)

Born: Jan. 15, 1814 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Lucretia Bland Jan. 17, 1841 Hardin Co KY.
   She was the dau of James Bland and Susanna Stark (James^3, James^2)
   She was born ca 1823 Hardin Co KY and died 1866-65 Hardin Co KY.
      Married: E. H. Mote
3. Samuel Hansbrough born 1870 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: 1877 Hardin Co KY.
4. Betsey/Bettie Key Hansbrough born 1872 Hardin Co KY.
5. Addie Goodwin Hansbrough born Dec. 14, 1878 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Louis Duval Nov. 1906.

Note: On the 1880 Census Addie Goodwin Hansbrough is called Hannah D. Hansbrough.
ELIJAH HANSBROUGH (Margaret Stark, James 3, James 2)

Elijah Hansbrough---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 40.
E. Hansbrough---1880 Cen Hardin Co KY---ED 67, No 19.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No 1838 list) (No 1840 list)

1837, 1840---Elijah Hansbrough (Not found in 1839)
1841---Elijah Hansbrough---2 acres Nolin listed next to Phinista(?) Hansbrough.
                  (Phinista was most probably incorrect spelling of Phineas)
1842---Elijah Hansbrough---2 acres.
1843---Elija Hansbrough---15, 100 acres Reedes Creek next to Phineas Hansbrough.
1844---Elija Hansbrough---25 acres.
1845---Elijah Hansbrough
1846---Elijah Hansbrough---25 acres Nolin.
1847---Elijah Hansbrough---15 and 100 acres. Same for S. Hansbrough.
1849---Elijah Hansbrough---15 acres. Same for Sam Hansbrough.
1851---Elijah Hansbrough---47 acres. (Not found in 1850)

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 1, p 203---1854. Hebron J. Stark to E. Hansbrough.

"History and Genealogy of the Hansborough-Hansbrough Family" by John W. Hansbrough.


JOHN/JONATHAN HANSBROUGH (Margaret Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1817 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Mary Gunyon Sept. 9, 1837 Fauquier Co VA.
    She was the dau of William and Mary Gunyon. She died May 9, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Sarah Suddoth Oct. 11, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
    She was the dau of John and Asenith Suddoth.
    She was born ca 1813 Warren Co VA and died after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: 1866 Fauquier Co VA.

Children by first wife:

1. Margaret A. Hansbrough born Oct. 1838 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: William H. Eustace Jan. 19, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of William and Sarah Eustace. He was born ca 1823 VA and died Aug. 8, 1895 Elk Run, Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA. No children.

2. William M. Hansbrough born May 1840 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Elijah T. Hansbrough born ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

John H. Hansbrough---1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA.
Sarah H. Hansbrough---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, No 182.
S. H. Hansbrough---1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Cedar Run Dist, ED 46, No 57.

384
JOHN/JONATHAN HANSBROUGH (Margaret Stark, James Stark, James Stark)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths

John Hansbrough married Mary Gunyon Sept. 9, 1837, dau of William and Mary Gunyon.

Mary Hansbrough May 9, 1850, data given by John Hansbrough.


John G. Helm and wife Pauline E. to Richard P. Helm --- land in Fauquier Co on which Richard P. Helm now resides -- corner to Eskridge -- corner to lower lot of Joanna Helm --- Falmouth Road corner to Phillip A. Strang -- corner to Hansbrough -- corner to William A. Jones -- 137 acres. Another tract beginning Falmouth Road corner to John Hansbrough -- Skrine's old line -- corner to George Crump -- 82 acres.

"Early Fauquier Co VA Homes", p 196

Hansbrough Place on Route 617 near Goldvein. William Beale sold it to David Hansbrough who sold it to Jonathan Hansbrough in 1857.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 30, p 228---Mar. 15, 1866---June 25, 1866.

Sale list of estate of Jonathan Hansbrough.

Notes: Pauline E. Helm, wife of John G., in the 1852 Fauquier Co deed was the dau of William Jones and wife Diademali S. Homes (Sarah Stark, James Stark). Joanna Helm mentioned in the deed was the wife of Thomas Helm, parents of John G. Helm. The Eskridge referred to in the deed was most likely Meredith Eskridge who married Sophia S. Bridwell (Elizabeth Stark, James Stark). Meredith Eskridge lived in the same area of Fauquier Co as the Falmouth Road mentioned in the deed. There is an 1852 Fauquier Co deed of trust involving James S. Jones, Marshall J. Jones and John G. Helm of first part, Meredith Eskridge second part and Enos Hord third part. See Chapter 30 for further discussion of the William Jones and Diademali S. Homes family.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


Sarah Eustace---1850 cen Fauquier Co VA---Ashby Dist, No 805.
William H. Eustace---1850 cen Fauquier Co VA---Ashby Dist, No 811.
William M. Hansbrough---1860 cen Fauquier Co VA---Southwest Rev. Dist, No 90.
William H. Eustace---------1860 cen Fauquier Co VA---Southwest Rev. Dist, No 92.
Sarah M. Eustace---------1860 cen Fauquier Co VA---Southwest Rev. Dist, No 93.
William H. Hansbrough---1880 cen Fauquier Co VA---ED 4d, No 77.
William H. Eustace---------1880 cen Fauquier Co VA---ED 4d, No 85.
Margaret Eustace---------1900 cen Fauquier Co VA---Lee Dist, ED 30, No 114.

Fauquier Co VA Deaths


Notes: On the 1850 census William H. Eustace and first wife Mary were living near his mother Sarah who was a widow. On the 1860 census William M. Hansbrough and brother Elijah T. Hansbrough, both unmarried, were living next door to William H. and Mary Eustace and Sarah M. Eustace. On the 1880 census William H. (?) Hansbrough was living near his sister Margaret and husband William H. Eustace. On the 1900 census Margaret Eustace, widow, was living with her brother William M.
ELIJAH T. HANSBROUGH (John5, Margaret4 Stark, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Sallie E. Reid May 4, 1876 Fauquier Co VA. She was born ca 1849 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Henry and Elizabeth Reid.

Children:
1. Henry Ashton Hansbrough born Oct. 27, 1878 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ida V.
   Died: Aug. 10, 1956. Both buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
2. Elijah Thomas Hansbrough born Feb. 1, 1922.
   Married: Marianne W.
3. Mary E. Hansbrough born Nov. 22, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: July 10, 1902 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Hansbrough Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Elijah T. Hansbrough to Sallie E. Reid May 4, 1876. Md May 4 by O. W. Newman. He age 33, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son John and Mary Hansbrough. She age 26, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Henry and Elizabeth Reid.

HIRAM5 HANSBROUGH (Margaret4 Stark, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1818 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Almora V. Utz
   She was the dau of James W. Utz and Jane Stark (Wm4, James3, James2).
   She was born ca 1830 VA and died before 1870.
2. Mrs. Ann S. Gorgas (She was born ca 1825 VA)

Died: after 1880 Botetourt Co VA.

Children by first wife:
   Died: Sept. 1, 1871, age 17, of typhoid fever.

Sources:
James W. Utz---1850 Cen Culpeper Co VA---p 246, No 479.
Hiram Hansbrough---1870 Cen Botetourt Co VA---Buchanan Dist, No 354.
H. Hansbrough---1880 Cen Botetourt Co VA---Buchanan Dist, ED 13, p 32, L 17.

Notes: Hiram Hansbrough was a lawyer in Botetourt Co VA after his marriage to Mrs. Ann S. Gorgas. On the 1850 census he and first wife Almira V. Utz were living with her parents in Culpeper Co VA.

SAMUEL5 HANSBROUGH (Margaret4 Stark, James3, James2)

Born: ca 1823 Fauquier Co VA.

   She was the dau of Richard Richards and Elizabeth5 Bland (Susanna4 Stark, James3, James2).
   She was born ca 1834 Hardin Co KY and died 1860-70 Hardin Co KY.

Died: after 1880 Hardin Co KY.
SAMUEL HANSBROUGH (Margaret^Stark, James^3, James^2)

Children:
1. Ida^6 B. Hansbrough born ca 1854 Hardin Co KY. 
   Married: Able E. Efird 1889 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 1688.
2. Mary Ada/Addie Hansbrough born ca 1856 Hardin Co KY. 
   Married: Stiles E. McDougal 1876 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 1894.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No 1848 list) (Not found in 1850)
1846—Samuel Hansbrough
1847—Elijah Hansbrough—154, 100 acres. Same for S. Hansbrough
1849—Elijah Hansbrough—154 acres. Same for Sam Hansbrough
1851—Samuel Hansbrough (last list read)

Elijah Hansbrough—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 484.
Samuel Hansbrough—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, No 171.
Samuel Hansbrough—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg Prec, No 14.
S. Hansbrough—1880 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg, ED 67, No 201.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 9, p 51—1869—Richard Richards to Samuel Hansbrough.

Note: Samuel Hansbrough was living with his brother Elijah on the 1850 census.

AMANDA S. HANSBROUGH (Margaret^Stark, James^3, James^2)

Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: George A. Farrow Nov. 18, 1840 Fauquier Co VA. (He was born ca 1810 VA)

Died: lived Albemarle Co VA.

Children:
1. Lucy^6 Levenia Farrow born ca 1842 Fauquier Co VA. 
   Died: Apr. 3, 1868, age 6, Fauquier Co VA. Buried Hansbrough-Farrow Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
2. Thomas^6 Mortimer Farrow born ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA. 
   Died: Jan. 21, 1865 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Hansbrough-Farrow Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
3. George^6 M. Farrow born ca 1844 Fauquier Co VA. 
   Died: Apr. 10, 1866 Fauquier Co VA, age 4. Buried Hansbrough-Farrow Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
4. Monteray^6 Taylor Farrow (daughter) born ca 1846 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 21, 1868 Fauquier Co VA, age 2. Buried Hansbrough-Farrow Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
5. Margaret^6 Farrow born ca 1849 Fauquier Co VA. 
   Died: probably 1850-60 Albemarle Co VA.
6. Betty^6 Farrow born ca 1852 Albemarle Co VA.
7. Claudius^6 Farrow born ca 1856 Albemarle Co VA.
8. Eugene^6 Farrow born ca 1858 Albemarle Co VA.
9. Georgiana^6 Farrow born 1860 Albemarle Co VA.

Sources:
George A. Farrow—1850 Cen Albemarle Co VA—p 245, No 1278.
George A. Farrow—1860 Cen Albemarle Co VA—St. Anne's Parish, No 893.

Note: Thomas M. Farrow, widower of Ann Elizabeth Hansbrough, sister of Amanda S., 
was living with George A. and Amanda S. Farrow on the 1850 census. He was listed 
as age 37.
CHAPTER 20

SUSANNA STARK WIFE OF JAMES BLAND OF HARDIN COUNTY KENTUCKY
(James3, James2)

Born: ca 1790 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: James Bland July 19, 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born Dec. 19, 1780 VA and died Feb. 2, 1829 Hardin Co KY.

Died: after 1850 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Son5 Bland
   Born: ca 1803 Fauquier Co VA. Died young.

2. Elizabeth5 Bland
   Born: ca 1806 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Richard Richards July 21, 1825 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: 1850-60 Hardin Co KY.

3. Henry5 Bland
   Born: ca 1808 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Marah English Aug. 11, 1829 Hardin Co KY.
          2. Alice V. Harding Apr. 23, 1835 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: after 1860 Hardin Co KY.

4. Jane5 Bland
   Born: ca 1810 probably Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Leonard D. Farmer Aug. 12, 1829 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: 1840-50 Nelson Co KY.

5. Susanna5 Bland
   Born: ca 1813 Fauquier Co VA or Hardin Co KY.
   Married: William A. Wathan July 12, 1831 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: no data

6. William5 Bland
   Born: Sept. 10, 1815(?) Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Adaline English May 11, 1835 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Feb. 1861 Hardin Co KY.

7. Mary5 Ann Bland
   Born: ca 1818 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: John English Jan. 10, 1836 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: no data

8. Malvina5 Bland
   Born: ca 1820 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: William Abel Nov. 14, 1839 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: after 1860 Hardin Co KY.

9. Lucretia5 Bland
   Born: ca 1823 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Elijah5 Hansbrough Jan. 17, 1841 Hardin Co KY.
   He was son of Elijah Hansbrough and Margaret4 Stark (James3, James2)
   He married (2) Hannah D. McDougall Oct. 20, 1865 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: 1860-65 Hardin Co KY.
   No children.

Sources:
James Bland—1810 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 255.
James Bland—1820 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 61*.
SUSANNA STARK (James 3, James 2)
Susan Bland—1810 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 329.
Susan Bland—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 203.

Notes: Susanna Bland was living with her son William on the 1810 census listed as age 70-80. She was listed living next door to her son William on the 1850 census listed as age 60.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1831, 1832, 1835, 1838, 1840)
1823-1827—James Bland—1140 acres Redes Creek.
1828—James Bland—114, 324 acres
1829, 1830, 1833—Susanna administrator of James Bland deceased—1140, 146 acres.
1834—Not listed
1836, 1837—Susan Bland and son—1100, 150 acres Redes Creek.
1839—Susan Bland—1100 acres Redes Creek
1840—Susan Bland—1250 acres Redes Creek
1841—Susan Bland—1100, 150 acres
1842—Susan Bland—1100 acres Redes Creek
1843-1847, 1849—Susan Bland 1000 acres
1850—Susan Bland—900 acres Redes Creek
1851—Susan Bland—800 acres

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1810—Bk D, p 562—James Bland from Benjamin Edwards
1810—Bk D, p 125—James Bland from Benjamin Helm
1810—Bk D, p 376—James Bland from James Haycraft
1817—Bk F, p 110—James Bland from Abraham Boyer
1817—Bk F, p 405—James Bland from Benjamin Edwards

Hardin Co KY Marriages
I do hereby authorize clerk to issue license permitting marriage of my daughter Susan A. Bland to William A. Wathan/Wothan. /s/ Susan x Bland.


Hardin Co KY Will Bk D, p 111—Will of James Bland
I bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Richards and my son-in-law Richard Richards negro woman Emily and her child. Also the tract of land on which they live.

I bequeath to my son Henry a negro girl named _____ and a boy named Ned.
I bequeath to my daughter Jane 2 negroes.
I bequeath to my son William 3 negroes named Martin, Hanson and girl Gilly.
I bequeath to my daughter Susanna 3 negroes named Nance, Charlotte and boy Allen.
I bequeath to my daughter Mary Ann 2 negroes Moses and Caroline.
I bequeath to my daughter Malinda 3 negroes Charles, Robert and Emily dau of Leddy.
I bequeath to my daughter Lucretia 3 negroes Fanny, Sarah and Isaac.

Which negroes to be delivered to the said Henry, Jane, William, Susanna, Mary Ann, Malinda and Lucretia as they respectively become of lawful age or marry. Those devised to Elizabeth and Richard Richards being already in their possession.

I bequeath unto my beloved wife Susannah all the balance of my estate real personal or mixed for and during her natural life or widowhood with a request that she my said wife give unto my 7 last named children to wit Henry, Jane, William, Susannah, Mary Ann, Malvina and Lucretia each $200 worth of my personal property as they
SUSANNA STARK (James 3, James 2)
Will of James Bland (Continued)

come of lawful age or marry. My daughter Elizabeth having heretofore received
$200 of property but should my beloved wife marry, it is then my will and desire
that she shall have only 1/3 part of that property of my estate which is hereby
to her and the balance to be divided among all my children heretofore named.

Executor, beloved wife and son Henry. When Henry arrives at age 21, it is my will
that he qualify as executor.

Written May 3, 1826. Probated Apr. 11, 1829. /s/ James Bland
Witnesses: Noah English, Hubbard Vanmeter, Coleman Lewis

Note: In one section of the will he mentions a daughter named Malinda. Later in
the will he says "my 7 last named children" and lists one of them as Malvina. This
daughter's name was Malvina, not Malinda.

ELIZABETH BLAND (Susanna 4, Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1606 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Richard Richards July 21, 1825 Hardin Co KY by D. Thurman
He was born ca 1601 KY and died after 1660 Hardin Co KY.

Died: 1650-60 Hardin Co KY.
Children:

*1. Susan Amanda Richards born ca 1626 Hardin Co KY.

*2. Harriet 5 A. Richards born ca 1636 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Samuel 5 Hansbrough 1853 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 581.
He was the son of Elijah Hansbrough and Margaret 4 Stark (James 3, James 2)
He was born ca 1623 Fauquier Co VA and died after 1680 Hardin Co KY.
Died: 1860-70 Hardin Co KY.
See Chapter 16 for her children.

*3. Mary 6 J. Richards born ca 1836 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Bernard 6 L. Eskridge 1854 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 751.
He was the son of Roddam Eskridge and Nancy 5 Bridwell. Nancy 5
Bridwell was the dau of Lewis Bridwell and Elizabeth 4 Stark (James 3,
James 2). He was born ca 1826 Fauquier Co VA and died after 1870
probably Hardin Co KY.
Died: 1865-70 Hardin Co KY.
See Chapter 14 for her children.

Sources:
Hardin Co KY Marriages. Richard Richards to Elizabeth Bland July 21, 1825 by
James Bland, girl's father gave written consent.

Richard Richards---1830 Cen Hardin Co KY---p 332.
Richard Richards---1840 Cen Hardin Co KY---p 27.
Richard Richards---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 468.
Richard Richards---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist, 2, No 585.

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1860---Bk 5, p 227---Richard Richards to Ignatius Wheatly.
1869---Bk 9, p 514---Richard Richards to Samuel Hansbrough.
1866---Bk 9, p 516---John Rogers heirs to Richard Richards.
1863---Bk 11, p 171---Richard Richards to Samuel Williams' heirs.
1870---Bk 11, p 441---Richard Richards from Samuel Williams' heirs.
1865---Bk 13, p 47---Richard Richards to Eskridge and McAfee.
SUSAN AMANDA RICHARDS (Elizabeth Bland, Susanna Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1826 Hardin Co KY.

Married: George L. McAfee (He was born ca 1615-20 KY, a Physician)

Children:
1. Mary E. McAfee born ca 1855 Hardin Co KY.
2. George H. McAfee born ca 1861 Hardin Co KY.
3. Ann McAfee born ca 1864 Hardin Co KY.
4. John Bee McAfee born ca 1868 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Richard Richards—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 488.
George L. McAfee—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg Dist, No 23.

Note: George L. and Susan A. McAfee were living with her parents on 1850 census.

HENRY BLAND (Susanna Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1608 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Mariah English Aug. 11, 1829 Hardin Co KY by C. Lovelace. She was the dau of Weedon and Nancy English and the sister of Adaline English who married William Bland, brother of Henry. She died ca 1832-35 Hardin Co KY.
2. Alice V. Harding Apr. 23, 1835 Hardin Co KY. She was the dau of Enoch Harding. She was born Jan. 18, 1810 VA and died Nov. 15, 1880 Hardin Co KY. Buried Goose Creek Cem, Hardin Co KY.

Died: after 1880 Hardin Co KY.

Children by first wife:
1. Anna Elizabeth Bland born ca 1830 Hardin Co KY.
2. Elmirida Bland born ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.

Children by second wife:
3. Maria Bland born ca 1836 Hardin Co KY. Not married 1880 census, age 44.
4. Struther Harding Bland born July 1837 Hardin Co KY.
5. Lavenia Bland born ca 1839 Hardin Co KY.
7. Everts Henry Bland born ca 1845 Hardin Co KY. Not married 1880 census, age 34.

Sources:
Henry Bland—1830 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 27.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No tax lists for 1835, 1838, 1848)
1850—Henry Bland—212 acres Reedes Creek.
1860—Henry Bland—313 acres
1861—Henry Bland—308 acres Reedes Creek.
1863—Henry Bland—312 acres Reedes Creek
1867—Henry Bland—310 acres
1849—Henry Bland—308 acres (last list read)
HENRY BLAND (Susanna Stark, James, James)

Hardin Co KY Marriages


Henry Bland to Alice Harding Apr. 20, 1835. Married Apr. 23. Consent by Nancy English, "my niece Alice Harding, daughter of Enoch Harding, now residing with me is of lawful age". Wit: Lemuel English, Lewis English.

Note: The will of Weedon English written Aug. 15, 1824 and recorded Feb. 6, 1826 lists children Maria, Lewis, Leonard, Heydon, Adaline, and Weedon. Hardin Co KY

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1830---Bk L, p 383---Henry Bland from Hugh Gunning.
1833---Bk O, p 19--Henry Bland from Joseph Bird.
1835---Bk Q, p 103---Henry Bland from Thomas Cofer.
1836---Bk Q, p 220---Henry and Alice Bland to Evin Melburn.
1852---Bk 1, p 147---Henry Bland from Richard Richards.
1852---Bk 2, p 361---Henry Bland to Charles Pierpoint.
1855---Bk 2, p 366---Henry Bland from Nancy English.
1863---Bk 5, p 599---Henry Bland from Stanton Thixton.
1863---Bk O, p 196---Henry Bland from S. W. D. Stowe.
1867---Bk 8, p 494---Henry Bland from James A. Gaither.
1869---Bk 10, p 29---Henry Bland to Nathaniel Manin.
1870---Bk 11, p 238---Henry Bland to John S. Sprigg.
1871---Bk 12, p 257---Henry Bland to James Smith.
1871---Bk 12, p 258---Henry Bland to George W. Smith.
1872---Bk 13, p 317---Henry Bland to S. H. Bland.
1872---Bk 14, p 105---Henry Bland from John S. Sprigg.

ANNA ELIZABETH BLAND (Henry, Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: ca 1630 Hardin Co KY.

Married: John Richard Gaither Nov. 23, 1849 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1826 KY)

Children:
1. James E. Gaither born June 1, 1852 Hardin Co KY.
2. Elmira Gaither born July 21, 1857 Hardin Co KY. Called "Ella".

Married: John D. Frienson 1861 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 1059.

Sources:
John R. Gaither---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 60.
J. R. Gaither---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 297.
John R. Gaither---1870 Cen Hardin Co KY---Nolin Prec, No 204.

Hardin Co KY Births

James E. Garther born June 1, 1852, son of James R. Garther and Ann E. Bland.

ELMIRA BLAND (Henry, Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Horace G. V. Wintersmith Nov. 26, 1850 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1828 KY)
ELMIRA BLAND (Henry 5, Susanna 4 Stark, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Maria/Mary 7 Jane Wintersmith born Mar. 15, 1853 Hardin Co KY.
2. William 7 H. Wintersmith born ca 1855 Hardin Co KY.
3. Laura 7 Wintersmith born ca 1861 Hardin Co KY.
4. Addie 7 B. Wintersmith born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
5. Bland 7 Wintersmith born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
H. G. V. Wintersmith—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 691.

STROTHER HARDING BLAND (Henry 5, Susanna 4 Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 1, 1837 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Katherine Ellen Pierpoint Feb. 8, 1860 Hardin Co KY. (She was born ca 1840 KY)
Died: after 1900 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Edward 7 Evarts Bland born May 5, 1861 Hardin Co KY.
2. Alice 7 Viola Bland born Feb. 20, 1863 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Olean L. Brownson 1893 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 2297.
3. Charles 7 August Bland born Jan. 13, 1865 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Edna E. _______ (She was born Mar. 1869 KY)
4. Harvey 7 Otis Bland born Dec. 10, 1867/1868 Glendale, Hardin Co KY.
5. Susan 7 Elizabeth Bland born Dec. 5, 1870 Hardin Co KY.
6. Lillian 7 Katherine Bland born Aug. 29, 1873 Hardin Co KY.
7. Henry 7 Francis Bland born Aug. 12, 1876 Hardin Co KY.
8. William 7 Sprigg Bland born May 16, 1878 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Strother Bland—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY, Dist 1, No 296.
Strother Bland—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY, Nolin Prec, No 207.
Strother H. Bland—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY, Dist 2, ED 42, p 6, L 45.
Charles A. Bland—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY, Dist 2, ED 42, p 8, L 3.

Note: On the 1900 census Charles A. Bland and wife Edna were living in the same household as Harvey O. Bland and wife Lena. Harvey O. was listed as partner of Charles A. Bland.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 14, p 66—1872—Strother H. Bland from William O. English.

"Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin Co KY 1776-1976" by McClure, p 226.
Gilead Baptist Church organized Mar. 17, 1824. In Apr. 1880 a committee on location of a new building for the church included S. H. Bland, James Stark and Daniel Bland.
HARVEY OTIS BLAND (Strother H., Henry, Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: Dec. 10, 1867/68 Glendale, Hardin Co KY.
Married: Lena Van Meter (She was born May 14, 1871 Hardin Co KY and died Feb. 22, 1953 Glendale, Hardin Co KY)
Died: May 10, 1956 Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. Lou Katherine Bland born Jan. 29, 1903.
   Married: Gray of Glendale, Hardin Co KY.

LENA LEE BLAND (Harvey, Strother H., Henry, Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: Dec. 11, 1909.
Married: Joseph Henry Clark Sr. Nov. 10, 1931.
Children:
   Married: Joseph Fawley
   Married: Bill Marsee
3. Mary Katherine Clark born May 13, 1938.
   Married: Clyde Kerr Jr.
4. Lucy Lee Clark born Dec. 29, 1940.
   Married: Robert Hansen of Jacksonville, FL.
   Married: Jeannie McCubbin
   Married: Mickie Cole.
   Married: Stephanie Cooper

LAVENTIA BLAND (Henry, Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: ca 1839 Hardin Co KY.
Married: John Overall Feb. 7, 1856 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1830 KY)
Children:
1. William E. Overall born ca 1857 Hardin Co KY.
2. Mary L. E. Overall born ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.
3. John D. Overall born ca 1862 Hardin Co KY.
4. James B. Overall born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
5. Jesse B. Overall born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
6. Woodson Overall born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
7. Lula V. Overall born ca 1868 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
John Overall---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 296.
John Overall---1870 Cen Hardin Co KY---Nolin Dist, No 205.
JANE BUND (Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: ca 1810 probably Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Leonard D. Farmer Aug. 12, 1829 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1808 KY)

Died: 1840-50 Nelson Co KY.

Children:
1. J.° Farmer born ca 1830 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:


WILLIAM BUND (Susanna Stark, James, James)

Born: Sept. 10, 1815(? ) Hardin Co KY.

Married: Adaline English May 14, 1835 Hardin Co KY.

She was the dau of Weedon and Nancy English and the sister of Mariah English who married Henry Bland, brother of William. She was born ca 1817 and died after 1880 Hardin Co KY.

Died: Feb. 1861 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Weedon H. Bland born ca 1839 Hardin Co KY.
2. Alonzo Bland born Aug. 1840 Hardin Co KY.
3. Horace Woodford Bland born Feb. 1844 Hardin Co KY.
4. Mary Elizabeth Bland born ca 1846 Hardin Co KY.
5. Henry L. Bland born 1851 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: July 25, 1852 Hardin Co KY.
6. Ada Bland born June 3, 1857 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
William Bland---1840 Cen Hardin Co KY---p 56.
William Bland---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist 2, No 204.
Wood Bland---1880 Cen Hardin Co KY---Nolin Prec, Dist 2, ED 63, p 6, L 27.

Note: Adaline, widow of William Bland, was living with her son "Wood" on the 1880 census.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1836 and 1848) (Not listed 1839)
1836-37---Susan Bland and son---1100, 150 acres Reedes Creek.
1840-41---William Bland
1842---William Bland---263 acres
1843---William Bland---263, 50 acres
1844---William Bland---360, 50 acres Nolin
1845---William Bland---263, 50 acres Nolin
1846---William Bland---313 acres
1847---William Bland---318 acres
1849---William Bland---312 acres
1850-51---William Bland---343 acres Reedes Creek.
WILLIAM BUND (Susanna Stark, James, James)
Hardin Co KY Marriages. William Bland to Adaline English May 11, 1835.

Hardin Co KY Births and Deaths
Henry L. Bland died July 25, 1852, age 1, of flux, son of William and Adaline

Hardin Co KY Will Bk Will of William Bland Feb. 5, 1861
Children: Woodford, Weden S., Elizabeth, Adah and Alonzo Bland.

ALONZO BUND (William, Susanna Stark, James, James)
Born: Aug. 1840 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Mary E. Simmons 1867 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 579. (She was born ca 1846 KY)
Died; after 1900 probably Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. Ada/Addie Bland born ca 1868 Hardin Co KY.
2. Josie L. Bland born Mar. 1871-75 Hardin Co KY.
3. Iva Bland born ca 1879 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Alonzo Bland---1870 Cen Hardin Co KY ---Stephensburg Prec, No 7.
Aloso Bland---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY ---Stephensburg, Dist 4, ED 68, p 22, No 166.
Alonso Bland---1890 Cen Hardin Co KY ---Dist 3, ED 64, p 13, L 4.

Hardin Co KY Deed Bk 11, p 62-1870---Alonzo Bland from Ephraim S. Marriott.

HORACE WOODFORD BUND (William, Susanna Stark, James, James)
Born: Feb. 1844 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Eva English 1876 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 1863. (She was born Jan. 1851 KY)
Died: after 1900 probably Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. William Churchill Bland born July 1879 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Nell Nall
2. Hugh E. Bland born Apr. 1882 Hardin Co KY.
3. Ida Bland born May 1886 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Wood Bland---1880 Cen Hardin Co KY ---Nolin Prec, Dist 2, ED 63, p 6, L 27.
Horace W. Bland---1900 Cen Hardin Co KY ---Dist 3, ED 64, p 12, L 18.
"Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin Co KY 1776-1976" by McClure
George Henry McAfee who died Mar. 9, 1977 married Lillian Bland, daughter of
Churchill Bland and Nell Nall.

MARY ANN BUND (Susanna Stark, James, James)
Born: ca 1818 Hardin Co KY.
Married: John English Jan. 18, 1836 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1811 VA)
Died: no data
MARY Ann Bland (Susanna Stark, James 3, James 2)

Children:
1. Thomas 6 English born ca 1637 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Angolah Fullilove 1657 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1047.
2. Harvey 6 English born ca 1641 Hardin Co KY.
3. William 6 English born ca 1643 Hardin Co KY.
4. Weedon/Woodson 6 English born ca 1646 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
John English--1650 Cen Hardin Co KY--Southern Dist, p 395, No 151.
John English--1660 Cen Hardin Co KY--Dist 2, No 121.

MALVINA Bland (Susanna Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1620 Hardin Co KY.
Married: William Abel Nov. 14, 1639 Hardin Co KY. (He was born ca 1612 KY)
Died: after 1660 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Amanda 6 Abel born ca 1643 Hardin Co KY.
2. Elvira 6 Abel born ca 1646 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: W. C. Janes/James 1662 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 32.
3. James 6 W. Abel born ca 1649 Hardin Co KY.
4. Sarah 6 Abel born ca 1654 Hardin Co KY.
5. Samuel 6 Abel born Sept. 1, 1658 Hardin Co KY. Died 1658-60 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
William Abel--1640 Cen Hardin Co KY--p 27.
William Abel--1650 Cen Hardin Co KY--Southern Dist 2, No 200.
William Abel--1660 Cen Hardin Co KY--Dist 2, No 155.
William Able--1670 Cen Hardin Co KY--Stephensburg Dist, No 12.
William Able--1680 Cen Hardin Co KY--ED 63, No 3.


JAMES 6 W. Abel (Malvina Bland, Susanna Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1649 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Annie E. Harris 1668 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 709.
   She was born ca 1652 KY. She was the dau of Susan Ross.

Children:
1. William 7 Abel born ca 1669 Hardin Co KY.
2. Katia 7 Abel born ca 1672 Hardin Co KY.
3. Lattia 7 Abel born ca 1676 Hardin Co KY.
4. Samuel 7 Abel born ca 1678 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
William Able--1670 Cen Hardin Co KY--Stephensburg Dist, No 12.
James Able--1680 Cen Hardin Co KY--ED 63, No 2.

Note: James and Annie Abel were living with his parents on the 1670 census. On the 1680 census Susan Ross was listed as the mother-in-law of James Abel.

397
CHAPTER 21

LEWIS Stark of Hardin County Kentucky

(James^3, James^2)

Born: ca 1792 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Lucinda Franklin Aug. 3, 1819 Fauquier Co VA.
She was born 1790-1800 and died 1845-50 Hardin Co KY.

Died: ca 1835 Hardin Co KY.

Children:

1. Son^5 Stark
   Born: 1820-25 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Daughter^5 Stark
   Born: 1820-25 Fauquier Co VA.

3. James^6 H. Stark
   Born: ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Elizabeth Harrington Feb. 2, 1860 Hardin Co KY
   Died: no data

4. Amanda^5 J. Stark
   Born: ca 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: George W. Reese 1860 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1416.
   Died: no data

5. Lewis^5 M. Stark
   Born: Aug. 14, 1834 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Malora J. Harrington Jan. 20, 1859 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 25, 1911 Lafayette Co MO. Buried Odessa Cem, Lafayette Co MO.

Sources:

I give to Lewis Starke 1 tract of land lying in the Counties of Fauquier and
Stafford adjoining the lands of Charles Tackett, Nathaniel Greaves, Elijah
Hansbrough --- 180 acres.

Lewis Starke and ux to Elijah Hansbrough --- 179 1/2 acres Aquia Run in Fauquier
and Stafford Counties.

Lewis Stark---1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA---p 107.
Lucinda Stark---1840 Cen Hardin Co KY---p 56.
James Stark Jr.---1850 Cen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 1430.

Notes: On the 1850 census James H. Stark, listed as James Stark Jr. to distinguish
him from his uncle James^4 Stark, was listed with his sister Amanda J., listed as
Ann J., and his brother Lewis M.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1835, 1836) (Not listed in 1839)
1830---Lewis Stark---100 acres Valley Creek, listed next to James Stark.
1836, 1837, 1840---Lucinda Stark---100 acres Valley Creek.
1841, 1842---Lucinda Stark---100 acres Valley Creek---3 children.
1843, 1844---Lucinda Stark---100 acres (last time listed)

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1832---Bk 0, p 7---Lewis Stark from Lodawick Farmer.
1866---Bk 11, p 229---Lewis M. Stark from George W. Reece & ux.
1865---Bk 13, p 291---Lewis M. Stark from George W. Reece & ux.
1870---Bk 13, p 367---Lewis M. Stark to James H. Stark.

398
JAMES H. STARK (Lewis 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Elizabeth Harrington Feb. 2, 1860 Hardin Co KY.
She was the dau of John and Mary Harrington. She was the sister of
Malora J. Harrington who married Lewis 5 M. Stark, brother of James H.
She was born ca 1837 KY.

Died: no data

Children:
1. William 6 Stark born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
2. Elijah 6 Stark born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.
3. Mary 6 Stark born 1869 Hardin Co KY, age 9/12 on 1870 census.

Sources:
James Stark Jr.—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY Southern Dist, No 430.
John Harrington—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY Southern Dist, No 483.
James H. Stark—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY Dist 1, No 294.
James H. Stark—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY Stephensburg Prec, No 44.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (Not listed 1854, 1857, 1862, 1862 list almost illegible)
1850—James Stark Jr.
1851, 1852, 1853, 1855, 1856, 1858—James H. Stark
1859, 1860, 1861, 1863, 1864, 1865—James H. Stark—100 acres.
1866, 1867, 1868—James H. Stark—170 acres.
1869—James H. Stark—107 acres—(last list read)

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1859—Bk 4, p 482—James H. Stark from William Vanmetre (or to Wm Vanmetre)
1859—Bk 4, p 186—James H. Stark from John Vanmetre
1870 (or 1876)—Bk 13 p 307—Lewis M. Stark to James H. Stark.
1876—Bk 18, p 2—James H. Stark to Henry D. Marriott.

Notes: James H. Stark does not appear on the 1860 Hardin Co census or on any later
Hardin Co KY records. He probably moved away from the area, but it is not known
where he went.

LEWIS 5 M. STARK (Lewis 4, James 3, James 2)

Born: Aug. 14, 1834 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Malora J. Harrington Jan. 20, 1859 Hardin Co KY.
She was the dau of John and Mary Harrington. She was the sister of
Elizabeth Harrington who married James 5 H. Stark, brother of Lewis M.
She was born May 28, 1839 KY.

Died: Dec. 26, 1914 Lafayette Co MO. Buried Odessa Cem, Lafayette Co MO.

Children:
   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 13, 1883 Lafayette Co MO. Buried Odessa Cem, Lafayette Co MO.
2. Louisa 6 Stark born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
3. Mary/Mollie 6 Stark born ca 1864 Hardin Co KY.
4. Polannie 6 Stark born Jan. 12, 1866 Hardin Co KY.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Apr. 2, 1864 Lafayette Co MO. Buried Odessa Cem, Lafayette Co MO.
LEWIS 5 M. STARK (Lewis 4, James 3, James 2)

Children:
5. James Stark born ca 1870 Hardin Co KY.
6. Maggie 6 Stark born ca 1871 Hardin Co KY.
7. Minnie 6 Stark born May 3, 1873 Odessa, Lafayette Co MO.
   Married: Mosley
   Died: Sept. 5, 1919 Odessa, Lafayette Co MO—Buried Odessa Cem, Lafayette Co MO.
8. Mattie 6 Stark born ca 1876 Odessa, Lafayette Co MO.

Sources:
James Stark Jr.—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—No 130—Southern Dist.
John Harrington—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—No 163—Southern Dist.
L. M. Stark—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 331.
Lewis Stark—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Nolin Prec, No 144.

Hardin Co KY Tax Records (Not listed 1865)
1856-1859—Lewis M. Stark—108 acres Valley Creek.
1860—Lewis M. Stark—111 acres
1861—Lewis M. Stark—171 acres
1862, 1863—Lewis M. Stark—65 acres
1864—Lewis M. Stark—66 acres
1866, 1867, Lewis M. Stark—117 acres
1868—Lewis M. Stark—114 acres
1869—Lewis M. Stark—112 acres (last list read)

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1868—Bk 11, p 229—Lewis M. Stark from George W. Reece & ux.
1865—Bk 13, p 291—Lewis M. Stark from George W. Reece & ux.
1876—Bk 13, p 387—Lewis M. Stark to James H. Stark.
CHAPTER 22

NANCY

STARK WIFE OF JOHN SHELKETT OF STAFFORD COUNTY VIRGINIA

(James

3

, James

2

)

Born: ca 1794 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: John Shelkett Dec. 30, 1820 Fauquier Co VA. Md Jan. 4 1821 by Cumberland George, MG. He was the son of John Shelkett. He was born 1793 Stafford Co VA and died 1858 Stafford Co VA.

Died: 1835 Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. Rodham M. Shelkett
   Born: ca 1822 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Virginia L. Daffan
   Died: ca 1899 Stafford Co VA.

2. Daughter Shelkett
   Born: ca 1824 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

3. Daughter Shelkett
   Born: ca 1826 Stafford Co VA. (No further data)

4. Anna Maria Shelkett
   Born: 1829 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: Mar. 3, 1895 Stafford Co VA.

Sources:

John Shelkett—1830 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 1.*
John Shelkett—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 197.
John Shelkett—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—p 19, No 322.

"Works Progress Administration Reports"

Rhodie Shelkett's grandfather, John Shelkett, came from Scotland and settled in the western section of Stafford Co between Aquia and Cannon Creeks on the old Rock Hill Road which is Route 61 today. When John Shelkett and his brother landed in America, they did not know where they were going, or what they were going to do. John rented a 300 acre farm for 8 years, paying $100 rent for it. Neither John nor his brother knew much about farming, but they went to work and raised a little of all kinds of farm products. His brother left but John continued farming. He made enough money in 8 years to buy another farm of 500 acres. It cost $600. John Shelkett's son Rhodie Shelkett owned 39 slaves. Some of his slaves were Jack Moore and his wife Mary Reuben and Jackson. Jackson lived to be about 90 years old. The cabins were built on the hill around Cannon Creek.

RODHAM

M. SHELKETT (Nancy

1

Stark, James

3

, James

2

)

Born: ca 1822 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Virginia L. Daffan
   She was the dau of William and Nancy Daffan. She was the sister of James A. Daffan who married Anna

5

Maria Shelkett, sister of Rodham M. She was born ca 1833 VA and died 1870-80 Stafford Co VA.

Died: ca 1899 Stafford Co VA.

Children:

1. Nannie G. Shelkett born July 26, 1856 Stafford Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: after 1899.

2. John R. Shelkett born ca 1857 Stafford Co VA.
   Died: after 1899.
**Rodham M. Shelkett (Nancy Stark, James 3, James 2)**

Children:

3. Louisa/Lula M. Shelkett born Mar. 2, 1859 Stafford Co VA.

4. Wade H. Shelkett born Mar. 11, 1861 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Mary V.
   She was born Aug. 22, 1880 and died Apr. 12, 1962.
   Died: May 27, 1940. Both buried Rock Hill Baptist Church Cem, Stafford Co VA.

5. Dora L. Shelkett born ca 1864 Stafford Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: after 1899.

Sources:

Rhodam Shelkett—1860 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 906.
Rodham Shelkett—1870 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 155.
Rodham Shelkett—1880 Cen Stafford Co VA—ED 243, p 1, No 6, Rockhill Dist.
William Daffan—1850 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 338.

Notes: On the 1850 census John Shelkett and family was No 322 and William Daffan was No 338. William Daffan died Apr. 2, 1855. On the 1860, 1870 and 1880 census Almira Daffan, daughter of William and Nancy Daffan, lived with the Rodham M. Shelkett family. On the 1900 census she was living with Wade H. Shelkett. She was a legatee in the will of Rodham M. Shelkett in 1899.

Stafford Co VA Tax Records
1870, 1880—Rodham Shelkett—364 acres Cannon Run.

Stafford Co VA Birth Records
Vana G. Shelket born July 20, 1856, dau of Rhodam and Virginia L. Shelket.

"Works Progress Administration Reports"

Shelkett Grist Mill was located 11.5 miles NW of Stafford, VA, 2.3 miles E of Ruby, VA and .5 mile south of the original house and west of Route 641. It dates to about 1855. The original owner was Rhodie Shelkett. The grist mill was named after the owner and miller who was Mr. Rhodie Shelkett. It was built of large grey stones and was between two hills in the valley. The old mill has been torn down and the rocks used for foundations for houses in the community. The mill was in operation a number of years before the Civil War. When the war broke out, Mr. Shelkett did not have to enter the service as a soldier because he was a miller. This information given by Mr. Wade Shelkett, Ruby, VA.

The Rhodie Shelkett home was located 11 miles NW of Stafford, VA, 1.8 miles east of Ruby, VA which is on Route 213 and .3 mile west of Route 641 (Route 213 is present Route 210). John Shelkett was the first owner. Later it was owned by Rhodie Shelkett and Rhodie Shelkett's heirs. Wade H. Shelkett describes the house as a 1½ story structure built of rocks and bricks. The rocks were picked up on the farm and the bricks were burnt there. It had 2 very large chimneys, north and south. The chimney on the north had a crane in it. The house was torn down some years after the Civil War.

The following story is told by Wade H. Shelkett. Rhodie Shelkett had a nice horse, and the Northern soldiers took it one night while he was asleep. He rose early and went to the stable and found his horse gone. He went at once to the Captain and told him what had happened. The Captain was camped on this farm. He gave Mr. Shelkett written permission to go and find the horse and bring him back. The next morning he walked to Bull Run where the army was stationed to get his horse. He never stopped walking until he got there. He walked into the midst of the army and saw his horse. The soldiers were coming south from Bull Run. He walked up and took his horse.
horse by the bridle and ordered the soldier to get off. The soldier refused, and he gave the second order to get off. About this time an officer spoke in a harsh voice, "Why aren't you in the army and why are you holding on to that horse?" His reply, "I don't have to because I am a miller, and this is my horse." "You are not going to have it." "Yes I am." About this time he had gotten the written permission out of his pocket and handed it to the Captain. The Captain read it and said, "Take your horse on home." He got on his horse and rode home. The above event took place near Bull Run in Prince William Co VA.

Stafford Co VA Will Bk ---Recorded Apr. 19, 1899. Will of Rhodam Shelkett
Daughter Nannie G. Shelkett, daughter Dora L. Shelkett, daughter Lulie M. French.
Son Wade H. Shelkett, Son John R. Shelkett.
Sister-in-law Elmira Daffan.

LOUISA/LULA/LOLIE M. SHELKETT (Rodham M., Nancy Stark, James 3, James 2)
Born: Mar. 2, 1859 Stafford Co VA.
Married: John I. French Apr. 28, 1884 Stafford Co VA.
He was the son of John F. and L. French.
He was born 1847 Stafford Co VA and died 1906 Stafford Co VA.
Died: 1925 Stafford Co VA.
Children:
1. Sally Virginia French born Apr. 1886 Stafford Co VA.
4. Edna S. French born July 1902 Stafford Co VA.

Stafford Co VA Marriages

SALLY VIRGINIA FRENCH (Louisa M. Shelkett, Rodham M., Nancy Stark, James 3, James 2)
Born: Apr. 1886 Stafford Co VA.
Married: Lee B. Fitzhugh Aug. 29, 1916 Stafford Co VA.
He was the son of George and Angeline Fitzhugh.
Children:
1. Virginia Fitz Hugh married Wilburn Moore of MS.
   Children:
   1. David Moore
   2. John Moore
   3. Sally Lou Moore, a teacher in Stafford Co VA.

Stafford Co VA Marriages
EDNA S. FRENCH (Louisa M. Shelkett, Rodham M., Nancy Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: July 1902 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Mephis Moncure Pilcher Oct. 26, 1927 Stafford Co VA. He was the son of Tolliver S. Pilcher (Frances George, Weedon 6 S., Sarah 5 Stark, Wm 4 James 3, James 2) and wife Stella G. Finnall. She Chapters 4 and 17.

Children:
   Children:
   1. Debbie Robison
   2. Jo Ann Robison

2. Margaret French Pilcher lives Richmond, VA.

   Children:
   1. Tony Brown
   2. Heather Brown

ANNA MARIA SHELKETT (Nancy Stark, James 3, James 2)

Born: 1829 Stafford Co VA.


He was the son of William and Nancy Daffan. He was the brother of Virginia L. Daffan who married Rodham M. Shelkett, brother of Anna M. He was born Oct. 13, 1820 VA and died Dec. 15, 1890 Stafford Co VA.

Died: Mar. 3, 1885 Stafford Co VA.

Children:
1. William P. Daffan born Nov. 13/14, 1859 Stafford Co VA.
2. Hugh Daffan born ca Apr. 1863 Stafford Co VA.
3. James B. Daffan born ca 1864 Stafford Co VA.
4. Branson Daffan born May 2, 1868 Stafford Co VA.
5. Ella Daffan born ca 1872 Stafford Co VA.

Married: William S. Chesley June 7, 1893 Stafford Co VA.

Died: after 1937 probably Fredericksburg, VA.

Sources:
James Daffan—1860 Cen Stafford Co VA—No 1014.
James Daffan—1870 Cen Stafford Co VA—Palmouth Twp, No 304.
James A. Daffan—1880 Cen Stafford Co VA—Palmouth Twp, ED 141, p 11, No 38.

Notes: On the 1860 census James and Anna Daffan were No. 1014 and Nancy Daffan, mother of James A. Daffan, and her family were No. 1013. James A. Daffan apparently married (1) Angeline M. Gordon. She died July 7, 1854, age 23. They had at least one child, Ida Daffan born Mar. 5, 1854. Ida Daffan died Sept. 4, 1854, age 6 months.

Stafford Co VA Births, Marriages, and Deaths
Ida Daffan born Mar. 5, 1854, dau James and Angelina M. Daffan.
Ida Daffan died Sept. 4, 1854, age 6 months, dau James and Angelina Daffan.
Angelina M. Daffan died July 7, 1854, age 23, dau W. R. and Mary Gordon.
William Daffan born Nov. 13, 1859, son James A. and Anna Daffan.
Branson Daffan born May 2, 1868, son James A. and Anna Daffan.

WILLIAM P. DAFFAN (Anna M. Shelkett, Nancy Stark, James, James)

Born: Nov. 14, 1859 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Lizzie S. ______ (She was born Dec. 7, 1862 VA and died Feb. 11, 1946)

Died: July 14, 1949. Both buried Grove Baptist Church Cem, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Macarthur L. Daffan born Nov. 6, 1885 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Lorraine E. (She was born May 4, 1891)
2. Ashton Daffan born Sept. 1887 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.
3. Anna H. Daffan born Mar. 1889 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.
4. Jessie G. Daffan (daughter) born Sept. 1890 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.
5. George C. Daffan born May 1892 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.
6. Marguerite Daffan born July 1895 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.
7. MANIEL E. Daffan (daughter) born Dec. 1897 VA, Stafford Co or Culpeper Co.

Source:
W. P. Daffan—1900 Cen Culpeper Co VA—Stevensburg Dist, ED 12, p 1, L 18.

HUGH DAFFAN (Anna M. Shelkett, Nancy Stark, James, James)

Born: Apr. 1863 (?) Stafford Co VA.

Married: Lelia H. Mitchell (She was born May 1870 VA) (She was the dau of William Mitchell)

Children:
1. Clarence Daffan born Apr. 1900 Stafford Co VA.

Source:
Hugh Daffan—1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—Falmouth Dist, ED 86, p 6, L 69.

Notes: On the 1870 and 1880 census Hugh Daffan is listed as born 1862. On the 1900 census he is listed as born Apr. 1865. On the 1900 census he and Lelia and son Clarence were living with her father William Mitchell and her sister Irene T. Mitchell.

BRANSON DAFFAN (Anna M. Shelkett, Nancy Stark, James, James)

Born: May 1868 Stafford Co VA.

Married: Susie H. ______ (She was born Feb. 1878 VA)

Children:
1. Mirtle Daffan born Nov. 1897 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: Lucien F. Watson Nov. 12, 1919 Stafford Co VA.
2. Clara E. Daffan born June 1899 Stafford Co VA.
3. Irene Daffan born ca 1906 Stafford Co VA.
   Married: John H. Melton May 8, 1925 Stafford Co VA.

Source:
Branson Daffan—1900 Cen Stafford Co VA—Falmouth Dist, ED 86, p 6, L 77.

Stafford Co VA Marriages
CHAPTER 23

SARAH 3 ANN STARK WIFE OF EDMUND HOMES OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(James2)

Born: Nov. 25, 1749 Stafford Co VA, Overwharton Parish Register.

Married: Edmund Homes Jr. Apr. 23, 1765 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of Edmund Homes Sr. and wife Sibby.
He died 1805 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: after 1820 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Susanna Homes
   Born: Apr. 9, 1766 VA, Prince William or Fauquier Co.
   Married: Henry Lampton
   Died: after 1831 KY, probably Hardin Co. See Chapter 24 for her children.

2. Elizabeth Homes
   Born: ca Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John Embrey Dec. 21, 1795 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1860 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 25 for her children.

3. Charlotte Homes
   Born: ca 1770 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James Emmons Dec. 25, 1799 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1820-30 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 26 for her children.

4. Nathaniel Homes
   Born: ca 1774 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Betsy Jones Oct. 12, 1799 Fauquier Co VA.
          2. Clarissa Chandler Feb. 22, 1805 Fauquier Co VA
          3. probably Elizabeth Whitley Jan. 2, 1816 Fauquier Co VA
   Died: no data.

5. Catharine Homes
   Born: ca 1778 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Elijah Emmons Mar. 18, 1796 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data.

6. Sarah Homes
   Born: ca 1780 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Richard Embrey Mar. 8, 1806 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1850 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 27 for her children.

7. Levina Homes
   Born: ca 1783 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James Jones Sept. 27, 1802 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data.

8. Nancy Homes
   Born: ca 1786 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Braxton Latham Dec. 31, 1811 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1820-40 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 28 for her children.

9. James S. Homes /Holmes
   Born: ca 1788 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Mary F.
          2. Jane

10. Diadema Homes
    Born: ca 1794 Fauquier Co VA.
    Married: William Jones Sept. 24, 1810 Fauquier Co VA.
    Died: after 1870 Fauquier Co VA. See Chapter 30 for her children.
SARAH ANN STARK (James 2)

Notes: The Homes/Holmes family lived in the tri-corner area of Prince William, Fauquier, and Stafford Counties not far from where many of the Stark family lived. They lived on Luckey Run and Johns Run in Prince William Co and Dorrells Run in Fauquier Co in the 1700's. See Map No. VIII. Since members of the Homes family often lived near the Stark family, since they were involved with the Starks in some records, and because Sarah Ann Stark, daughter of James 2, married Edmund Homes, the possibility exists that Stark-Homes marriages took place. Hopefully further research into the Homes family will uncover whether or not other Stark-Homes relationships are a fact. In order to better understand these possibilities this chapter will trace what is known of the early generations of this Homes family. The surname of this family is most often spelled Homes in records in the 1700's. Sometimes the name is found as Holmes or Holms. Some members of the family may have used the spelling Helrnes or Helm as will be discussed later in this chapter. By 1850 the spelling Homes had almost disappeared in favor of the spelling Holmes.

The 1721* Tobacco Tenders List of Stafford Co VA, discussed at length in Part I, Chapter 2, in the section between Aquia and Quantico Creeks, lists the following names just five names away from James 1 Stark---John Holms, Thomas Holms, James Holms, Christopher Holms, Gabriel Levey, Edmund Holmes age 11, a total of 5 tithables. As will be seen by the will of John Homes, his sons were James, Christopher and Edmund. The identity of the Thomas Holms is not certain nor the identity of the Homes age 11. The Holmes age 11 may have been a son of John Homes born ca 1710 who died young before John Homes made his will in 1732/33. One other person lived on adjoining land to John Homes and Thomas Holms/Holmes/Helms. Leonard Holmes/Helmes/Holmes lived nearby. The spelling of his surname is uncertain as it appears in different ways in the records, but his land was near the Homes family and he was involved in records with many of the same people as the Homes family. Perhaps he was a brother or other relative of John Homes. Thomas Holms/Helmes/Holmes may also have been a brother, and was almost certainly kin of some kind.

Northern Neck Land Grants
1726---Leonard Helms 152 acres upper side Dorrells Run, 673 acres on Lucky Run.
1726, same day as above---Thomas Helms 283 acres Dorrells Run adjoining John Catlett.

Notes: In the Bertrand Ewell survey of 1759 the home of John Catlett was on the Brent Town Road (See Map No. VII) very near the tri-county intersection in Fauquier Co between Dorrells Run and the Prince William Co line.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk A, p 1---May 14, 1731.
John Homes of Hamilton Parish to Thomas Whitledge Jr. --- 130 acres southside Occaquon on branch called Luckey part of 570 3/4 acres granted Richard Tidwell in 1725.
Wit: David Davies, Thomas Simson, Wm Clifton, Vail Peyton, Thomas Harrison Jr.
/s/ John Homes /s/ Mary Homes

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk A, p 61---May 17, 1731.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk A, p 302---July 19, 1732.
Thomas Whitledge to John Cooke of Stafford Co VA --- John Homes by deed 1731 deeded to Thomas Whitledge 130 acres on Lucky Run lower side of said Run --- Richard Tidwell's line. Wit: Thomas Stribling, Richard Kirkland, Edward Harp.

Notes: John Cooke's land was listed next to James 1 Stark on the 1721 Tobacco Tenders List. This land was on Beaver Dam Creek in Stafford Co. The John Homes' land on the lower side of Luckey Run was probably very close to the Stafford Co line and not far from the Beaver Dam Creek land of John Cooke, illustrating how close the Homes family lived to James 1 Stark.
SARAH ANN STARK (James)


Will of John Holmes of Hamilton Parish Prince William Co.

To loving son James Holmes 114 acres it being part of a greater tract of 340 acres on branches of Luckey Run and Johns Branch to him and his heirs.

To loving son Christopher Holmes 113 acres part of above tract.

To loving son Edmund Holmes after the decease of wife Mary 113 acres of same tract.

To loving wife Mary Holmes whom I appoint my executrix all personal estate during her natural life and after her decease my will is that my 3 sons before mentioned choose 3 men and they to divide it amongst my 3 sons James, Christopher, and Edmund.

Wit: John Metcalfe, John Maden, John Whitledge /s/ John (J) Holmes

Notes: In 1740 a land dispute appeared in Stafford Co records between James Homes, Edmund Homes, and Christopher Homes in dispute with Cuthbert Harrison on behalf of Capt. Osburn's heirs. All the land was located on Luckey Run and Johns Branch. Cuthbert Harrison had land between Luckey Run and Johns Branch. James Homes owned 172 acres between the origins or southernmost tips of Luckey Run and Johns Branch in Prince William Co. Edmund Homes owned 156 acres above James Homes, also between Luckey Run and Johns Branch. Christopher Homes owned 110 acres west of Johns Branch, south of Cuthbert Harrison and bordered on the east by James and Edmund Homes. All of the land was originally granted to Richard Tidwell in 1725, originally 570 acres, resurveyed in 1740 to be 780 acres. The land the 3 Homes men owned was the land they inherited from their father John who had died the year before. Apparently the original survey of the land showed less land in the tract than the 1740 survey showed. Thus the 3 Homes men owned more land than the will of their father indicated. The resurvey no doubt brought about the land dispute.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk A, p 26—May 11, 1731.

Wit: Charles Fowke, Richard Foote.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk B, p 171—July 20, 1739.
Leonard Holmes to John Madden — 173 acres part of 673 acres granted Holmes by patent in 1726 — the other 500 sold to John Overall — corner Thomas Whitledge - Philemon Waters - Richard Tidwell - on Luckey Run.

Wit: John Brown, John Bowie, Richard Wright.

Notes: John Madden witnessed the will of John Homes. John Homes bought part of Richard Tidwell's land grant. These records show that the Homes, Whitledge, Overall, Harrison, and Waters land all adjoined or were very close neighbors, and the John Cooke land was just across the Stafford Co line. The Whitledge, Harrison, Cooke, Overall and Waters families are discussed in Part I, Chapter 2.

Thomas Holmes of the 1726 land grant still had his land Mar. 26, 1741 as a survey in that year mentions courses for Col. Thomas Harrison and Mr. Thomas Holmes in Prince William Co. According to "Historical Southern Families" Vol. XX by Boddie, Thomas Reno of Prince William Co born ca 1708 had a daughter Mary who married Thomas Homes Sr. and had Thomas Jr. The Reno family were French Huguenots who lived close to Philemon Waters in Prince William Co. They intermarried with the Halley, Whitledge, Tackett and Thorn families, all families living near the Homes in Prince William Co. This Thomas Homes Sr. was either the Thomas Holmes/Holmes of the 1726 land grant with a much younger wife of a Thomas who was the son of Leonard Holmes/Helmes or a Thomas who was a grandson of John Homes.

What became of either Thomas Helmes/Holmes or Leonard Holmes/Helmes is not certain as few records are found for them. The family of a Thomas Helm appeared in the records of Prince William Co associated with families who appear in records with the Homes family. Was Thomas Helmes/Helmes the same person as the Thomas Helm whose
SARAH3 ANN STARK (James2)

Notes: (continued)

will dated Nov. 3, 1718 Prince William Co stated he had wife Margaret and 8 children including sons Leonard, Lynaugh and Thomas? One Maurice Lynah had land adjoing Philemon Waters, according to land grants. See Prince William Co VA Deed Bk Q, p 152. The surname of Leonard Helmes/Holmes was spelled Helm in one record.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk Q---Aug. 13, 1763.
John Overall and wife Frances to James Homes -- 30 acres part granted Leonard Helm and part of another tract purchased by John Overall from Thomas Whitledge containing 5 acres dated 1726 - Branch called Luckey Run.
Witness: John Orson, Aaron Fletcher, Edmund x Homes.

Notes: The John Overall of this deed is the son of the John Overall who bought the 500 acres from Leonard Helms in 1731. The land is the same land. This John Overall married Frances Whitledge, daughter of William Whitledge. The will of John Overall Sr. written Sept. 16, 1742 leaves to son John the land I bought of Leonard Helms.

Prince William Co VA Court Order Bk---1754.
Cuthbert Harrison and wife Frances to James Homes deed of lease and release.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk Q, p 286---June 3, 1765
Thomas Homes to James Homes -- mare, bayhorse, 4 cows, etc.
Wit: Richard Dixon, Elizabeth Muffett, Edmund Homes.

Notes: The identity of the Thomas Homes, James Homes and Edmund Homes of the above deeds is uncertain. The James Homes could have been the James, son of John Homes, still living in 1765. The Edmund Homes was probably Edmund Homes Sr., son of John, born ca 1713. However Edmund Homes Sr. had sons named Thomas, James and Edmund as his will shows.

Will of Edmund Homes of Prince William Co VA.
Wife: Sibby. Sons Edmund, James, John, George and Thomas.

Notes: Edmund Homes was born ca 1713 according to the Tobacco Tenders List and married probably in the 1730's. His children probably became of age and married in the 1750's and 1760's. His son Edmund Jr. married Sarah3 Ann Stark, daughter of James2. Apparently several of the children of Edmund Homes moved across the county line into Fauquier Co in the 1770's. One record is found for Edmund Homes Jr. in Prince William Co.

Prince William Co VA Deed Bk R, p 354---Thomas Harrison to Edmund Homes Jr.
Notes: George Homes, Thomas Homes, and James Homes appear in the records of Fauquier Co VA.

Fauquier Co VA Court Order Bk---Oct. 1770---Juror: George Hoomes.

Fauquier Co VA Court Order Bk-- June 1770---George Hoomes vs William Walker. George Hoomes to pay Thomas Hoomes for 3 days attendance and twice coming 16 miles and returning as witness against William Walker.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 5, p 449---Sept. 25, 1773---Nov. 22, 1773
Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth of Loudoun Co VA to James Holmes of Fauquier Co VA. 105 acres Fauquier Co beginning at ford of Dorrells Run when the Brenttown Road crosses -- corner to Stark -- down the Fall Road.
Notes: George Homes was the son of Edmund Sr. The Thomas Homes was probably his brother who died in Prince William Co. The land James Holmes bought of Joseph
SARAH^3 ANN STARK (James^2)

Notes: (continued)
Combs adjoined the land Jeremiah^3 Stark and his mother Catherine, widow of James^2 Stark, bought from Joseph Combs and wife Elizabeth. This land was between Dorrells Run and the Fauquier/Prince William Co line near the land of John Catlett and not far from the land of Cuthbert Harrison who witnessed the deed between Joseph Combs and the Starks. When James Homes moved to Fauquier Co, he did not move very far. This James Homes was probably the son of Edmund Homes Sr.

1782 Fauquier Co VA Tax List—Edmund Homes, George Homes, James Homes.

1800 Fauquier Co VA Tax List—Edmon Homes

John Homes

George Homes (Peter Homes, Simon Homes, Eli Homes)

Notes: James Homes, son of Edmund Sr., had probably died by 1800. John Homes may have been his son. George Had in his household Peter Homes, Simon Homes and Eli Homes, probably his sons. Two other records relating to this family appear in Prince William Co VA records.

Prince William Co VA Will Bk H, p 506
Sale of Estate of Elizabeth Homes deceased Dec. 19, 1802.
Buyers were Wm Bridwell, John Stark, Enoch Crear, Pashey(?), Wills, Jos. Braden, wmm Phillips, John Bridwell, Isaac Bridwell, Ennes Comes, Thomas Homes, Bailey Mason, Francis Ford, Willlis Bridwell, Robert Homes, William Starke, Thomas Harrison, George Tackett, Saray Ann Homes, Wm Grant, Thomas Fox Worthey, Peter Juell.

Sara Ann Homes administratrix of Thomas Homes.
Buyers were Ennis Combs, James Cowles, Thomas Harrison, Thomas Homes, James Ford, John Bridwell, Wm Bridwell, James Cocks, William Starke, John Starke, Henry Starke, Thomas Arismith, John Thorp, James Jameson, Benjamin Jameson, Alexander Jameson, David Jameson, George Green, Bailey Mason, Robert Garrett, George Folson, Jesse Read, Wm Grant, Patience Willes. Appraisers were La Peyton, Lewis Mason and Elijah Hansbrough.

Notes: The identity of the Elizabeth Homes of the 1802 record is uncertain. Since George, Edmund Jr., and James Homes, sons of Edmund Sr., all seem to have lived and died in Fauquier Co, and since Thomas Homes married Sara Ann, this Elizabeth might be the wife of Edmund Homes Sr.'s 5th son John. William Starke, buyer at these two sales, was either the son of Jeremiah^2 Stark or of John^2 Stark. Jeremiah^2 Stark's son William bought land from Robert Brent in 1791, and his estate sold this land to a Thomas Homes of Stafford Co in 1810. (Part IV, Chapter 8, Stafford Co VA Deed Bk AA, p 138) John Starke in the record of buyers was the son of Jeremiah^2 Stark as was Henry Starke. These three Stark men may have bought at this sale because this Thomas Homes lived on land not far from the Stafford Co VA area where the Starks lived, or the Homes and Stark families may have been related by other marriages. John^2 Stark had a daughter Sarah born Jan. 29, 1752. She might possibly have been the wife of Thomas Homes or a daughter of Jeremiah^2 Stark might have married into the Homes family. James^1 Stark had a daughter Sarah born Aug. 23, 1731. The identity of the Thomas Homes of Stafford Co VA who bought the land of the estate of William Stark in 1810 is not known. Several Holmes families in the 1800's lived in the same area of Stafford Co as the Starks. These Holmes families very probably were descendants of the Prince William Co Homes family.

The exact location of the home of Edmund Homes Jr. in Fauquier Co is not known. However several of his children married in the early 1800's into families who lived further south than the Dorrells Run area of Fauquier Co. These families lived in the area of Goldvein, Morrisville and Remington. (See Map No. X)
SARAH ANN STARK (James)

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 4, p 13h.

Will of Edmund Homes

Having given my son Nathaniel E. (?) Homes his portion, my will is that he have no more of my estate. To son James Homes 1 negro boy Lewis Willis. To my daughter Diadamia 1 negro girl Clarinado. To daughter Susannah Lempton 1 cow and calf. To daughter Elizabeth Embry 1 bed. To daughter Catharine Emmons 1 bed. To daughter Charlotte Emmons 3 pounds 10 shillings. I give Levina Jones 1 bed. Nothing has been given to my daughters Sarah and Nancy Homes. My will is that my Estate exclusive of the 2 young negroes given to my 2 youngest children, James and Diadamia, be equally divided among all my children counting in what they had had, Nathaniel excepted as above. I appoint my beloved wife Sary Ann Homes sole executrix. My will is that my wife shall have the care of the above executorship during her widowhood. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Mar. 25, 1805.

Wit: Thomas Payton, William Stone, Beckwith Sisson /s/ Edmund Homes

Will was proved July 22, 1805.

Oct. 29, 1805 Nathaniel S. Homes was granted a letter of administration of said will with Stanton Slaughter as his security.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk---Dec. 9, 1805---Jan. 26, 1807

Division of Estate of Edward Homes

Divided between Caty Emmons, wife of Elijah Emmons, formerly Caty Homes; Sarah Embry, wife of Richard Embrey, formerly Sarah Homes; Levina Jones, wife of James Jones, formerly Levina Homes; Didamia Homes; Nancy Homes; Susanna Lempton, wife of Henry Lempton, formerly Susanna Homes; Charlotte Emmons, wife of James Emmons, formerly Charlotte Homes; Elizabeth Embrey, formerly Elizabeth Homes and James Homes.

Notes: Nathaniel Homes was not included because he had received his portion prior to the death of Edmund Homes Jr. The widow's dower was 80 acres indicating Edmund died possessed of a 240 acre farm.

Sarah A. Homes—1810 Cen Stafford Co VA---p 133.

Sarah Homes—1820 Cen Fauquier Co VA.

Notes: The fact that the children of Edmund Homes Jr. and Sarah Ann Stark lived in the area of Fauquier Co that stretched from Bealeton and Remington to Goldvein is illustrated by the will of Robert Embrey written Feb. 9, 1850 and probated Dec. 28, 1857 Fauquier Co VA. Data in "Early Fauquier Co VA Homes" states that the Robert Embrey place was located on Route 632 near Sumerduck. (See Map No. X) It had been owned by the Embrey family since 1730. An old Graveyard there has a stone which reads Rob Embrey died 1852, age 84. This Robert Embrey born ca 1768 must be the Robert Embrey of the will. He probably was a close relative of John Embrey, born ca 1771, who married Elizabeth Homes, and of Richard Embrey who married Sarah Homes. The will of Robert Embrey shows that several members of the Edmund Homes Jr. and Sarah Ann Stark family were living on his land in 1850. These same people were all listed close to each other on the 1850 census. The following analysis of the listing of the 1850 Fauquier Co census in the Ashby District and the facts in the will of Robert Embrey shows the close relationships of all of these people and that they all lived in a geographical area very close to each other. First, the household numbers and names from the 1850 census are listed. Second, the facts from the will of Robert Embrey are given from Will Bk 27, p 21h.

No 714--Joseph Embrey---Son Fred Embrey tract where Joseph Embrey now lives.

No 715

No 716--Edward Embrey---Son Fred Embrey tract where Edward Embrey now lives.

No 717--Maj. John Embrey---Wife Sarah 40 acres taken off from tract known by the name of John Embrey adjoining home tract.

No 718--Ephraim Jacobs---not mentioned in will.

No 719

No 720---Widow Sarah Embry age 90 not mentioned in will.
SARAH³ ANN STARK (James²)

Analysis of 1850 Fauquier Co VA census (continued)

No 721

No 722—Braxton Latham—Son Charles ½ of tract where Braxton Latham now lives—line to be run from road leading from my house to Morrisville back to M. Eskridge's land. Son Aldredge remaining ½ of tract where Braxton Latham now lives.

No 723

No 724—Ro Embrey who wrote the will

No 725—Osborn P. Embrey—will mentions son Oswald P. Embrey the tract known by the name of Pollard's.

No 726—Richard Claxton—Son Aldridge Embrey tract known as Claxton's.

No 727

No 728—William L. Brooks—Son Charles Embrey tract where William L. Brooks resides,

No 729—Sarah Embrey—To wife Sarah Embrey tract known by the name of Thomas Embrey's, Sarah Embrey's tract widow of Richard and 40 acres to be taken off from the tract known by the name of John Embrey adjoining the home tract.

No 730—Meredith Eskridge—Son Charles ½ of tract where Braxton Latham now lives—line to be run from road leading from my house to Morrisville back to M. Eskridge's land.

Notes: The underlined households were the family of Edmund Homes Jr. and Sarah Ann Stark. Edward Embrey was the son-in-law of Elizabeth⁴(Homes) Embrey. John Embrey married Elizabeth⁴ Homes. Ephraim Jacobs was a son-in-law of John and Elizabeth (Homes) Embrey. Braxton Latham was the widower of Nancy⁴ Homes. Richard Claxton was the son-in-law of John and Elizabeth (Homes) Embrey. William L. Brooks was the son-in-law of Sarah⁴ Homes, widow of Richard Embrey. Meredith Eskridge was the son-in-law of Elizabeth (Stark) Bridwell, daughter of James³ Stark, brother of Sarah³ Ann (Stark) Homes. These records involve families of 3 children of Edmund Homes Jr. and Sarah Ann Stark——her daughter Sarah, her daughter Elizabeth and her daughter Nancy. Meredith Eskridge owned land on US Route 17 near Bealeton and on US Route 17 near Morrisville. (See Map No. X)

Cemeteries where descendants of Edmund Homes Jr. and Sarah Ann Stark are buried that are in the Bealeton/Remington/Goldvein area of Fauquier Co VA include Mt. Holly Cemetery at Remington, Sumerduck Baptist Church Cemetery, Morrisville Methodist Church Cemetery, Mt. Carmel Baptist Church Cemetery at Morrisville, Cedar Grove Cemetery at Bealeton, Grove Baptist Church Cemetery at Goldvein and Grove Presbyterian Church Cemetery at Goldvein.

NATHANIEL⁴ S. HOMES (Sarah³ Ann Stark, James²)

Born: ca 1774 Fauquier Co VA.


2. Clarissa Chandler Feb. 22, 1805 Fauquier Co VA. (Daughter of Henry

3. probably Elizabeth Whitley Jan. 2, 1816 Fauquier Co VA. (Chandler)

Died: no data

Children:

1. Mary⁵ Homes married Humphrey Pope July 24, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.

Notes: Few records have been found for Nathaniel S. Homes. The above Mary Homes must be his daughter as the marriage record states, daughter of Nathaniel S. She would most probably be the daughter of the marriage to Betsy Jones unless she married very young. Nathaniel S. is called Nathaniel in the marriage to Betsy Jones, Nathaniel S. in the marriage to Clarissa Chandler and Nathaniel in the marriage to Elizabeth Whitley. He may or may not have been the Nathaniel who married Elizabeth Whitley. The 1820 Fauquier Co census has a Nathaniel Homes age 26-45, wife age 16-25 and 3 children under 10. The 1830 census has a Nathaniel Homes age 30-40 with wife the same age. This Nathaniel was probably not the son of Sarah³ Ann Stark.
CHAPTER 21

SUSANNA HOME, WIFE OF HENRY LAMPTON, OF BRECKENRIDGE COUNTY, KENTUCKY

(Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Apr. 9, 1766, VA, Prince William or Fauquier Co.

Married: Henry Lampton (He died ca 1826, Breckenridge Co, KY)

Died: after 1831, KY, probably Hardin Co.

Children:

1. Thomas Lampton
   Born: May 8, 1768, VA.
   Married: Mildred Foushee Aug. 10, 1812, Nelson Co, KY.
   Died: 1870, Breckenridge Co, KY.

2. Patsy Lampton
   Born: Dec. 29, 1790, VA.
   Married: John Holbert Sept. 17, 1812, Nelson Co, KY.
   Died: 1831-38, Hardin Co, KY.

3. Daughter Lampton
   Born: ca 1793, VA.

4. Edmund Lampton
   Born: ca 1795, VA.
   Married: Annis
   Died: no data

5. Joshua Lampton
   Born: ca 1797, Nelson Co, KY.
   Married: Catherine Hall(?)
   Died: probably 1850-60, Breckenridge Co, KY.

6. Son Lampton
   Born: ca 1800, Nelson Co, KY.

7. Son Lampton
   Born: ca 1802, Nelson Co, KY.

8. Walter Toliver Lampton
   Born: ca 1804, Nelson Co, KY.
   Married: Sally
   Died: after 1860.

9. Daughter Lampton
   Born: ca 1806, Nelson Co, KY.

10. Henry M. Lampton
    Born: Dec. 1808, Nelson Co, KY.
    Married: 1. Maria H. Upton Jan. 3, 1832, Hardin Co, KY.
        2. Nancy D. Tabb 1870, Hardin Co, KY.
    Died: Apr. 19, 1889, Hardin Co, KY. Buried Lampton Cem, Hardin Co, KY.

11. Son Lampton
    Born: ca 1810, Nelson Co, KY.

12. James M. Lampton
    Born: ca 1812, Nelson Co, KY.
    Married: Eliza Ann Hunter Nov. 30, 1831, Hardin Co, KY.
    Died: no data

Sources:
SUSANNA
HOMES (Sarah Stark, James)

Nelson Co KY Tax Lists (1811 list is first list read)
1811-1812—Henry Lampton—110 acres (last time listed on rolls)

Nelson Co KY Deed Bk 9, p 173—1812.
Henry Lampton to Nicholas and William Minor — 101 acres Cedar Creek.

Note: Nicholas and William Minor were sons of Mary Stark and husband Spence Minor (William 2).

Breckenridge Co KY Tax Lists
1813—Henry Lampton
1814—Henry Lampton—83 ½ acres Rough Creek entered by William May.
1815-1822—Henry Lampton—93 ½ acres Rough Creek entered by William May.
1823—Henry Lampton—97 acres Rough Creek entered by May.
1824—Henry Lampton—93 acres Rough Creek entered by May.
1825—Henry Lampton—90 acres Rough Creek entered by May. (last time listed)

Henry Lampton—1820 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 269.

Hardin Co KY Marriage Records
James M. Lampton to Eliza Ann Hunter Nov. 29, 1831. Md Nov. 30, 1831.

THOMAS CATLETT LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: May 8, 1788 VA.
Married: Mildred S. Foushee Aug. 10, 1812 Nelson Co KY.
She was the dau of Daniel Foushee. She was born ca 1792 KY and died after 1860.
Died: 1840-50 Breckenridge Co KY.
Children:
*1. Henry Thornton Lampton born Jan. 21, 1814 Nelson Co KY.
*2. Daniel T. Lampton born ca 1816 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Susan Elizabeth Lampton born ca 1818 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Abba Lampton born ca 1821 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Died: Apr. 29, 1855 Grayson Co KY.
5. Savannah Lampton born ca 1822 Breckenridge Co KY.
6. Thomas G. Lampton Jr. born ca 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
7. Letitia G. Lampton born ca 1825 Breckenridge Co KY.
8. Daughter Lampton born ca 1827 Breckenridge Co KY.
*9. Anselm Lampton born ca 1829 Breckenridge Co KY.
11. Martha M. Lampton born ca 1834 Breckenridge Co KY.

"Marriage Records of Nelson Co KY 1785-1832" by M. H. Stancliff
Surety: Evan Brown Wit: William T. Foushee

Nelson Co KY Tax Lists
1813—Thomas C. Lampton
1814—Thomas C. Lampton—93 ½ acres Breckenridge Co on Rough Creek.

THOMAS CATLETT LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: May 8, 1788 VA.
Married: Mildred S. Foushee Aug. 10, 1812 Nelson Co KY.
She was the dau of Daniel Foushee. She was born ca 1792 KY and died after 1860.
Died: 1840-50 Breckenridge Co KY.
Children:
*1. Henry Thornton Lampton born Jan. 21, 1814 Nelson Co KY.
*2. Daniel T. Lampton born ca 1816 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Susan Elizabeth Lampton born ca 1818 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Abba Lampton born ca 1821 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Died: Apr. 29, 1855 Grayson Co KY.
5. Savannah Lampton born ca 1822 Breckenridge Co KY.
6. Thomas G. Lampton Jr. born ca 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
7. Letitia G. Lampton born ca 1825 Breckenridge Co KY.
8. Daughter Lampton born ca 1827 Breckenridge Co KY.
*9. Anselm Lampton born ca 1829 Breckenridge Co KY.
11. Martha M. Lampton born ca 1834 Breckenridge Co KY.

"Marriage Records of Nelson Co KY 1785-1832" by M. H. Stancliff
Surety: Evan Brown Wit: William T. Foushee

Nelson Co KY Tax Lists
1813—Thomas C. Lampton
1814—Thomas C. Lampton—93 ½ acres Breckenridge Co on Rough Creek.
THOMAS CATLETT LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Breckenridge Co KY Tax Lists (No 1818 and 1830 tax list)
1815-1817 and 1819-1822—Thomas C. Lampton—93½ acres Rough Creek entered by William May.

1823—Thomas C. Lampton—44 acres Rough Creek, 2 acres Grayson Co.
1824—Thomas C. Lampton—93 acres entered by May and lot in Litchfield.
1825—Thomas C. Lampton—93½ acres Rough Creek
1826—Thomas Lampton—100 acres Rough Creek entered by William May.
1827—Thomas Lampton—189 acres Rough Creek
1828—Thomas Lampton—187½ acres Rough Creek entered by May
1829—Thomas C. Lampton—187 acres (last list read)

Notes: Thomas C. Lampton probably came into possession of his father Henry Lampton's 93½ acres in 1827.

Thomas C. Lampton—1820 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 269.
Thomas C. Lampton—1830 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 68.
Thomas Lampton—1840 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 438.
Mildred Lampton—1850 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 402.
Mildred Lampton—1860 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 671.

Breckenridge Co KY Death Records
Abba Lampton, age 36, single female, died Apr. 29, 1855 of bronchitis in Grayson Co, dau Thomas and Mildred Lampton. Occupation: Greenshop.

HENRY THORNTON LAMPTON (Thomas C., Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: Jan. 21, 1814 Nelson Co KY.

Married: 1. Lucretia (She was born ca 1813 KY and died 1850-52 KY)
   2. Mary Catherine Brown
   She was the dau of Robert Brown and Sarah Thompson. She was born May 15, 1821 or May 11, 1820 and died Feb. 27, 1908 Owensboro, Daviess Co KY. She married (1) William B. Elliott.

Died: Aug. 27, 1897 Owensboro, Daviess Co KY. He and second wife both buried Rockport, IN.

Children by first wife:
1. Mary M. Lampton born ca 1837 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Sarah J. Lampton born ca 1839 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Susan E. Lampton born ca 1841 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. John F. Lampton born ca 1842 Breckenridge Co KY.
5. Squire N. Lampton born ca 1845 Breckenridge Co KY.

Children by second wife:
7. Lucretia Catherine Lampton born Dec. 21, 1853 KY.
   Married: Lloyd
   Died: Oct. 23, 1924 Indianapolis, IN.
   Children:
   1. Allen Henry Lloyd married Hazel Collins. Lived: Seattle, WA.
      Children:
      1. Edward Charles Lloyd
      2. Helen Lloyd
      3. Iris Lloyd

415
HENRY THORNTON LAMPTON (Thomas C., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Children by second wife:
8. William Thornton Lampton born Aug. 27, 1855 KY.
   Died: Mar. 3, 1927 Milroy, IN.
   Children:
   1. Ellindore Lampton married Anderson. Lived Chicago, IL.

9. Nancy Ellen Dora Lampton born Feb. 22, 1858 KY.
   Married: William Hall Allen Nov. 4, 1880 Rockport, IN.
   No children.

Source:
Henry Lampton—1850 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 390.

DANIEL T./F. LAMPTON (Thomas C., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1816 Breckenridge Co KY
Married: Susan/Loucinda/Louisiana Davison/Dausson
Died: after 1860 probably Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Martha J. Lampton born ca 1839 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. William A. Lampton born ca 1841 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Nancy M. Lampton born ca 1846 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Susan Emaline Lampton born ca 1848 Breckenridge Co KY.
5. George Harrison A. Lampton born 1850 Breckenridge Co KY.
6. James D. Lampton born ca 1854 Breckenridge Co KY.
7. Eliza A. Lampton born Dec. 5, 1855 Breckenridge Co KY.
8. Sarah Adaline Lampton born June 29, 1858 Breckenridge Co KY.
9. Lawrence Isaac B. Lampton born ca 1864 Breckenridge Co KY.


Notes: Daniel Lampton's wife on the 1850 census was called Ann. On the 1860 census she was listed as Louisiana. The LDS Library CFI microfiche file gives her name as Susan or Loucinda.

THOMAS C. LAMPTON JR. (Thomas C., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Eliza Jane Bassham (She was born ca 1828 KY and died after 1870.
Died: 1860-70 Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Cassandra Lampton born ca 1849 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Lucinda Lampton born ca 1852 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Agnes Lampton born ca 1854 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Celia Lampton born ca 1856 Breckenridge Co KY.
5. Mary C. Lampton born Oct. 23, 1858 Breckenridge Co KY.
6. Lucy Lampton born ca 1860 Breckenridge Co KY.
THOMAS® C. LAMPTON Jr. (Thomas®C., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James®)

Children:

7. Richard7 T./F. Lampton born June 1863 Breckenridge Co KY.
8. Josephine7 Lampton born ca 1865 Breckenridge Co KY.
9. George7 A. Lampton born ca 1867 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Thomas Lampton—1850 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 481.
Eliza Lampton—1870 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—Haynes Dist, No 29.

Notes: On the 1860 census in the household of Thomas C. Lampton, listed after all the children, is John R. Lampton age 11. He probably was not a son of Thomas C. Lampton Jr. as he does not appear in his household on the 1850 census and is the same age as Thomas C. Lampton's daughter Cassandra on the 1860 census. He has not been identified.

RICHARD® T./F. LAMPTON (Thomas®C. Jr., Thomas®C., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James®)

Born: June 1863 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Mollie _______ (She was born Nov. 1869 KY)
Children:
1. Marshall8 T. Lampton born Aug. 1890 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Died: July 28, 1901.
2. Gerad8 Lampton born July 1892 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. William8 Lampton born Nov. 1896 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Richard T. Lampton—1900 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—Rough Creek, Dist 6, ED 12, p 20, L 86.

Notes: Marshall T. Lampton, age 13, died July 28, 1901, son of R. T. and Molley Lampton.

ANSELM® LAMPTON (Thomas®C., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James®)

Born: ca 1829 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Lucy E. _______ (She was born ca 1840 KY)
Children:
1. William7 G. Lampton born ca 1859 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Mildred Lampton—1860 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 671.

Notes: Anselm Lampton, his wife Lucy E. and son William G. were living with his mother Mildred on the 1860 census.

JOHN® S. LAMPTON (Thomas®C., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James®)

Born: Oct. 1831 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: 1. Mary Turpin Oct. 13, 1852 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Burnette _______ (She was born ca 1842 KY)
3. Mary _______ (She was born Oct. 1856 KY)
Died: after 1900 KY, possibly Ohio Co.
JOHN 5. LAMPTON (Thomas 4., Susanna 4., Homes, Sarah 3.A.Stark, Thomas 2.)
Children by first wife:
1. Mary 7. Roseline Lampton born ca 1856 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Sarah 7. F. Lampton born ca 1858 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Anna 7. Meater Lampton born 1859 Breckenridge Co KY.
Children by second wife:
#1. Montraville 7. Lampton born Feb. 1863 Breckenridge Co KY.

Notes: John 5. S., Lampton and first wife Mary Turpin may have had one other child, Henry 7. Albert Lampton born ca 1851, died Apr. 29, 1855. Breckenridge Co KY records say Henry Albert Lampton died Apr. 29, 1855, age 1, of hydroencephalus, son of John G. and Mary Lampton.

John S. Lampton—1860 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 672.
John S. Lampton—1870 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—Hudsonville Dist, No 83.
John Lampton—1900 Cen Ohio Co KY—Dist 1, Hartford, ED 102, p 21, L 14.

MONTRAVILLE 7. LAMPTON (John 5., Thomas 4., Susanna 4., Homes, Sarah 3.A.Stark, James 2.)
Born: Feb. 1863 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Josiephene _______ (She was born 1864 KY and died 1950)
Died: 1925. Both buried Fordsville Cem, Ohio Co KY.
Children:
1. Maud 8. V. Lampton born Apr. 1890 KY, probably Ohio Co.
Married: Lula M.
Died: Dec. 28, 1863. Buried Fordsville Cem, Ohio Co KY.

Sources:
John Lampton—1900 Cen Ohio Co KY—Dist 1, Hartford, ED 102, p 21, L 14.
Notes: Montravile Lampton, his wife Josie and their 4 children were living with his parents John and Mary Lampton on the 1900 census.

PATSY 5. LLOYD LAMPTON (Susanna 4., Homes, Sarah 3.A.Stark, James 2.)
Born: Dec. 29, 1790 VA.
Married: John Holbert Sept. 17, 1812 Nelson Co KY.
He was born July 2, 1791 Spotsylvania Co VA and died May 26, 1874 Hardin Co KY. He married (2) Mary/Polly Klinglesmith.
Died: 1831-38 Hardin Co KY.
Children:
Married: Josiah Barnes
PATSY LLOYD LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Children:
7. Emily Monroe Holbert born Nov. 23, 1823 KY, Nelson or Breckenridge Co.
9. Mary Jane Holbert born Dec. 28, 1826 KY, Breckenridge or Hardin Co.
10. Andrew Jackson Holbert born Feb. 21, 1828 KY, probably Breckenridge Co.
   Married: William Read May 21, 1849.
12. Albert Hawes Holbert (changed name to John A. Holbert) born Oct. 2, 1831 KY, Breckenridge or Hardin Co.

Sources:
John Holbert—1840 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 42.
John Holbert—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 872.
John F. Holbert—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, No 725.
John Holbert—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Meeting Creek Prec, No 25.

Notes: On the 1830 census John Holbert had in his household his wife Patsy, 1 son under 5, 2 daughters under 5 and 1 daughter 10-15. Probably Richard Anderville Holbert, Martha Ann Holbert, Mary Ann Holbert, John Holbert, and Emily Monroe Holbert all died young. The children still living on the 1830 census were daughter Susan Eliza, daughter Mary Jane, son Andrew Jackson and daughter Anna M. By 1840 John Holbert had remarried to Mary Klinglesmith. The 1850 census shows John Holbert and second wife Mary, son John A. Holbert (Albert Hawes Holbert), and 2 children by his second wife—Sarah U. born ca 1840 and James M. born 1841. James Marion Holbert married Susan Margaret Hill. Their children were Oscar Holbert and George King Holbert.

"Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin Co KY" by Daniel E. McClure Jr.
The paternal grandparents of George King Holbert were John Holbert and his second wife Mary (Polly) Klinglesmith Holbert. John Holbert was born in Spottsylvania Co VA, came to KY before he was 20 years old, lived in Louisville for several years and learned the trade of bricklaying. His first wife was a Miss Lamp ton.

MARY JANE HOLBERT (Patsy L. Lamp ton, Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: Dec. 28, 1826 KY, probably Breckenridge Co.
Married: John Turman Randolph (He was born Oct. 30, 1816 Jackson Co GA and died Oct. 9, 1884 near Constantine, Breckenridge Co KY.
Died: May 24, 1885 near Constantine, Breckenridge Co KY.
Children:
1. Peyton Clay Randolph born Nov. 19, 1843 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 17, 1845 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Mollie Purcell Oct. 26, 1870 Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Feb. 20, 1849 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
4. Mary Peyton Randolph born Apr. 3, 1850 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Dr. Benjamin Harned May 9, 1871 Constantine, Breckenridge Co KY.
   Lived: Oklahoma
5. Joseph Randolph born July 26, 1852 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Nov. 19, 1853 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
MARY JANE HOLBERT (Patsy L. Lampton, Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Children:
6. John Randolph born July 26, 1852 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Died: July 26, 1852 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
7. George Randolph born Aug. 15, 1854 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Sept. 29, 1855 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
8. Thomas Aden Randolph born Mar. 27, 1857 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.
   Died: Dec. 11, 1893.
   Died: Apr. 16, 1860 Howes Valley, Hardin Co KY.

ANDREW JACKSON HOLBERT (Patsy L. Lampton, Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: Feb. 21, 1828 KY, probably Breckenridge Co.
Married: Susan Jane Williams Feb. 11, 1848. (She was born ca 1828 KY)
Died: Apr. 12, 1857 Hardin Co KY.
Children:
7. Besada Holbert born ca 1849 Hardin Co KY.
8. Rufus Holbert born ca 1850 Hardin Co KY.
9. Luther Holbert born ca 1852 Hardin Co KY.
10. Sylvester Holbert born ca 1854 Hardin Co KY.
11. Jackson Holbert born ca 1857 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Jackson Holbert—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 879.
Susan Holbert—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, No 356.

ALBERT HAWES HOLBERT (Patsy L. Lampton, Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)
Changed name to JOHN A. HOLBERT

Born: Oct. 2, 1831 KY, Breckenridge or Hardin Co.
Married: Mary Klinglesmith
Children:
1. Elizabeth Holbert born ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.

Source:

EDMUND H. S. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1795 VA.
Married: Annis (She was born ca 1801 VA)
Died: no data
Children:
1. Agnes M. Lampton born ca 1820 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Married: Thomas S. Stith 1839 Hardin Co KY, Bk B, No 626.
EDMUND H. S. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Children:
2. Albertus E. Lampton born ca 1822 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Married: Partheny B. Stith 1813 Hardin Co KY, Bk B, No 1118.
3. Marcella A. Lampton born ca 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Zavada Lampton born ca 1825 Breckenridge Co KY.
   Married: Oliver Hart 1845 Hardin Co KY, Bk B, No 1359.
5. Susan Ann Lampton born ca 1828 Breckenridge Co KY.
6. Edmund M. Lampton born ca 1830 Hardin Co KY.
7. Sarah E. Lampton born ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.
8. Quintera Lampton born ca 1834 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: James Harrell 1851 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 375.
9. Lucretius H. B. Lampton born ca 1837 Hardin Co KY.
10. Elsa L. Lampton born ca 1839 Hardin Co KY.
11. Urilla F. Lampton born ca 1842 Hardin Co KY.
12. Mary Ann Lampton born ca 1846 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No lists for 1832, 1833, 1835, 1838, 1847) (1843 list not read)
1810—Edmund H. Lampton—250 acres
1831—Edmund H. Lampton—250 acres
1832—Edmund H. S. Lampton—117 1/2, 251 acres Sandy, 50 acres
1833—Edmund H. S. Lampton—400 acres Sandy, 50 acres Rough Cr. Breckenridge Co.
1837—Edmund Lampton—1427 acres, 50 acres
1839—E. H. S. Lampton—500, 50 acres
1840—Edmund H. S. Lampton—100 acres Sandy, 50 acres Rough Creek Breckenridge Co.
1844—Edmund H. S. Lampton—1000 acres, 50 acres Rough Creek Breckenridge Co.
1845—E. H. S. Lampton—1000 acres, 50 acres Rough Creek Breckenridge Co.
1846—E. H. S. Lampton—900 acres, 50 acres Rough Creek
1847—E. H. S. Lampton—720 acres, 50 acres Breckenridge Co.
1848—E. H. S. Lampton—720 acres, 50 acres Breckenridge Co.
1849—E. H. S. Lampton—720 acres, 50 acres Breckenridge Co.
1850—E. H. S. Lampton administrator of C. M. Goodman 130 acres Rough Creek.
1851—E. H. S. Lampton administrator of C. M. Goodman
1852—E. H. S. Lampton executor of C. M. Goodman
1854—Albertus E. Lampton—80 acres
1855—Albertus Lampton—80 acres
1856—Albertus E. Lampton—80 acres
1857—E. H. S. Lampton agent for A. B. Lampton—83 acres

Notes: Albertus E. Lampton does not appear on the 1850 Hardin Co KY census, and nothing further is known of him after the 1849 tax record.

Breckenridge Co KY Tax Lists
1820—Edmund H. S. Lampton—150 acres Rough Creek entered by William May.
1821—Edmund H. S. Lampton
1822—Edmund H. S. Lampton—500 acres Rough Creek entered by Carneal.
1823—Edmund H. S. Lampton—50 acres Rough Creek entered by Carneal.
1824—E. H. S. Lampton—175 acres Rough Creek
1829—Not found, list hard to read.
EDMUND H. S. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1827—Bk K, p 270—E. H. S. Lampton to Samuel McGiffin.
1827—Bk K, p 365—Edmund H. S. Lampton to Samuel McGiffin.
1832—Bk L, p 32—Edmund H. S. Lampton from Martin Hardin.
1834—Bk F, p 209—Edmund H. S. Lampton from Timothy B. Drury.
1842—Bk V, p 191—E. H. S. Lampton from Richard Percifull.
1844—Bk W, p 254—E. H. S. Lampton from Absalom Johnson.
1847—Bk X, p 508—E. H. S. Lampton from M. Harden and wife.
1847—Bk X, p 502—E. H. S. Lampton from K. Percifull.
1851—Bk L, p 326—E. H. S. Lampton to Q. P. Hibbs.
1855—Bk 2, p 223—E. H. S. Lampton to Thomas S. Stith.
1856—Bk 3, p 155—E. H. S. Lampton to E. M. Lampton.
1856—Bk 3, p 162—E. H. S. Lampton to H. M. Goodman.
1863—Bk 5, p 573—E. H. S. Lampton to M. M. Lampton.
1862—Bk 5, p 574—E. H. S. Lampton from Ann Foster.
1863—Bk 5, p 579—E. H. S. Lampton to M. M. Aldridge.
1863—Bk 5, p 577—E. H. S. Lampton to Lucretius B. Lampton.
1863—Bk 5, p 155—E. H. S. Lampton to H. A. Setzer.
1875—Bk 16, p 629—E. H. S. Lampton to James Jaggers.

Edward H. S. Lampton—1830 Cen Hardin Co KY—p 338.
Edmund H. S. Lampton—1850 Cen Hardin Co KY—Southern Dist, No 96.

Notes: Edmund H. S. Lampton does not appear on the 1860 Hardin Co KY census.
The dates on the above deeds may be the dates the deeds were recorded, and the deeds
may have been made at an earlier date. If the deeds were written before
1860, Edmund H. S. Lampton probably died 1850-60. His full name may have been
Edmund Holmes Stark Lampton for his grandparents Edmund Holmes and Sarah Ann Stark.

MARCELLAS A. LAMPTON (Edmund H. S., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Ruth Patterson (She was the dau of A.K. Patterson. She was born ca 1826 KY)
Died: after 1880 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Flavius J. Lampton born ca 1848 Hardin Co KY.
2. Isola/Esola Z. Lampton born ca 1852 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Gabriel K. Techenor 1872 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 1272.
3. Marcus T. C. Lampton born ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No 1848 list, 1849 list not copied)
Marcellas A. Lampton, minor—listed next to Albertes G. Lampton and E.H.S.Lampton.
1844—Marcellas A. Lampton
1847, 1849—Marcellas A. Lampton—150 acres. (Not listed 1850)
1851—Marcellas A. Lampton (last list read)

M. A. Lampton—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 247.
Marcellas A. Lampton—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Wallingford Prec, No 140.
M. A. Lampton—1880 Cen Hardin Co KY—ED 65, No 77.
FLAVIUS J. LAMPTON (Marcellas A., Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1818 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Nancy C. Phillips 1866 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 152. (She was born ca 1816 KY)

Children:

1. Virgil Lampton born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.

2. Birdine Lampton born 1869 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Flavius Lampton—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Wallingford Prec, No 152.

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1869—Bk 11, p 273—Rachel Upton's heirs to Flavius J. Lampton.

1871—Bk 11, p 504—F. J. Lampton to David Lucas.

1871—Bk 12, p 155—Flavius J. Lampton and ux to Josiah Phillips Jr.

1873—Bk 15, p 227—Sullivan and Miller to Flavius J. Lampton.

1874—Bk 16, p 176—E. P. Dyer to F. J. Lampton.

MARCELLAS A. LAMPTON (Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1856—Bk W, p 371—James A. Burks to Marcellas A. Lampton.


1859—Bk 4, p 307—Andrew K. Patterson to Marcellas A. Lampton.

Bk 7, p 262—Nov. 27, 1865.

Bk 7, p 263—Oct. 22, 1865—Nov. 28, 1865.

John and Sally Ann Patterson, Eden and Nancy Brashear, Ruth Lampton, William T. Patterson and Sallie Upton heirs and representatives of A. K. Patterson deceased to M. A. Lampton—2 tracts—1147 acres corner to M. A. Lampton's 98 acre survey—Elias Rogers south boundary. Other tract of 5½ acres.

Note: Marcellas A. and Ruth Lampton were probably also the parents of a daughter Iyorada Lampton, age 7/12 on the 1850 census, who died before the 1860 census.

FLAVIUS J. LAMPTON (Marcellas A., Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1818 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Nancy C. Phillips 1866 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 152. (She was born ca 1816 KY)

Children:

1. Virgil Lampton born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.

2. Birdine Lampton born 1869 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Flavius Lampton—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Wallingford Prec, No 152.

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1869—Bk 11, p 273—Rachel Upton's heirs to Flavius J. Lampton.

1871—Bk 11, p 504—F. J. Lampton to David Lucas.

1871—Bk 12, p 155—Flavius J. Lampton and ux to Josiah Phillips Jr.

1873—Bk 15, p 227—Sullivan and Miller to Flavius J. Lampton.

1874—Bk 16, p 176—E. P. Dyer to F. J. Lampton.

MARCELLAS A. LAMPTON (Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Hardin Co KY Deeds

1856—Bk W, p 371—James A. Burks to Marcellas A. Lampton.


1859—Bk 4, p 307—Andrew K. Patterson to Marcellas A. Lampton.

Bk 7, p 262—Nov. 27, 1865.

Bk 7, p 263—Oct. 22, 1865—Nov. 28, 1865.

John and Sally Ann Patterson, Eden and Nancy Brashear, Ruth Lampton, William T. Patterson and Sallie Upton heirs and representatives of A. K. Patterson deceased to M. A. Lampton—2 tracts—1147 acres corner to M. A. Lampton's 98 acre survey—Elias Rogers south boundary. Other tract of 5½ acres.

Note: Marcellas A. and Ruth Lampton were probably also the parents of a daughter Iyorada Lampton, age 7/12 on the 1850 census, who died before the 1860 census.
SUSAN5 ANN LAMPTON (Edmund5 H.S., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1828 Breckenridge Co KY.

Married: Edward D. Patterson 1845 Hardin Co KY, Bk B, No 1388. (He was born ca 1824 KY)

Died: after 1860 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Amelia7 A. Patterson born ca 1817 Hardin Co KY.
2. Andrew7 J. Patterson born ca 1819 Hardin Co KY.
3. Viola7 O. Patterson born ca 1854 Hardin Co KY.
4. Elizabeth7 A. Patterson born 1859 Hardin Co KY.
5. Jeff7 D. Patterson born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
6. Thomas7 L. Patterson born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
7. Flinn7 Patterson born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.
8. Leona7 Patterson born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY.
9. H.7 Patterson (son) born ca 1872 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Edward Patterson—1860 Gen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 228.

EDMUND6 M. LAMPTON (Edmund5 H.S., Susanna4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1830 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Mary J. Neafus 1854 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 663. (She was born ca 1833 KY)

Children:
   Married: Manan J. H. Joyce 1875 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 1777.
2. Henry7 H. Lampton born ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.
3. Mary7 F. Lampton born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
4. Zorada7 Lampton (daughter) born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.
5. William7 O. Lampton born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY.
6. Ellena7 Lampton born ca 1871 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Edmund M. Lampton—1850 Gen Buchanan Co MO—Fremont Twp, p 67, No 925.

Hardin Co KY Births

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1859—Bk 3, p 59—E. M. Lampton to Thomas E. Neafus.
1859—Bk 4, p 395—Edmund M. Lampton from Thomas J. Stith.
1860—Bk 4, p 188—E. M. Lampton from E. H. S. Lampton.
1861—Bk 6, p 555—E. M. Lampton to James Jaggers.
1864—Bk 7, p 230—E. M. Lampton to W. P. Aldridge.
SARAH S. LAMPTON (Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Henry M. Goodman 1849 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 150. (He was born ca 1828 KY)
Died: after 1880 Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. Zorada E. Goodman born ca 1851 Hardin Co KY.
2. Sarah C. M. Goodman born ca 1853 Hardin Co KY.
3. James M. Goodman born ca 1857 Hardin Co KY.
4. Edmund H. S. Goodman born 1859 Hardin Co KY.
5. Joannah Goodman born ca 1862 Hardin Co KY.
6. Melora Goodman born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
7. Horace J. Goodman born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
8. Henry M. Goodman born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY. Died 1870-80 Hardin Co KY.
9. Abigail B. Goodman (daughter) born ca 1872 Hardin Co KY.
10. Iris J. Goodman born ca 1874 Hardin Co KY.
11. David L. Goodman born ca 1876 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
H. M. Goodman---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 95.
Henry M. Goodman---1870 Cen Hardin Co KY---Wallingford Prec, No 106.

LUCRETIUS H. B. LAMPTON (Edmund H.S., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1837 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Angeline D. Tabb 1860 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1137. (She was born ca 1839 KY)
Died: after 1880 probably Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. A. Lampton (daughter) born ca 1861 Hardin Co KY.
2. H. Lampton (son) born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
3. S. Lampton (daughter) born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
4. L. Lampton (daughter) born ca 1868 Hardin Co KY.
5. R. Lampton (daughter) born ca 1870 Hardin Co KY.
6. M. Lampton (son) born ca 1872 Hardin Co KY.
7. Bettie Lampton (daughter) born ca 1877 Hardin Co KY.
8. M. A. Lampton (daughter) born Feb. 1880 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
M. A. Lampton---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 247.
L. H. B. Lampton---1880 Cen Hardin Co KY---ED 65, No 159.

Note: Lucretius H.B. Lampton was living with his brother Marcellas A. Lampton on the 1860 census.

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1863---Bk 5, p 577---E. H. S. Lampton to Lucretia H. B. Lampton.
1864---Bk 6, p 508---L. H. B. Lampton to H. M. Lampton.
URILLA F. LAMPTON (Edmund H. S., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1842 Hardin Co KY.
Married: George W. Kerfoot 1860 Hardin Co KY, Bk C, No 1370. (He was born ca 1837 KY)

1. Isaac N. Kerfoot born ca 1862 Hardin Co KY.
2. Lee Kerfoot born ca 1864 Hardin Co KY.
3. Aluirra(?) Kerfoot born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
4. Sylvester Kerfoot born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
George Keifert—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, No 400.
George W. Kerfoot—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg, No 232.

JOSHUA E. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1797 Nelson Co KY.
Married: Catherine Hall (?) (She was born ca 1800 KY)

Died: probably 1850-60 Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Daughter Lampton born 1823 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Mary D. Lampton born ca 1825 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. Francis Marion Lampton born ca 1828 Breckenridge Co KY.
4. Emerine Lampton born ca 1832 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Breckenridge Co KY Tax Lists (No 1830 tax book)
1820-21—Joshua Lampton
1822—Joshua E. Lampton
1823-24—Joshua Lampton
1825—Joshua E. Lampton—2 town lots in Hudson in Breckenridge Co.
1826-27—Joshua Lampton
1828—Joshua Lampton—2 town lots in Hudsonville
1829—Not found, hard to read.
Joshua Lampton—1820 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 262.
Joshua E. Lampton—1830 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 68
Joshua Lampton—1840 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—p 428.
Joshua E. Lampton—1850 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—No 676.

Breckenridge Co KY Deaths
Catharine Lampton, age 66, widow, born in VA, died Apr. 21, 1855 of apoplexy, dau of Sylvester and Mary Hall.

Notes: The age of the above Catherine Lampton differs from the 1850 census by 13 years, but the wife of Joshua E. is the only person from the census and other records who can be identified as this woman.

FRANCIS MARION LAMPTON (Joshua E., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1828 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Martha J. Lampton Oct. 25, 1851 Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Walker E. Lampton born Nov. 22, 1855 Breckenridge Co KY.
FRANCIS MARION LAMPTON (Joshua E., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Children:
2. Lucius Lampton (son) born ca 1857 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Francis M. Lampton—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 559.

Notes: Martha J. Lampton, wife of Francis M., has not been identified. She apparently died 1857-60 as she does not appear on the 1860 census. Her name appears on the LDS Library CFI file.

WALKER TOLIVER LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1804 Nelson Co KY.

Married: Sally (She was born ca 1804 KY)

Died: after 1860 probably Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Martha F. Lampton born ca 1825 Breckenridge Co KY. Unmarried in 1860, age 35.
2. Alpheus M. Lampton born ca 1827 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. John E. Lampton born ca 1830 Grayson Co KY.
5. Nathaniel F. Lampton born ca 1835 KY, probably Grayson Co.
6. Felix W. Lampton born ca 1839 KY, probably Grayson Co.
7. Francis W. Lampton born Apr. 1842 Hardin Co KY.
8. Ezra W. Lampton born Sept. 27, 1844 Hardin Co KY.
9. Charles W. Lampton born May 1845 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Breckenridge Co KY Tax Lists
1826-27—Toliver Lampton

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (1843 list not read) (Not listed 1847-48)
1840—Walker T. Lampton
1841—W. T. Lampton—90 acres Nolin.
1842, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1849—Walker T. Lampton.

Walker T. Lampton—1850 Gen Grayson Co KY—p 30h.
W. T. Lampton—1850 Gen Hardin Co KY—p 40.
Walker T. Lampton—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—p 72, No 396.
Walker T. Lampton—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 663.

ALPHEUS M. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1827 Breckenridge Co KY.

Married: 1. possibly Christiana Hall (She died Mar. 14, 1855 Breckenridge Co)
2. Mary Shrewsbury Dec. 10, 1856 Breckenridge Co KY. (She was born ca 1828 KY)

Children by first wife:
1. John T. Lampton born ca 1852 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Sarah P. Lampton born ca 1854 Breckenridge Co KY.

Children by second wife:
3. William Allurtes Lampton born Nov. 13, 1857 Breckenridge Co KY.
ALPHEUS M. LAMPTON

Children by second wife:

1. Laura E. Lampton born ca 1859 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
A. M. Lampton—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 596.

Breckenridge Co KY Deaths

Christianna Lampton, age 21, died Mar. 14, 1855 of consumption, dau of William and Frances Hall. Occupation: wife.

Notes: Christianna Lampton was the right age to be the first wife of Alpheus M. Lampton and died at the time his first wife died. No other Lampton family fits as her family.

WILLIAM ALUTURE LAMPTON (Alpheus M., Walker T., Susanna H Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Nov. 13, 1857 Breckenridge Co KY.

Married: Nancy E. _______ (She was born Oct. 1868 KY)

Children:
1. Ovis (?) Lampton born Mar. 1866 KY, probably Grayson Co.
2. Mintie Lampton born May 1889 KY, probably Grayson Co.

Source:
William A. Lampton—1900 Gen Grayson Co KY—Big Clifty, ED 28, p 8, L 5.

JOHN E. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna H Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1830 Grayson Co KY.

Married: Frances E. _______ (She was born ca 1832 KY)

Children:
1. Daughter Lampton born 1859 Breckenridge Co KY.

Source:
John E. Lampton—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 558.

WALKER T. LAMPTON JR. (Walker T., Susanna H Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1832 KY, probably Grayson Co.

Married: N. S. _______ (She was born ca 1837 KY)

No data on children.

Source:
W. T. Lampton Jr.—1860 Gen Breckenridge Co KY—Dist 2, No 661.

NATHANIEL F. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna H Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1835 KY, probably Grayson Co.

Married: Martha _______ (She was born ca 1837 KY)

Children:
1. Gideon Jolly Lampton born Dec. 1861 KY.
2. Henry Clinton Lampton born 1863 KY.

Married: Lena _______ (She was born 1870 and died 1897)

Died: 1897. Both buried Coyles Cumberland Presbyterian Church Cem, Breckenridge Co KY.
NATHANIEL F. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James 2)
Children:
3. Mary 7. Lampton born ca 1867 KY.
4. Emily7 Lampton born ca 1872 KY.
Source:
N. Lampton——1880 Gen Breckenridge Co KY——Hudsonville Dist, ED 23, p 24, L 36.

GIDEON J. LAMPTON (Nathaniel F., Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James 2)
Born: Dec. 1861 KY.
Married: Ellen J. __________ (She was born Mar. 1865)
Children:
1. Abner 8 Lampton born July 1885 KY, Grayson or Breckenridge Co.
2. Wilber 8 Lampton born Jan. 1888 KY, Grayson or Breckenridge Co.
3. Sudder 8 Lampton (son) born June 1889 KY, Grayson or Breckenridge Co.
4. Omer 8 Lampton (son) born Nov. 1899 KY, Grayson or Breckenridge Co.
Source:
Gideon J. Lampton——1900 Gen Grayson Co KY——Big Clifty, Dist 4, ED 28, p 13, L 27.

FRANCIS W. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James 2)
Born: Apr. 1842 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Virginia Shrewsberry (She was born Mar. 1840 KY)
Died: after 1900 KY, probably Hardin Co.
Children:
1. George 7 Lampton born Mar. 1865 Breckenridge Co KY.
2. Nancy 7 Lampton born ca 1867 Breckenridge Co KY.
3. William 7 Lampton born ca 1870 Breckenridge Co KY.
Sources:
Frank Lampton——1880 Gen Breckenridge Co KY——Hudsonville Dist, ED 23, p 16, L 36.
Frank Lampton——1900 Gen Hardin Co KY——Dist 7, ED 45, p 28, L 47.

GEORGE LAMPTON (Francis W., Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James 2)
Born: Mar. 1865 Breckenridge Co KY.
Married: Arrena __________ (She was born Sept. 1861 KY)
Children:
1. Betty 8 Lampton born May 1888 KY, probably Hardin Co.
2. Ella 8 M. Lampton born July 1891 KY, probably Hardin Co.
Source:
George Lampton——1900 Gen Hardin Co KY——Dist 3, ED 45, p 28, L 40.
EZRA W. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Sept. 27, 1814 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Sarah N. Johnsey(?). (She was born Nov. 25, 1815 KY and died Apr. 23, 1923)

Died: May 20, 1918. Both buried Antioch United Methodist Church, Breckenridge Co KY.

Children:
1. Ann Lampton born ca 1865 KY.
2. William M. Lampton born Nov. 1866 KY.
3. Florence Lampton born ca 1869 KY.
4. Stephen Lampton born ca 1872 KY.
5. Jesse E. Lampton born Jan. 1879 Breckenridge Co KY.
7. Sue M. Lampton born Nov. 1886 Breckenridge Co KY.

Sources:
Ezra Lampton—1880 Cen Breckenridge Co KY—Hudsonville Dist, ED 23, p 9, L 46.

WILLIAM M. LAMPTON (Ezra W., Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Nov. 1866 KY.

Married: Fannie C. (She was born Oct. 1870 KY)

Children:
1. Leroy Lampton born Oct. 1891 Grayson Co KY.
2. Herbert Lampton born Aug. 1896 Grayson Co KY.
3. Edith Lampton born Apr. 1900 Grayson Co KY.

Source:
William M. Lampton—1900 Cen Grayson Co KY—Dist 1, Leitchfield, ED 20, p 5, L 32.

CHARLES W. LAMPTON (Walker T., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: May 1815 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Susan C. (She was born Dec. 1856 KY)

Children:
1. John W. Lampton born June 1878 Grayson Co KY or Breckenridge Co KY.

Source:

HENRY M. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Dec. 1808 Nelson Co KY.

Married: 1. Maria H. Upton Jan. 3, 1832 Hardin Co KY. She was the dau of Daniel Upton. She was born Dec. 1810 KY and died July 18, 1869 Hardin Co KY.
   2. Nancy D. Tabb 1870 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 990. She was born Dec. 1825 KY and died after 1900 Hardin Co KY.

Died: Apr. 19, 1889 Hardin Co KY. He and first wife both buried Lampton Cem, Sandy Community, Hardin Co KY.
HENRY^5 M. LAMPTON (Susanna^4Homes, Sarah^3A.Stark, James^2)

Children by first wife:

*1. Susan^6 Jane Lampton born ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.

*2. Mary^6 Angelina Lampton born ca 1835 Hardin Co KY.

*3. Emily^6 Ann Lampton born ca 1837 Hardin Co KY.

*4. Daniel^6 L. Lampton born ca 1814 Hardin Co KY.

5. Ellen^6 Abby Lampton born ca 1852 Hardin Co KY.

6. James^6 H. Lampton born ca 1854 Hardin Co KY.

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No tax lists 1831, 1832, 1835, 1838, 1847. 1843 list not copied)

1829-30---Henry Lampton
1833-34---Henry M. Lampton---150 acres Sandy Creek.
1836---Henry M. Lampton---135 acres Sandy Creek.
1837---Henry M. Lampton---138 acres.
1839---Henry M. Lampton---218 acres.
1840-42---Henry Lampton 268 acres.
1844-46---Henry M. Lampton---300 acres Sandy Creek.
1848---Henry M. Lampton---290 acres
1849-50---Henry M. Lampton
1851---Henry M. Lampton---290 acres (last list read)

Hardin Co KY Deeds
1856---Bk W, p 352---Henry M. Lampton to John Upton.
1852---Bk Z, p 14 or 74---Henry M. Lampton and ux to Jo S. Upton.
1850---Bk Y, p 85---H. M. Lampton to James McGill.
1861---Bk 5, p 225---H. M. Lampton & c (agt) to James Kinkead and c.
1864---Bk 6, p 508---H. M. Lampton from L. H. B. Lampton.
1870---Bk 11,p 92---H. M. Lampton (agt) to Nancy D. Tabb.
1870---Bk 11,p 93---H. M. Lampton to D. L. Lampton.
1867---Bk 12,p 273---Henry M. Lampton to W. W. Hutcheson & c.

Hardin Co KY Marriage Bonds


Henry Lampton---1840 Gen Hardin Co KY---p 23.
Henry Lampton---1850 Gen Hardin Co KY---Southern Dist, No 380.
H. M. Lampton---1860 Gen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 264.
H. M. Lampton---1880 Gen Hardin Co KY---Sonora Dist, ED 65, No 126.
Nancy D. Lampton---1900 Gen Hardin Co KY---Dist 2, ED 42, p 4, L 52.

SUSAN^6 JANE LAMPTON (Henry^5M., Susanna^4Homes, Sarah^3A.Stark, James^2)

Born: ca 1832 Hardin Co KY.

Married: Abisha V. Tabb Oct. 12, 1853. He was born Mar. 18, 1828 KY and died Hardin Co KY after 1880. Buried Sandy Community, Hardin Co KY.

Children:

1. Martha^7 E. Tabb born 1860 Hardin Co KY.

2. John^7 H. Tabb born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.

3. Frank^7 C. Tabb born ca 1867 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Abisha Tabb---1860 Cen Hardin Co KY---Dist 1, No 97.
SUSAN  JANE LAMPTON (Henry 5 M., Susanna 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)
Abisha V. Tabb—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Wallingford Prec, No 190.

MARY  ANGELINA LAMPTON (Henry 5 M., Susanna 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)
Born: ca 1835 Hardin Co KY.
He was the son of Jesse Bland and Eliza Spurrier. He was the brother of
Thomas O. Bland who married Emily 5 Ann Lampton, sister of Mary Angelina.
He was born ca 1828 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. William 7 H. Bland born Feb. 1854 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Bettie Akers 1877 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 3. (She was born Jan. 1868 KY)
   Children:
   1. Charles 8 H. Bland born Aug. 1878 Hardin Co KY.
   2. Maud 8 H. Bland born Apr. 1881 Hardin Co KY.
   3. Gertrude 8 H. Bland born Dec. 1883 Hardin Co KY.
   4. Louise 8 H. Bland born Dec. 1884 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
John D. Bland—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 79.

EMILY  ANN LAMPTON (Henry 5 M., Susanna 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)
Born: Nov. 1838 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Thomas O. Bland Jan. 17, 1856 Hardin Co KY.
He was the son of Jesse Bland and Eliza Spurrier. He was the brother
of John D. Bland who married Mary 5 Angelina Lampton, sister of Emily Ann.
He was born ca 1833 Hardin Co KY.

Children:
1. Margaret 7 Loretta Bland born Dec. 17, 1856 Hardin Co KY.
*2. Jesse 7 H. Bland born ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.
3. Jane 7 H. Bland born 1860 Hardin Co KY. Died 1860-70 Hardin Co KY.
4. Lee 7 N. Bland born ca 1861 Hardin Co KY.
5. Price 7 H. Bland born ca 1863 Hardin Co KY.
6. Robert 7 L. Bland born ca 1865 Hardin Co KY.
7. Mary 7 A. Bland born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
8. James 7 H. Bland born ca 1869 Hardin Co KY.
9. Hardy 7 H. Bland born Apr. 1873 Hardin Co KY.
10. John 7 H. Bland born June 1881 Hardin Co KY.

Sources:
Thomas O. Bland—1860 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 1, No 263.
Emily Bland—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, ED 13, p 2, L 32.

Hardin Co KY Births
Margaret L. Bland born Dec. 17, 1856, dau of Thomas O. Bland and Emily A. Lampton.
JESSE H. BLAND (Emily A. Lampton, Henry M., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1859 Hardin Co KY.
Married: 1. Mary A. Vanmeter 1869 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 885. (She was born ca 1848)
2. Kate Daugherty 1882 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 764. (She was born July 1864 KY.
Died: 1894-1900 Hardin Co KY.
Children by first wife:
1. Eleree Bland born ca 1872 Hardin Co KY.
2. William H. Bland born ca 1871 Hardin Co KY.
Children by second wife:
3. Effie D. Bland born Aug. 1883 Hardin Co KY.
4. Joe H. Bland born Mar. 1894 Hardin Co KY.
Sources:
Jesse H. Bland—1880 Cen Hardin Co KY—Stephensburg, Dist 4, ED 68, p 21, No 179.
Kate Bland—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 3, ED 44, p 13, L 98.

DANIEL L. LAMPTON (Henry M., Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1814 Hardin Co KY.
Married: Mary E. Tabb 1866 Hardin Co KY, Bk D, No 386. (She was born ca May 1850 and died after 1900 Hardin Co KY)
Died: 1880-1900 Hardin Co KY.
Children:
1. Clarence H. Lampton born ca 1866 Hardin Co KY.
2. Mable E. Lampton born ca 1868 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Austin B. Miller 1889 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 1682.
3. Lillian E. Lampton born 1870 Hardin Co KY.
   Married: Henry C. Payne 1891 Hardin Co KY, Bk E, No 1882.
4. Daisy V. Lampton born ca 1871 Hardin Co KY.
5. Horace W. Lampton born Mar. 1876 Hardin Co KY.
6. Auther W. Lampton born ca 1876 Hardin Co KY.
7. Fred T. Lampton born June 1878 Hardin Co KY.
8. Katie Lampton born Dec. 1881 Hardin Co KY.
9. Addie Lampton born Apr. 1884 Hardin Co KY.
10. Nellie Lampton born Feb. 1886 Hardin Co KY.
11. Donnie Lampton (son) born May 1889 Hardin Co KY.
Sources:
Daniel L. Lampton—1870 Cen Hardin Co KY—Wallingford Dist, No 207.
M. E. Lampton—1900 Cen Hardin Co KY—Dist 2, ED L2, p 17, L 47.

JAMES M. LAMPTON (Susanna Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Hardin Co KY Tax Lists (No tax lists for 1835, 1838)
1834, 1836, 1837, 1839, 1840—James M. Lampton—75 acres Sandy Creek.
1841-42—James M. Lampton (last time listed)
Hardin Co KY Deed Bk T, p 9—1840—James M. Lampton to Edmund H. S. Lampton.
CHAPTER 25

ELIZABETH HOMES WIFE OF JOHN EMBREY OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Sarah A. Stark, James A.)

Born: ca 1768 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: John Embrey Dec. 21, 1795 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born ca 1771 VA and died 1850-60 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: after 1860 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

*1. James Embrey
   Born: ca 1795 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Sarah
   Died: before 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

*2. Rachel Embrey
   Born: ca 1798 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ehrain Jacobs Nov. 27, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: before 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

*3. Susan Embrey
   Born: ca 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Richard Claxton Aug. 9, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 28, 1876 Fauquier Co VA.

4. Daughter Embrey
   Born: ca 1803 Fauquier Co VA.

5. Elizabeth Embrey
   Born: ca 1806 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Edward Embrey Dec. 6, 1829 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1870 Fauquier Co VA.

6. Son Embrey
   Born: ca 1808 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Daughter Embrey
   Born: ca 1812 Fauquier Co VA.

8. Daughter Embrey
   Born: ca 1817 Fauquier Co VA.

9. Daughter Embrey
   Born: ca 1818 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
John Embrey—1820 Gen Fauquier Co VA.
John Embrey—1830 Gen Fauquier Co VA—p 118
John Embrey Jr.—1850 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Hamilton Parish, p 312.
Elizabeth Embrey—1860 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 277.

Notes: On the 1850 census John Embrey was living close neighbors to the families
of his 2 married daughters. In the Ashby District household No 716-732 was Edward
and Elizabeth Embrey; No 716-733 was James W. Embrey, son of Edward and
Elizabeth Embrey; No 717 was Maj. John Embrey; No. 718 was Ehrain Jacobs and No. 726 was
Richard Claxton. John Embrey and his 2 son-in-laws lived on land owned by Robert
Embrey or adjoining land to the Robert Embrey property as the will of Robert Embrey
proves. This land was located between Bealeton and Morrisville in the extreme
southwestern part of Fauquier Co VA. For a complete discussion of the Robert Embrey
will and the descendants of Edmund Homes and Sarah A. Stark who lived on his land,
see Chapter 23.
JAMES 3 EMBREY (Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 5 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: ca 1796 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Sarah
Died: before 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Margaret/Peggy 5 Embrey born ca 1820 Fauquier Co VA. Did not marry.
2. Mariah 5 Embrey born ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA. Did not marry.
3. Mary 5 Elizabeth Embrey born ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Elizabeth Embrey—1860 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 274.
Margaret Embrey—1870 Gen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 250.
Maria Embrey—1880 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 186.

Notes: Living with Maj. John and Elizabeth Embrey on the 1850 census were Peggy Embrey age 30, Mariah Embrey age 29 and Mary Embrey age 25. On the 1860 census Elizabeth Embrey, Margaret Embrey and Maria Embrey were living together. On the 1870 census Margaret and Maria Embrey were living together. On the 1880 census Maria Embrey was living alone. The marriage record of Alexander W. Jacobs and Mary Elizabeth Embrey states that she was the daughter of James and Sarah Embrey, that she was married at the home of Maj. John Embrey and that she was age 30. Her age matches exactly the age of Mary Embrey on the 1850 census in the home of John Embrey.

MARY 6 ELIZABETH EMBREY (James 5, Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 5 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Alexander W. Jacobs Jan. 11, 1855 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of Jacob and Eliza/Lydia Jacobs. He was born ca 1817 VA and died after 1880 Fauquier Co VA. He married (1) Susan 5 Latham dau of Braxton Latham and Nancy 4 Homes (Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2). He married (3) Juliet 6 Ann Embrey dau of Edward Embrey and Elizabeth 5 Embrey (Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2).

Died: 1870-78 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Sarah 6 G. Jacobs born ca 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Henrietta 6 Jacobs born ca 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Virginia 6 Alice Jacobs born Oct. 17, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James 7 Luther Claxton (James 6 T., Susan 5 Embrey, Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A.
   Died: June 13, 1912. Buried Mt. Holly Cem Fauquier Co VA.
3. Martha 6 L. Jacobs born ca 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
5. William 6 H. A. Jacobs born ca 1863 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Jacob 6 Henry Jacobs born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Alexander E. Jacobs—1880 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 278.
SUSAN EMBREY (Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1800 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Richard Claxton Aug. 9, 1820 Fauquier Co VA. He was born ca 1798 Fauquier Co VA and died 1860-70 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Apr. 28, 1876 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. James T. Claxton born July 1821 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Daughter Claxton born ca 1823 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Son Claxton born ca 1824 Fauquier Co VA.

4. Mary C. Claxton born ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William H. Harrison Nov. 22, 1860 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of William H. and Elizabeth Harrison. He was born ca 1822.

Died: after 1890 Fauquier Co VA. No children.

5. Frances Claxton born ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.

6. Robert P. Claxton born ca 1837 Fauquier Co VA.


Sources:
Richard Claxton—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 118.
Richard Claxton—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 726.
Richard Claxton—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—southwest Rev. Dist, No 139.
Henry Claxton—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 249.

Note: Susan, widow of Richard Claxton, was living with her son Henry H. on the 1870 census.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Richard Claxton to Susan Embrey Aug. 9, 1820, dau of John.

William H. Harrison to Mary G. Claxton Nov. 20, 1860, Md Nov. 22. He age 41, widower, born and resides Fauquier Co, son of Wm H. and Elizabeth Harrison, a shoemaker. She age 35, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Richard and Susan

Susan S. Claxton died Apr. 28, 1876, age 86(?) of old age, dau of John Claxton and Elizabeth Embrey, wife of Richard Claxton.

Francis Jones—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 249.

William Harrison—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 34.

Note: William H. and Mary G. Harrison were living with Frances, widow of Thomas Jones, and her children on the 1870 census.

JAMES T. CLAXTON (Susan Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: July 1821 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Edna L. (She was born ca 1833 VA)

Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. William Theopolus Claxton born Oct. 5, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Richard E. Claxton born ca 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
JAMES T. CLAXTON (Susan Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Children:
3. Sarah Sally T. Claxton born ca 1854 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John W. Jacobs Apr. 8, 1875 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of
   John W. Jacobs Sr. and Jane E. Latham (Nancy Homes, Sarah Stark, James).
   See Chapter 28 for her children.

4. James Luther Claxton born Apr. 2, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
James T. Claxton 1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist., No 250.
James Claxton 1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist., ED 17, No 28.

Notes: James T. Claxton, widower, was living with his son William T. Claxton
on the 1900 census.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
John W. Jacobs to Sarah T. Claxton Apr. 6, 1875. He age 22, single,
born and resides Culpeper Co, son John and Jane Jacobs. She age 19, single, born
and resides Fauquier Co, dau James T. and Edna L. Claxton.

WILLIAM THEOPOLUS CLAXTON

Born: Oct. 5, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Mary Frances Hitt (She was born Sept. 14, 1848 VA and died July 21, 1932)

Died: July 19, 1921 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Eva M. Claxton born July 1881 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
William Claxton 1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—ED 17, Rappahannock Dist., No 85.

JAMES LUTHER CLAXTON

Born: Apr. 2, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Virginia Alice Jacobs She was born Oct. 17, 1859 Fauquier Co VA and
died June 13, 1942. She was the dau of Alexander W. Jacobs and Mary Elizabeth Embrey (James Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)


Children:
1. Everett B. Claxton born Oct. 1896 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Roy A. Claxton born Nov. 1899 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
William Claxton 1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist., ED 17, No 85.
James L. Claxton 1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist., ED 30, No 158.

Notes: On the 1880 census James L. Claxton was living unmarried with his brother
William T. On the 1900 census Virginia A. Claxton said she had had 3 children, 2
living.

FRANCES CLAXTON (Susan Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
FRANCES CLAXTON (Susan Embry, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)  
Married: Thomas Jones Aug. 17, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.  
He was the son of Edward and Eliza Jones.  
He was born ca 1834 and died 1867-70 Fauquier Co VA.  
Children:  
1. James Jones born ca 1858 Fauquier Co VA.  
2. Susan Jones born ca 1860 Fauquier Co VA.  
3. Fannie Jones born ca 1861 Fauquier Co VA.  
4. Henry F. Jones born ca 1864 Fauquier Co VA.  
Sources: Fauquier Co VA Marriages  
Thomas Jones to Frances Claxton Aug. 6, 1856, Me Aug. 17. He age 22, single,  
son of Edward and Eliza Jones, a wheelwright. She age 28, single, dau Richard  
and Susan Claxton.  

Francis Jones---1870 Gen Fauquier Co VA---First Rev. Dist, No 249.  

HENRY H. CLAXTON (Susan Embry, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)  
Born: Aug. 1810 Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: Sarah Sally C./A. (She was born June 1835 VA)  
Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.  
Children:  
1. Hesy Anna Claxton born ca 1866 Fauquier Co VA.  
2. Thomas Richard Claxton born Jan. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.  
3. James H. Claxton born Nov. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.  
5. Mary Nancy Claxton born Aug. 20, 1874 Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: Edward M. Embrey May 25, 1876 Fauquier Co VA by C. W. Brooks.  
He was born May 10, 1872 Fauquier Co VA and died Feb. 25, 1951.  
Died: Jan. 8, 1914. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.  
6. William S. Claxton born ca 1879 Fauquier Co VA.  
Sources:  

Fauquier Co VA Marriages  
He age 21, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son Wm H and Harriet E. Embrey, a  
farmer. She age 23, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau H.H. and Sarah Claxton.  

THOMAS RICHARD CLAXTON (Henry, Susan Embry, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James)  
Born: Jan. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.  
Married: Annie E. Brown Dec. 26, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.  
She was dau of Jesse and Eliza J. Brown. She was born June 1869 and died 1939.  
Died: 1917. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.  
Children:  
1. Sadie Claxton born Sept. 1879 Fauquier Co VA.  

438
THOMAS RICHARD CLAXTON (Henry 6, Susan 5 Embrey, Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)


Thomas Claxton—1900 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 29, p 10, l 30.

SUSAN J. CLAXTON (Henry 6, Susan 5 Embrey, Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: Dec. 1870 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Jacob H. Jacobs Feb. 1, 1892 Fauquier Co VA by C. W. Brooks. He was the son of E.A. and Mary E. Jacobs. He was born 1866 Fauquier Co VA and died 1939.

Died: 1959. Both buried Sumerduck Baptist Church Cem, Sumerduck, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Lennie Cooper Jacobs born May 19, 1892 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Morris H. Jacobs born Nov. 1893 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Lelia A. Jacobs born Apr. 1895 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Charles W. Jacobs born Nov. 1898 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1959. Buried Sumerduck Baptist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages

James J. Jacobs—1900 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 178.

RACHAEL EMBREY (Elizabeth 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: ca 1798 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Ephraim Jacobs Nov. 27, 1820 Fauquier Co VA. Bondsman: John Embrey. He was born ca 1790 VA and died May 11, 1866 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of John Jacobs.

Died: before 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Harriet Jacobs born ca 1821 Fauquier Co VA. Did not marry.
2. Perlina "Kitty" Jacobs born ca 1826 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Ephraim Jacobs—1850 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 728.
Ephraim Jacobs—1860 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 279.
Richard Claxton—1850 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 131.
Eliza Edwards—1880 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 29h.

Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Ephraim Jacobs died May 11, 1866 at Charles Embreys of dropsey, age 76 years 6 months, son of John Jacobs.

Notes: The 1850 census lists Wilford Jacobs age 8 in the household of Ephraim Jacobs. He might have been another child of Ephraim and Rachael Jacobs, but the age span between Wilford and Perlina makes this possibility seem doubtful. On
RACHAEL EMBREY (Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Notes: (continued)

the 1860 census Ephraim Jacobs had in his household Kitty Jacobs age 34 and Mary Ellen Jacobs age 4. Kitty Jacobs was the same age as his daughter Perline and may be the same person, or she may be a second wife of Ephraim and Mary Ellen Jacobs a daughter of a second marriage. On the 1860 census Harriet Jacobs was living unmarried in the home of Richard国籍. On the 1880 census Harriet Jacobs was still unmarried, age 63, boarding with Eliza Edwards.

ELIZABETH EMBREY (Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1806 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Edward Embrey Dec. 6, 1821 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. James W. Embrey born ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Juliet Ann Embrey born ca 1827 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Alexander W. Jacobs Jan. 21, 1878 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was son of Jacob and Eliza/Lynthia Jacobs. He married (1) Susan Latham, dau of Braxton Latham and Nancy Homes (Sarah A. Stark, James)
   He married (2) Mary Elizabeth Embrey, dau of James and Sarah Embrey (Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
3. Virginia Jane Embrey born ca 1832 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: Oct. 30, 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Robert E. Embrey born Mar. 23, 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Elizabeth Embrey born ca 1837 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Addison A. Embrey Mar. 1863 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of Fielding and Mary Ann Embrey.
6. Emily K. Embrey born Feb. 1848 Fauquier Co VA.
   Unmarried 1900 census, age 60.
7. Permelia/Amelia Embrey born ca 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
8. David Embrey born July 1866 Fauquier Co VA.
   Unmarried 1900 census, age 57.

Sources:
Edward Embrey—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 410.
Edward Embrey—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 277.
Edward Embrey—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 218.
Edward Embrey—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 17, No 36.
David Embrey—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, p 19, L 34.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Edward Embrey to Elizabeth Embrey Dec. 6, 1821, dau of John.
Addison A. Embrey to Elizabeth Embrey Mar. 12, 1863. Md Mar. 5(?). He age 24, single, son Fielding and Mary Ann Embrey. She age 26, single, dau Edward and Elizabeth Embrey.
ELIZABETH EMBREY (Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Fauquier Co VA Deaths
Virginia Embrey died Oct. 30, 1882, age 45, of congestive chills, dau Edward and Elizabeth Embrey, unmarried.

Notes: Juliet Ann Embrey, third wife of Alexander W. Jacobs, was first cousin of Mary Elizabeth Embrey, first wife of Alexander W. Jacobs. Alexander W. and Juliet Ann Jacobs had no children. For his children by his first wife see Chapter 28. For his children by his second wife, see this Chapter.

JAMES W. EMBREY (Elizabeth Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary E. Latham Jan. 18, 1849 Fauquier Co VA. (She was born ca 1824 VA)
Children:
1. Nancy D. Embrey born 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
2. William H. Embrey born ca 1851 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Martha E. Embrey born ca 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Granville Jackson Embrey born ca 1859 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Robert C. Embrey born ca 1864 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Julius S. Embrey born ca 1864 Fauquier Co VA.
8. Mary J. Embrey born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
James W. Embrey—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Rev. Dist, No 276.
James W. Embrey—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 225.

Fauquier Co VA Births

Notes: On 1850 census Edward and Elizabeth Embrey were No 716-732, and James W. Embrey and family were No 716-733.

ROBERT E. EMBREY (Elizabeth Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: Mar. 23, 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Cleopatra M. Tucker Apr. 21, 1870 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of John and Fanny E. Tucker. She was born Apr. 15, 1853 VA and died Dec. 7, 1918.
Died: Dec. 1, 1918. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Richard T. Embrey born ca 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Caroline J. Embrey born ca 1873 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: June 27, 1956. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mattie Brooks (She was born May 28, 1879 and died Dec. 28, 1961)
Died: Nov. 27, 1937. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Robert E. Embrey—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 189.
CHAPTER 26

CHARLOTTE HOMES WIFE OF JAMES EMMONS OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1770 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: James Emmons Dec. 25, 1799 Fauquier Co VA. He was born 1770-1775 and died 1839 Fauquier Co VA. He married (2) Mary.

Died: 1820-30 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Patsey Emmons
   Born: ca 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Joseph Field Feb. 22, 1814 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1830-39 Culpeper Co VA.

2. James (Stark?) Emmons born ca 1801 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Ann A. McConchie Feb. 9, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: June 1, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Fountain Emmons
   Born: ca 1802 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Mary F. E.
   Died: no data

4. Harriet Emmons born ca 1803 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Isaac Wharton Jan. 6, 1820 Fauquier Co VA.

5. Elizabeth Emmons born ca 1804 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Dixon C. Morgan Jan. 1, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1836-39 VA, probably Fauquier or Culpeper Co.

6. Daniel Emmons
   Born: ca 1806 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Lucy Ann.
   Died: probably before 1839.

Sources:
James Emmons—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 419.
Mary Emmons—1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 212.

Notes: The 1820 census shows James Emmons age 26-35, his wife age over 45, 2 sons age 18-26 and 1 daughter age 16-26. The 1820 census shows James Emmons age 60-70, no wife, 1 son age 20-30, 1 male age 5-10, and 1 daughter age 20-30. The 1840 census shows Mary Emmons with no males, Mary age 60-70, 1 female age 20-30 and 1 female age under 5.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 16, p 263—Oct. 28, 1839—Nov. 25, 1839.

Renunciation of Mary Emmons.

Appraision of Estate of James Emmons.


Estate of James Emmons. Allotment of Bower.
CHARLOTTE Homes (Sarah A. Stark, James)
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 20, p 95—Feb. 3, 1846—May 28, 1846.
Estate of James Emmons. Division of slaves.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Isaac Wharton to Harriet Emmons Jan. 6, 1820, daughter of James.
Isaac Wharton—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 422.

PATSEY Emmons (Charlotte Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1800 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Joseph Field Feb. 22, 1814 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born ca 1777 VA and died after 1850 probably Culpeper Co VA.
Died: 1830-39 Culpeper Co VA.
Children:
1. William Field born ca 1815 Culpeper Co VA.
2. Kitty A. Field born ca 1818 Culpeper Co VA.
3. Daniel Field born ca 1820 Culpeper Co VA.
4. James Field born ca 1824 Culpeper Co VA.
5. Betsey K. Field born ca 1825 Culpeper Co VA.
6. Thomas Field born ca 1829 Culpeper Co VA.
7. Martha M. S. Field born ca 1831 Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
Joseph Field—1820 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 74.
Joseph Field—1830 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 70.
Joseph Field—1840 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 249.
Joseph Field—1850 Cen Culpeper Co VA—p 259, No 491.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Joseph Field to Patsey Emmons Feb. 22, 1814, daughter of James.

JAMES S. (STARK?) Emmons (Charlotte Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1801 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Ann A. McConchie Feb. 9, 1820 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Robert and Mary Ann McConchie. She was born ca 1801 VA and died after 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: June 1, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Catherine Emmons born ca 1823 Fauquier Co VA. Married: Thomas Reese July 28, 1842 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Margaret Jane Emmons born ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Mary F. Emmons born ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
4. James Emmons born ca 1837 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Juliett Emmons born ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

Fauquier Co VA Deaths
James S. Emmons died June 1, 1856, age 58, of dropsie, son James Emmons, husband Ann A. Emmons.
JAMES S. (STARK?) EMMONS (Charlotte Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages

James Emmons to Ann McConchie Feb. 9, 1820, dau of Robert and Mary Ann McConchie.

Thomas Reese to Cathrine Emmons July 28, 1842, dau James S. Emmons.

MARGARET JANE EMMONS (James S., Charlotte Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: George S. Tannehill Dec. 14, 1853 Fauquier Co VA.

He was born Sept. 1821 VA and died after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Feb. 17, 1892 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Anna Tannehill born ca 1859 Fauquier Co VA. (Also called Anastasia)
2. George Tannehill born ca 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Valeria Tannehill born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Viola Tannehill born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
George S. Tannehill 1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Rev. Dist, No 213.
George Tannehill 1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 99.
George S. Tannehill 1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 27.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths

George S. Tannehill to Margaret Jane Emmons Dec. 14, 1853.

Margaret Tannehill died Feb. 17, 1892 at Mans of rune of heart disease, age 61, born Fauquier Co, wife of G. W. Tannehill.

WILLIAM C./J. TANNEHILL (Margaret Emmons, James S., Charlotte Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: July 1869 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Virginia C. Jacobs Dec. 23, 1891 by John O. Tackett. She was the dau of Aquilla and Sarah E. Jacobs. She was born Sept. 1878 VA.

Children:
1. Cora Tannehill born Oct. 1894 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Gertia Tannehill born Oct. 1896 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Oscar Tannehill born Sept. 1897 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Eva Tannehill born Feb. 1899 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


FOUNTAIN F. EMMONS (Charlotte Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

Born: ca 1802 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Mary F./E. (She was born ca 1805 VA)
FOUNTAIN\textsuperscript{5} F. EMMONS (Charlotte\textsuperscript{4}Homes, Sarah\textsuperscript{3}A.Stark, James\textsuperscript{2})

Children:
1. Frances\textsuperscript{6} A. Emmons born ca 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Mary\textsuperscript{6} W. Emmons born ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James\textsuperscript{5} E. Holmes June 19, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of James\textsuperscript{4} S. Holmes (Sarah\textsuperscript{3}A.Stark, James\textsuperscript{2})
   See Chapter 29 for her children.
   Died: Aug. 30, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Roberta\textsuperscript{6} Emmons born ca 1839 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Robert\textsuperscript{6} Fountain Emmons born Feb. 1841 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. no data
   2. Mary F. V. Embrey Oct. 2, 1889 Fauquier Co VA.
      She was the dau of William and Catherine Embrey. She married
      (1) Temple\textsuperscript{5} C. Holmes, son of James\textsuperscript{4} S. Holmes (Sarah\textsuperscript{3}A.Stark, James\textsuperscript{2}). She was born June 17, 1840 VA and died Nov. 1, 1928.
      She is buried Grove Baptist Church Cem, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.
      Died: after 1900 probably Fauquier Co VA. Buried Grove Baptist Church Cem,
      Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Robert F. Emmons—1900 Census Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 284.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Mary W. Holmes died Aug. 30, 1871 in childbirth, age 30, wife of James E. Holmes,
dau of F. F. and Mary E. Emmons.

Temple C. Holmes died June 25, 1889 at Grove Church, age 72, son of James and
Mary Holmes, husband of Mary F. V. Holmes.

He age 47, widower, son of Fountain and Mary Emmons, a farmer. She age 46, widow,
dau of William and Catherine Embrey.

Notes: Tombstones in Grove Baptist Church Cemetery give the following information
----Robert F. Emmons, U.S. Navy, no dates and Mother Mary Embrey Holmes Emmons
born June 17, 1840 and died Nov. 1, 1928.
CHAPTER 27

SARAH HOMES WIFE OF RICHARD EMBREY OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA

(Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1780 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Richard Embrey Mar. 8, 1806 Fauquier Co VA. (He died after 1816 Fauquier Co VA.)

Died: after 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Daughter Bmbrey
   Born: ca 1808 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Catherine Embrey
   Born: ca 1810 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John Heflin May 25, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data

3. Sarah Bmbrey
   Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: William L. Brooks Oct. 7, 1839 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

Richard Embrey—1810 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 216.
Sarah Embrey—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 418.
Sarah Embrey—1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 212.
Sarah Embrey—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 729.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 6, p 227—Feb. 1816—Apr. 23, 1816.

Inventory and appraisal of estate of Richard Embrey.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 9, p 224—Mar. 1, 1826—Apr. 25, 1826.

Administrator's Account of estate of Richard Embrey deceased. Widow Sally.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 27, p 214

Bequests included the following: I bequeath to my wife Sarah Embrey the home tract whereon I now reside the tract known by the name of Thomas Embrey's Sarah Embrey's tract whereon Richard Embrey and 40 acres to be taken off from the tract known by the name of John Embrey.

To son Charles the tract whereon William L. Brooks now resides the remainder of the tract by John Embrey.

Notes: The 1810 census lists two men named Richard Embrey. Based upon the age of Sarah Embrey in 1850, the Richard Embrey who was age 26-35, whose wife was the same age, who had 2 children under 10 and 1 female 10-16, was most probably the Richard Embrey who married Sarah Homes. No Richard Embrey appears on the 1820 census or any census thereafter. The Richard Embrey whose estate account appears in 1826 was very probably the Richard Embrey who married Sarah Homes as his wife was named Sally. The Richard Embrey of the 1816 record probably was the same person as the Richard Embrey of the 1826 record. No other record of the inventory or appraisal of this estate appears in the Fauquier Co records. Also in 1826 an administrator's account probably was necessary as the children of Richard and Sarah Embrey were still minors.

The 1830, 1840, and 1850 census lists two women named Sarah Embrey. The 1830 census shows one Sarah Embrey aged 60-70 with 1 female age 5-10 in her household. The other Sarah Embrey was age 30-40 with 1 male age 15-20, 1 female age 15-20, and 1 female age 10-15 in her household. On the 1850 census one Sarah Embrey was age 90 living with Betsy Garrison age 60. The other Sarah Embrey was age 70 living with Francis Kemper age 21. The Sarah Embrey age 90 was too old to be the dau
SARAH HOMES (Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Notes: (continued)
of Edmund Homes and Sarah Ann Stark who married in 1765. Also she was too old to be the mother of Sarah Embrey born ca 1816. The younger Sarah Embrey born ca 1780 was listed on the 1850 census next household to William L. Brooks and wife Sarah Embrey. She was the right age to be the mother of Sarah and living next door to her. The marriage record of William L. Brooks and Sarah Embrey states that she was the daughter of Richard Embrey. In the will of Robert Embrey he leaves to his wife Sarah land on which Sarah Embrey widow of Richard Embrey was living. He left to his son Charles land on which William L. Brooks was living. This will written Feb. of 1850 proves that Sarah, the widow of Richard Embrey, was living at that time on a farm close to the farm of Robert Embrey's home place. Sarah Embrey, age 70 is household No 729 on the 1850 census, William L. Brooks is household No 728 and Robert Embrey is household No 724.

SARAH EMBREY (Sarah 1 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William L. Brooks Oct. 7, 1839 Fauquier Co VA.

He was born ca 1816 VA and died after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Mary E. Brooks born ca 1840 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Alexander Broadus Brooks born ca 1842 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Rhoda A. Brooks born ca 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Margaret E. Brooks born ca 1847 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Emma Jane Brooks born ca 1849-50 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Charles W. Brooks born ca 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Lucetta Catherine Brooks born ca 1858 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
CHAPTER 28

NANCY HOMES WIFE OF BRAXTON LATHAM OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1786 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Braxton Latham Dec. 31, 1811 Fauquier Co VA.

He was born ca 1781 VA and died after 1850 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: 1820-1850 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Jane5 E. Latham
   Born: ca 1812 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John W. Jacobs Jan. 23, 1837 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: living Culpeper Co VA in 1850.

2. Nancy5 Ann Latham
   Born: ca 1811 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Temple5 C. Holmes Dec. 12, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Oct. 21, 1873 Fauquier Co VA.

   See Chapter 29 for her children.

3. Son5 Latham
   Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA.

4. Susan5 Latham
   Born: ca 1818 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Alexander W. Jacobs Dec. 20, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Oct. 20, 1853 Fauquier Co VA.

5. Son5 Latham
   Born: ca 1820 Fauquier Co VA.

Braxton Latham—1820 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 70.
Brackston Latham—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 722.

Notes: The will of Robert Embrey written Feb. 9, 1850 states that Robert Embrey
owned the land on which Braxton Latham was living at that time. Other members of
the Homes family were also living on Robert Embrey land. The 1850 census shows
that all of these people were living as close neighbors. All of these people were
living somewhere between Bealeton and Morrisville in the extreme southwestern
part of Fauquier Co. For a complete discussion of the relationships in the Robert
Embrey will and of the 1850 Fauquier Co VA census, see Chapter 23, Sarah3 A. Stark.

JANE5 E. LATHAM (Nancy4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1812 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: John W. Jacobs Jan. 23, 1837 Fauquier Co VA. (He was born ca 1816 VA)

Died: living Culpeper Co VA in 1850.

Children:

1. Susan6 E. Jacobs born ca 1843 VA, Fauquier or Culpeper Co.

2. William6 H. Jacobs born ca 1845 VA, Fauquier or Culpeper Co.

3. Elizabeth6 Logan Jacobs born 1850 Culpeper Co VA, age 1/12 on 1850 census.


Source:
John W. Jacobs to Jane E. Latham Jan. 23, 1837, dau of Braxton.

448
JANE E. LATHAM (Nancy Homes, Sarah Stark, James)

JOHN W. JACOBS (Jane E. Latham, Nancy Homes, Sarah Stark, James)
Born: Oct. 1853 Culpeper Co VA.
Married: Sarah/Sallie T. Claxton Apr. 8, 1875 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of James T. Claxton and wife Edna L. (Susan Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James). She was born Jan. 1855 VA.
Children:
1. John T. Jacobs born July 1880 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Elizabeth Jacobs born Apr. 1887 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Bessie M. Jacobs born May 1891 Fauquier Co VA.
Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
John W. Jacobs—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 17, No 86.
John W. Jacobs—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 368.

SUSAN LATHAM (Nancy Homes, Sarah Stark, James)
Born: ca 1818 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Alexander W. Jacobs Dec. 20, 1833 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of Jacob and Elisba/Lythia Jacobs. He was born ca 1817 VA and died after 1880 Fauquier Co VA. He married (2) Mary Embrey (James, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James). He married (3) Juliet Ann Embrey (Elizabeth Embrey, Elizabeth Homes, Sarah Stark, James).
Died: Oct. 20, 1853 at residence near Morrisville, Fauquier Co VA, age 35, of childbirth.
Children:
1. Ella S. Jacobs born ca 1815 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: John A. Shackelford Apr. 22, 1878 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of Caleb and Lucinda Shackelford.
2. James S./L. Jacobs born ca 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Mary Catherine Jacobs born Sept. 1851 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: William A. Patton Jan. 21, 1890 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of W. A. and Rebecca Patton. He was born Aug. 1848 VA. No children.
4. Susan L. Jacobs born Oct. 1853 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: John O. Shackelford Mar. 15, 1876 Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of John A. and Charlotte E. Shackelford.
Sources:
Alexander Jacobs—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 254.
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Mrs. Susan Jacobs died Oct. 20, 1853 at residence near Morrisville, of childbirth, age 35, wife of Alexander Jacobs
Alexander Jacobs married Susan Latham Dec. 20, 1843, dau of Braxton.
SUSAN LATHAM (Nancy Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


William A. Patton—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—ED 30, Lee Dist, No 118.
James L. Jacobs—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—ED 30, Lee Dist, No 353.

Notes: Living with William A. Patton and wife Mary C. on the 1900 census was Mary S. Shackelford born Oct. 1886, listed as a niece. She was either the daughter of Ella S. who married John A. Shackelford or Susan who married John 0. Shackelford.

James L. Jacobs was listed on the 1900 census as age 52, born 1848 and was living with daughter Susan Jacobs born Dec. 1878. If this James L. Jacobs was the same person as the James S. L. Jacobs, son of Alexander W. and Susan Jacobs, then he had at least one daughter, Susan Jacobs.
CHAPTER 29

JAMES S. HOLMES OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Born: ca 1788 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Mary F. (She died 1838-50 Fauquier Co VA)
2. Jane (She was born ca 1802 VA and died ca 1859 Fauquier Co VA)

Died: Aug. 1857 Fauquier Co VA.

Children by first wife:

*1. Catherine5 Mildred Holmes
   Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Joseph Courtney Dec. 20, 1839 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Dec. 23, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.

*2. Temple5 C. Holmes
   Born: Jan. 18, 1817 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Nancy5 Ann Latham Dec. 12, 1845 Fauquier Co VA.
   She was the dau of Brexton Latham and Nancy4 Homes (Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
   Died: June 25, 1889 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Grove Baptist Church Cem, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.

3. Enoch5 Holmes
   Born: ca 1820 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

4. Patsey5 Holmes
   Born: ca 1823 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

*5. William5 T. Holmes
   Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Sophia E. Jones Apr. 11, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Apr. 10, 1896 Pine View, Fauquier Co VA.

*6. James5 E. Holmes
   Born: Apr. 1826 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Mary6 W. Emmons June 19, 1849 Fauquier Co VA. (Fountain5 F., Charlotte4 Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
   2. Amanda M. Martin
   Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Turiss5 Holmes
   Born: ca 1828 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

8. Wallace5 Holmes
   Born: ca 1830 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

*9. Silas5 M. Holmes
   Born: Nov. 1830 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Roberta H.
   Died: after 1900 probably Fauquier Co VA.

10. Fanny5 E. Holmes
    Born: ca 1835 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

Notes: The full name of James S. Holmes was very probably James Stark Holmes. His name is spelled various ways in the records. The 1820, 1840, and 1850 census are spelled Homes. The 1830 census is spelled Hoomes. Both the will and death record use the spelling Holmes, and his sons Temple C., William T., James E. and Silas M. spelled their name Holmes. Generally, the earlier spelling for this family seems to have been Homes, and the spelling after 1850 to have been Holmes.
JAMES S. HOLMES (Sarah Stark, James)

James S. Holmes—1820 Cen Fauquier Co VA
James S. Holmes—1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA—p 418.
James S. Holmes—1840 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Hamilton Parish, p 245.
James S. Holmes—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 753.
Joseph Coatney—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 693.

Notes: Living with James S. Holmes and wife Jane on the 1850 census was her daughter Harriet and his son Wallace. Living with Joseph and Catherine Courtney in 1850 was James S. Holmes' daughter Fanny E.

Fauquier Co VA Deeds
Bk 52, p 428—Feb. 26, 1853—June 28, 1853
James S. Holmes of Fauquier Co — natural love I bear my wife Jinsey Holmes and for the understanding before our marriage that she shall enjoy and use all the property which she held at the time of our marriage — convey to said Jinsey Holmes 2 beds and furniture, all the household and kitchen furniture, 2 cows and 1 calf and 4 hogs.


Will of James S. Holmes of Fauquier Co VA.
After just debts are paid my wife Jane Holmes 1/3 part of all my estate both personal and real during her natural life and then to my sons James E. Holmes and Silas M. Holmes to them and their heirs forever. To my wife Jane Holmes my negro woman Bettie as part of her third during her life and then to J. E. Holmes and S. M. Holmes forever.
I give my daughter Mildred Courtney 50 cents.
I give my daughter Patsey 50 cents.
I give my daughter Turrisa 50 cents.
I give my daughter Fanny 50 dollars.
I give my son Enoch Holmes 50 cents.
I give my son T. O. Holmes 50 cents.
I give my son William Holmes 50 cents.
I give my son Wallace Holmes 50 cents.
I give to my 2 sons James E. Holmes and Silas M. Holmes all my land by their paying all my just debts to them and their heirs forever. I appoint Isaac S. Stone my executor.
Wit: Henry M. Lampkin, Matilda Ann Anderson /s/ James S. Holmes

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 28, p 65—Nov. 27, 1857.
Meredith Eskridge, N. T. Stringfellow, Bryant Stephens, S. W. Skinker and Stanton G. Embrey to appraise the estate of James S. Holmes.

452
JAMES S. HOLMES (Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 28, p 123--Jan. 16, 1858--May 23, 1859.
Will of Mrs. Jane Holmes
To my grandson James Lampkin my new bed, bedstead and furniture. I leave to Isaac S. Stone in trust for the sole benefit of my daughter Harriet Lampkin and her children all of my household and kitchen furniture. My silver watch I wish the trustee to sell and money to be put at interest for the benefit of Harriet Lampkin and her children. My cow and her increase to Harriet Lampkin and her children. After my death I wish Isaac S. Stone to settle all my accounts.

Wit: N. T. Stringfellow, Stephen E. Smith, Isaac S. Stone. /s/ Jane x Holmes

CATHERINE5 MILDRED HOLMES (James4 S., Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Joseph Courtney Dec. 20, 1839 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born ca 1812 VA and died after 1880 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Dec. 23, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Catherine6 E. Courtney born ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Joseph Coatney—1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Ashby Dist, No 593.
Joseph Courtney—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Southwest Dist, No 285.
James D. Courtney—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 236.

Note: Joseph and Catherine Courtney were living with their son-in-law James D. Courtney and daughter Catherine E. on the 1870 census.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Joseph Courtney to Catherine H. Holmes Dec. 20, 1839, daughter of James S.
Rebecca(?) Courtney died Dec. 23, 1881, age 64, of old age, dau James S. and Mary F. Holmes, wife of Joseph Courtney.

CATHARINE6 E. COURTNEY (Catherine5 M. Holmes, James4 S., Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
Born: ca 1843 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: James D. Courtney May 3, 1858 Fauquier Co VA by E. H. Henry.
He was the son of John and Ann Courtney. He was born Apr. 1838 and died after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: before 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. William7 D. Courtney born ca 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Floder7 H. Courtney born Mar. 1873 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Walter7 D. Courtney born ca 1879 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Mary7 E. Holmes Dec. 26, 1901 Fauquier Co VA. (Rufus6 S., James5 E., James4 S., Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)

Sources:
James D. Courtney—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 236.
CATHRINE E. COURTNEY (CATHRINE M. Holms, James J. S., Sarah 3. Stark, James 2.)
James D. Courtney—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 243.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 30, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, a shoemaker, son of John and
Ann Courtney. She age 25, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Joseph and
Catherine Courtney. John Kemper made oath to sge of C. E. Courtney.

He age 23, single, son James D. and Catherine Courtney, a farmer. She age 20,
single, dau of R. S. and Virginia Holmes.

Notes: Both James D. Courtney and his father-in-law Joseph Courtney were shoe-
makers.

TEMPLE C. HOLMES (James J. S., Sarah 3. Stark, James 2.)
Born: Jan. 18, 1817 Fauquier Co VA.

She was the dau of Braxton Latham and Nancy 4. Holmes (Sarah 3. Stark,
James 2.). She was born ca 1811 Fauquier Co VA and died Oct. 24,
1873 Fauquier Co VA.

2. Mary F. V. Embrey (She was the dau of William and Catherine Embrey)
She was born June 17, 1840 Fauquier Co VA and died Nov. 1, 1928.
She married 2. Robert 6. F. Emmons (Fountain 5. F., Charlotte 4. Homes,

Died: June 25/22, 1889 Fauquier Co VA. He and second wife both buried Grove
Baptist Church Cem, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.

Children by first wife:
1. Mary 6. C. Holmes born ca 1846 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Penelope 6. Roberta Holmes born ca 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Cooper 6. E. Holmes born ca 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Sceson (? ) Holmes born ca 1855 Fauquier Co VA.

Children by second wife:
Died: Jan. 5, 1938. Buried Grove Baptist Church Cem, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 46, p 328--Aug. 31, 1847--Sept. 27, 1847--Temple C. Holmes to
William T. Holmes
Temple C. Homes--1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Ashby Dist, No 7.5.
Temple C. Homes--1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA--First Revenue Dist, No 14.2.

Fauquier Co VA Births, Marriages and Deaths
Temple C. Holmes married Nancy Ann Latham Dec. 12, 1845, daughter of Braxton.


Nancy A. Holmes died Oct. 24, 1873, age 59, of dropsy, dau Braxton and Nancy
Latham, wife of Temple C. Holmes.

Temple C. Holmes died June 25, 1889 at Grove Church, age 72, son of James and
Mary Holmes, husband of Mary F. V. Holmes.
TEMPEL 5 C. HOLMES (James 4, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


Notes: The tombstone of Temple C. Holmes says he died June 22, 1889; the death record says June 25, 1889. The tombstone of Mary F. V. Embrey reads Mother Mary Embrey Holmes Emmons born June 17, 1840 and died Nov. 1, 1928. Her son Temple Gilmore Holmes is buried beside her.


WILLIAM 5 T. HOLMES (James 4, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Sophia E. Jones Apr. 11, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.

She was the dau of Edward and Eliza Jones. She was born Aug. 1850 VA and died after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Apr. 10, 1896 Pine View, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Theodosia 6 E. Holmes born July 11, 1873 Fauquier Co VA. Called "Dosia".

Married: Joseph Hackley Jones Apr. 7, 1903 Fauquier Co VA.

He was the son of H. E. and Margaret A. Jones.

He was born Apr. 7, 1870 VA and died Feb. 16, 1945.

Died: Apr. 3, 1949. Both buried Sumerduck Baptist Church Cem, Sumerduck, Fauquier Co VA.

2. Musetta 6 L. Holmes born June 11, 1877 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: James C. Jones July 2, 1899 Fauquier Co VA.

He was the son of H. B. and Margaret A. Jones.

He was born Sept. 10, 1867 VA and died Mar. 13, 1913.

Died: Feb. 18, 1940. Both buried Sumerduck Baptist Church Cem, Sumerduck, Fauquier Co VA.

3. Columbus 6 O. Holmes born Apr. 23, 1879 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Gussie 7 W. Holmes Apr. 29, 1906 Fauquier Co VA.

She was the dau of Edward 6 B. Holmes and Sarah L. Embrey (James 5 E, James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2). She was born Feb. 9, 1880.

Died: June 15, 1914. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

4. Lunnie 6 V. Holmes born July 1881 Fauquier Co VA.

5. William 6 A. Holmes born Aug. 1883 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

James E. Holmes—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 211.

William T. Holmes—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 197.

Sophia E. Holmes—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 340.

Notes: William T. Holmes was living unmarried, age 45, in the home of his brother James E. Holmes on the 1870 census.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths

William T. Holmes to Sophy E. Jones Apr. 4, 1871. Md Apr. 11 by Samuel M. Barber.

He age 45, single, born and resides Fauquier Co., son James S. and Mary Holmes, a carpenter. She age 21, single, born and resides Fauquier Co., dau Edward and Eliza Jones.

William T. Holmes died Apr. 10, 1896 at Pine View, age 72, of heart disease, son of James and Mary Holmes, husband of Sophia Holmes.
WILLIAM T. HOLMES (James 4, Sarah 3, Stark, James 2)
Fauquier Co VA Marriages


Notes: Sophia E. Jones, wife of William T. Holmes, was the sister of Thomas Jones who married Frances Claxton (Susan Embrey, Elizabeth Holmes, Sarah 3, Stark, James 2)

JAMES E. HOLMES (James 4, Sarah 3, Stark, James 2)
Born: Apr. 1826 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: 1. Mary W. Emmons June 19, 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
   She was the dau of Fountain F. Emmons and wife Mary E. (Charlotte Homes, Sarah 3, Stark, James 2). She was born ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA and died Aug. 30, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Amanda M. Martin Apr. 23, 1874 Fauquier Co VA.
   She was the dau of Samuel and Eliza Martin. She married (1) Baker. She was born Sept. 1833 VA and died after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Helen E. Holmes born ca 1850 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Alexander Dye Feb. 5, 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of Aldridge and Laura E. Dye.
2. Millard F. Holmes born ca 1852 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Oct. 6, 1865 Fauquier Co VA of typhoid fever, age 13 years, 5 months.
3. Edward Blucher Holmes born May 27, 1854 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Ferdinand Napoleon Holmes born May 7, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Rufus Shakespeare Holmes born Oct. 1, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Mary C. Holmes born ca 1861 Fauquier Co VA.
7. Lafayette Lee Holmes born Oct. 1864 Fauquier Co VA.
8. William Judson Holmes born Apr. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
9. Child Holmes born Aug. 1871 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
James E. Holmes--1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Southwest Revenue Dist, No 196.
James E. Holmes--1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA--First Revenue Dist, No 214.
James E. Holmes--1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Rappahannock Dist, ED 417, No 193.
James E. Holmes--1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Lee Dist, ED 30, No 319.

Fauquier Co VA Births, Marriages and Deaths
James E. Holmes married Mary W. Emmons June 19, 1849.
Edward E. Holmes born May 26, 1854, son of James E. and Mary W. Holmes.
Millard F. Holmes died Oct. 6, 1865, age 13 years 5 months, of typhoid fever, son of James E. and Mary W. Holmes.

456
JAMES E. HOLMES (James E., Sarah A. Stark, James)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths

Mary W. Holmes died Aug. 30, 1871 in childbirth, age 30, wife of James E. Holmes, dau of F. F. and Mary E. Emmons.


EDWARD BLUCHER HOLMES (James E., James S., Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: May 27, 1854 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Sarah L. Embrey Jan. 29, 1874 Fauquier Co VA.

She was the dau of Robert D. and Mary C. Embrey.

She was born Feb. 22, 1853 Fauquier Co VA and died July 23, 1914.

Died: May 18, 1937. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Harriet J. Holmes born ca 1876 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Otis M. Kemper Nov. 20, 1898 Fauquier Co VA.

2. William Holmes born ca 1877 Fauquier Co VA.

3. Mary L. Holmes born Sept. 19, 1878 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William B. Edwards Jan. 12, 1894 Fauquier Co VA.

He was born Mar. 1, 1879 and died Nov. 7, 1959.


Children:

1. Velma Irene Edwards born Mar. 30, 1905 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: July 10, 1905 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Fauquier Co VA.


Died: Aug. 5, 1916 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

4. Gussie W. Holmes born Feb. 9, 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Columbus Q. Holmes Apr. 29, 1906 Fauquier Co VA.

He was the son of William T. Holmes and Sophia E. Jones (James S., Sarah A. Stark, James).

Died: buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

5. Roy F. Holmes born ca 1881 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: Sept. 11, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.

6. Aldridge Holmes born 1883 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Nelson Q. Holmes born May 14, 1888 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Mae A. (She was born Nov. 21, 1890 and died Oct. 31, 1962)


8. Vertie V. Holmes born 1891 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

Blucher Holmes---1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Rappahannock Dist, ED 27.

Blucher Holmes---1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Lee Dist, ED 30, No 29.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages

EDWARD⁶ BLUCHER HOLMES (James⁵ E., James⁴ S., Sarah³ A. Stark, James²)

Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths

Roy F. Holmes died Sept. 9th, 1891 at Sumeduck of typhus fever, age 11, son of E. B. Holmes, born Sumeduck.

Otis M. Kemper to Hattie J. Holmes Nov. 16, 1898. Md Nov. 20 by James F. Brannin.

He age 24, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son J. M. and J. E. Kemper, a mechanic.

She age 16, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau E. B. and S. L. Holmes.


She age 16, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau E. B. and Sarah Holmes.


He age 27, single, son of and Sophia E. Holmes, a carpenter, born and resides Fauquier Co. She age 16, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau E. B. and Sarah Holmes.

FERDINAND⁶ NAPOLEON HOLMES (James⁵ E., James⁴ S., Sarah³ A. Stark, James²)

Born: May 7, 1857 Fauquier Co VA.


She was the dau of Thomas T. and Fannie A. Reese.

She was born July 2, 1862 VA and died July 23, 1933.

Died: May 21, 1911. Both buried Grove Presbyterian Church, Goldvein, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Nora F. Holmes born Aug. 1888 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Laura N. Holmes born Mar. 1893 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:

Ferdinand Holmes--1880 Gen Fauquier Co VA---Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 170.

Ferdinand Holmes--1900 Gen Fauquier Co VA---Lee Dist, No 282

Notes: On the 1880 census Ferdinand and Roberta Holmes had in their household Fannie Reese, mother of Roberta. On the 1900 census Mary R. Holmes said she had had 6 children, 2 children living.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


He age 21, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son James E. and Mary W. Holmes.

She age 18, single, born Covington, KY, resides Fauquier Co, dau Thomas T. and Fannie A. Reese.

RUFUS⁶ SHAKESPEARE HOLMES (James⁵ E., James⁴ S., Sarah³ A. Stark, James²)

Born: Oct. 4, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Virginia E. Kemper Jan. 31, 1882 Fauquier Co VA.

She was the dau of Richard D. and Mary E. Kemper.

She was born Feb. 7, 1859 VA and died Oct. 21, 1943.

Died: Apr. 25, 1933. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. Mary C./E. Holmes born Nov. 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Walter D. Courtney Dec. 26, 1901 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of James D. Courtney and Catherine⁶ Court (Catherine⁵ M. Holmes, James⁴ S., Sarah³ A. Stark, James²)
2. Odessa Holmes born ca 1883 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Mar. 11, 1892 Kelleyville, Fauquier Co VA.
3. Stella V. Holmes born Apr. 1894 Fauquier Co VA.
RUFUS 6 SHAKESPEARE HOLMES (James 5 E., James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Children:
1. Lou 7 E. Holmes born Sept. 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Mattie 7 R. Holmes born Mar. 1889 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Rufus 7 M. Holmes born Mar. 1900 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Rufus S. Holmes 1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA Lee Dist, ED 30, p 19, L 83.
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Odessa Holmes died Mar. 11, 1892 at Kelleyville, of flux, age 13 years 7 months, born Kelleyville, child of R.S. Holmes.

LAFAYETTE 6 LEE HOLMES (James 5 E., James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: Oct. 1864 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Lily 5 S. Holmes Nov. 27, 1886 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Silas 5 M. Holmes and wife Roberta H. (James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2). She was born 1862 VA.

Children:
1. Fannie 7 R. Holmes born Aug. 1887 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Shirley 7 L. Holmes (son) born Aug. 1889 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Lee L. Holmes—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 296.
Fauquier Co VA Marriages

WILLIAM 6 JUDSON HOLMES (James 5 E., James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)

Born: Apr. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Lula A. Cropp Dec. 20, 1890 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Eugene and Maria Cropp. She was born Jan. 1874 and died 1956.
Died: 1956. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Lillian 7 A. Holmes born Nov. 1892 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Blanch 7 M. Holmes born July 1894 Fauquier Co VA.
WILLIAM 6 JUDSON HOLMES (James 5 E., James 1 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)
Children:
3. James 7 A. Holmes born May 1897 Fauquier Co VA.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


SILAS 5 M. HOLMES (James 1 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2)
Born: Nov. 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Roberta H. (She was born Nov. 1839 VA)
Died: after 1900 probably Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Lily/Lillie 6 S. Holmes born 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
    Married: Lafayette 6 Lee Holmes Nov. 27, 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
    He was the son of James 5 E. Holmes (James 4 S., Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2) and wife Mary 6 W. Emmons (Fountain 5 F., Charlotte 4 Homes, Sarah 3 A. Stark, James 2).
2. Mary 6 V. Holmes born ca 1865 Fauquier Co VA or Covington Co KY.
    Married: Joseph S. Oder Dec. 29, 1881 Fauquier Co VA.
    He was born 1861 and died 1940.
    Died: 1920. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
3. Dora 6 J. Holmes born 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
    Married: Lee Beauregard Brooks Jan. 5, 1893 Fauquier Co VA.
    He was born 1861 and died 1910.
    Died: 1920. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
4. Robert 6 L. Holmes born July 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Silas 6 Mercer Holmes born Feb. 3, 1875 Fauquier Co VA.
    Married: 1. Richie M.  
        2. Mattie R. (She was born Feb. 27, 1889 and died Mar. 19, 1967)
    Died: Mar. 6, 1957. He and second wife buried Mt. Holly Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
7. Pendleton 6 Holmes born Apr. 1880 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Silas Holmes—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—ED 47, No 169.
Silas M. Holmes—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 288.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Lee L. Holmes to Lily S. Holmes Nov. 27, 1886. Md Nov. 27. He age 23, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son James and Mary Holmes. She age 25, single, dau Silas M. and Roberta H. Holmes, born and resides Fauquier Co.


DIADEMA S. HOMES WIFE OF WILLIAM JONES OF FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA
(Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: ca 1774 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: William Jones Sept. 24, 1810 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was born ca 1776 VA and died 1851 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: after 1870 Fauquier Co VA.

Children:
1. Sarah Ann Stark Jones
   Born: ca 1811 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Thornton Abell Mar. 25, 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: before 1847.

2. James J. Jones
   Born: ca 1813 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: 1. Mary Helm Oct. 6, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
   2. Emily A. Eskridge Oct. 23, 1840 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data

3. Marshall J. Jones
   Born: ca 1816 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

4. Pauline E. Jones
   Born: ca 1819 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: John G. Helm Nov. 12, 1849 (?) Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data

5. Fielding F. Jones
   Born: ca 1822 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Margaret E. Helm Oct. 4, 1854 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: no data

6. Susan Frances Jones
   Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Abner A. Embrey Mar. 2, 1843 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1860-70 Fauquier Co VA.

7. Virginia Ann Jones
   Born: Aug. 9, 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: James H. Helm Oct. 4, 1854 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Feb. 12, 1904 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

8. Andrew Jackson Jones
   Born: Jan. 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Susan Ralls Sept. 19, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: 1900 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.

9. Mary/Mollie M. Jones
   Born: ca 1834 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Edmond T. James Jan. 8, 1860 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: after 1860 Fauquier Co VA.

10. Diadema J. Jones
    Born: ca 1836 Fauquier Co VA. (No further data)

11. John Wesley Jones
    Born: Sept. 1838 Fauquier Co VA.
    Married: Roberta Jane Kemper Jan. 24, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
    Died: after 1900 Fauquier Co VA.
DIADEMA S. HOMES (Sarah A. Stark, James)
William Jones--1820 Cen Fauquier Co VA--p 66.
William Jones--1830 Cen Fauquier Co VA--p 410.
Diadema S. Jones--1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA--Southwest Revenue Dist, No 262.
John W. Jones--1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA--First Revenue Dist, No 252.

Note: Diadema S. Jones was living with her son John W. Jones on the 1870 census. Four children of William and Diadema S. Jones married into the family of Thomas and Joanna Helm of Fauquier Co VA. Mary Helm who married James S. Jones, John G. Helm who married Pauline E. Jones, Margaret E. Helm who married Fielding F. Jones and James H. Helm who married Virginia Ann Jones were all brothers and sisters.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
William Jones to Diadema Homes Sept. 24, 1810. She was ward of William Jones.
Witness: Nathaniel S. Homes.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 23, p 299--Will of William Jones of Fauquier Co VA.
Item 1st, after the payment of my just debts my will and desire is that my beloved wife Diadema Jones shall hold all my estate personal and mixed until my youngest son John W. Jones shall arrive at age 21 but in the event of his dying the next in age and out the profits of the estate shall clothe, board and educate my young children provided my wife shall remain my widow but in the event of her marrying again, it is my will and desire that there shall be an immediate division of my estate.

Item 2nd, my eldest daughter Sarah Ann Stark Jones intermarried with Thornton Abell and they had 1 child which said daughter and child have both departed this life and I had given to my daughter such portion of my estate as I could then spare I hereby give to the said Thornton Abell 1 shilling cash and desire that Thornton Abell shall inherit nothing else from my estate.

Item 3rd, some of my children have married and received such assistance in property as I could spare them and if any other of my children should marry, it is my will and desire that my executor shall assist him likewise keeping an account of the articles furnished to be accounted for in the general division of my estate.

Item 4th, when my son John W. Jones shall arrive at lawful age or if not leaving the next in age it is my will that my estate be divided among my children now living except my daughter Susan Frances who has intermarried with Abner Embrey whose portion I intend to secure in such manner as I shall herein after name.

Item 5th, I appoint Fielding F. Jones trustee to receive my daughter Susan's part of my estate for the maintenance of my daughter Susan and her children to be managed by my said son Fielding F. Jones for the support of Susan and her children the true intent and meaning of this clause is that Abner Embrey is not to have any interest in my said daughter's interest in my estate.

Item 6th, I appoint my beloved wife Diadema Jones sole executrix to this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former wills by me made.

Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 24, p 82
DIADEMA S. HOMES (Sarah A. Stark, James)
Fauquier Co VA Will Bk 28, p 86—Nov. 10, 1851.

Fauquier Co VA Deed Bk 52, p 29—Sept. 28, 1852
James S. Jones, Marshall J. Jones and John G. Helm of the first part, Meredith Eskridge of the second part, Enos Hord of third part all of Fauquier Co.
Enos Hord bound as security for the parties of the first part in a bond of $350 payable on demand to Horace Weaver, administrator of Joseph Weaver deceased. James S. Jones indebted to Enos Hord for $256.94. Richard P. Helm his security. Parties of first part desire to secure payment of bond. The parties of the first part have sold to said Meredith Eskridge all the right, title interest of the parties of the first part to the estate which they are in any way entitled under the will of William Jones deceased which was recorded in Fauquier Co Court Aug. 1851, said interest being each 1/9 of said William Jones' estate when his youngest child shall arrive at age 21 as will fully appear by reference to said will. The said James S. Jones entitled to 1/9 in his own right, Marshall J. Jones entitled to 1/9 in his own right and John G. Helm entitled to 1/9 in right of his wife Pauline E. who was formerly Pauline E. Jones, of the children of William Jones. Upon trust that Meredith Eskridge shall permit the said parties of the first part to remain in quiet possession of said interest until default be made in the payment of said bond and upon default Meredith Eskridge shall sell at public auction the said 3/9 of said estate of William Jones deceased.

Notes: In 1852 William and Diadema S. Jones had 9 living children. The records prove that William and Diadema S. had 11 children. James S., Marshall J., and Pauline E. are proven by the above deed. Sarah Ann, Fielding F., Susan Frances and John Wesely are proven by the will of William Jones. Virginia Ann, Andrew Jackson, Mary M. are proven by their marriage records and by the 1850 census. Diadema J. Jones was also proven a child by the 1850 census. She does not appear on the 1860 census and must have been the other deceased child in 1852.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Thornton Abell to Sarah Ann Jones Mar. 25, 1831, daughter of William.
John G. Helm to Pauline E. Jones Nov. 12, 1810, daughter of William.

Note: The printed book of Fauquier Co VA marriages has incorrectly stated the marriage of John G. Helm and Pauline E. Jones to be 1810. John G. Helm on the 1850 census was age 22, wife "Polina" was age 31. They had no children. Living with them was his mother Joanna age 50, Margaret Helm age 17, Thomas Helm age 14 and Ann E. Jones age 7. Margaret and Thomas Helm were probably a younger brother and sister of John G. Ann E. Jones was the daughter of his brother-in-law James S. Jones by a first marriage. Probably on the 1850 census John G. Helm and Pauline had not been married long. They probably married in 1849.
DIADEMA S. HOMES (Sarah A. Stark, James)
John G. Helm and wife Pauline E. to Richard P. Helm both of Fauquier Co.
137 acres Fauquier Co on which Richard P. Helm now resides -- corner to Eskridge
-- corner to lower lot of Joanna Helm -- Falmouth Road corner to Philip Strang
-- corner to Hansbrough -- corner to William A. Jones. Also 82
acres beginning on Falmouth Road corner to John Hansbrough -- to Skrine's old line
-- corner to George Crump.

JAMES S. JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1813 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: 1. Mary Helm Oct. 6, 1835 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Thomas and Joanna Helm. She died 1842-48
2. Emily A. Eskridge Oct. 23, 1848 Fauquier Co VA. Fauquier Co VA.
She was born ca 1826 VA.
Died: no data
Children by first wife:
1. William S./L. Jones born ca 1836 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Ann E. Jones born ca 1842 Fauquier Co VA.
Children by second wife:
3. James M. Jones born ca 1849 Fauquier Co VA.
Source:
James S. Jones--1850 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Ashby Dist, No 823.
Notes: Ann E. Jones apparently lived part of the time with her father's house-
hold and part of the time with John G. and Pauline E. Helm, her aunt and uncle,
as she is listed in both households on the 1850 census.

SUSAN FRANCES JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1825 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Abner A. Embrey Mar. 2, 1843 Fauquier Co VA.
He was born ca 1817 VA. He probably married (2) Harriet _____
Died: 1860-70 Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. James T. Embrey born Feb. 1847 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Francis M. Embrey born ca 1844 Fauquier Co VA.
Sources:
Abner Embrey---1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA---Southwest Revenue Dist, No 263.
Abner Embrey---1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA---First Revenue Dist, No 251.
Fauquier Co VA Marriage Records
Abner Embrey to Susan F. Jones Mar. 2, 1843, dau of William and Diddima Jones.

JAMES T. EMBREY (Susan F. Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: Feb. 1847 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: 1. Frances M. Embrey Mar. 19, 1870 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Robert D. and Mary C. Embrey. She was born ca 1850
Fauquier Co VA.
2. Ella T. Jones She was born May 1857 VA
and died 1938 Fauquier Co VA.
JAMES T. EMBREY (Susan Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Died: 1933 Fauquier Co VA. He and second wife both buried Mt. Holly Cem.
Children by first wife: Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
1. Ella M. Embrey born Dec. 1870 Fauquier Co VA.
Children by second wife:
2. Alfred F. Embrey born Oct. 1883 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Clarke T. Embrey born Apr. 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Lelia G. Embrey born Oct. 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Mayla Embrey born May 1891 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Ira S. Embrey born July 11, 1893 Fauquier Co VA.
Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
James T. Embrey to Frances M. Embrey Mar. 11, 1870. Md Mar. 19. He age 23, single,
son Abner A. and Susan F. Embrey. She age 20, single, dau Robert D. and Mary C.
James T. Embrey——1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA——Lee Dist, ED 30, No 304.

VIRGINIA ANN JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: Aug. 9, 1828 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: James H. Helm Oct. 1*, 1851 Fauquier Co VA.
He was the son of Thomas and Joanna Helm. He was the brother of Mary
Helm who married James S. Jones, John G. Helm who married Pauline E.
Jones and Margaret E. Helm who married Fielding F. Jones, brothers and
sister of Virginia Ann Jones. He was born June 28, 1830 VA and died
Nov. 13, 1900 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: Feb. 12, 1904 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem,
Children:
Died: June 1, 1858 Fauquier Co VA.
*2. Edward D. Helm born Aug. 22, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.
*3. Cornelius H. Helm born July 25, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Emma E. Helm born ca 1862 Fauquier Co VA.
*5. Alice Virginia Helm born May 1866 Fauquier Co VA.
*6. James Thomas Helm born Aug. 15, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Births, Marriages and Deaths
He age 25, single, son Thomas and Joanah Helm. She age 25, single, dau William
and Diadema Jones.
Kessandra D. Helm born Dec. 1857 at James H. Helms, dau James H. and Virginia A.
Kessandra D. Helm died June 1, 1858 at James H. Helms, of water on the
the brain, dau of James H. and Virginia A. Helm.
James H. Helm—1860 Cen Fauquier Co VA—-Southwest Revenue Dist, No 135.
James H. Helm—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 115.
James Helm—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 331.
James H. Helm—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 330.
EDWARD D. HELM (Virginia Jones, Diadema Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Aug. 22, 1856 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: 1. Virginia (She was born Aug. 1860 VA)
2. Eva Curtis (She was born July 5, 1882 and died Dec. 4, 1966.

Children by first wife:
1. Cassandra Helm born Dec. 1881 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Lelia S. Helm born Sept. 1885 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Virginia A. Helm born Mar. 1886 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Maud C. Helm born Oct. 1890 Fauquier Co VA.

Source:
E. D. Helm—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Cedar Run Dist, ED 25, p 2, L 33.

CORNELIUS H. HELM (Virginia Jones, Diadema Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: July 25, 1859 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Fannie Belle Triplett July 20, 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
   She was the dau of Robert C. and Virginia E. Triplett. She was born

Died: Dec. 1, 1938 Fauquier Co VA. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem.
Children:
1. Eva B. Helm born July 1863 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Ida V. Helm born June 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
3. Moses B. Helm born Sept. 1888 Fauquier Co VA.
4. James M. Helm born Feb. 1896 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Annie M. Helm born Jan. 28, 1899 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Laura E. Helm born Sept. 1899 Fauquier Co VA.

Died: June 1, 1956. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 23, single born and resides Fauquier Co, son James H. and Virginia Ann Helm,
a farmer. She age 24, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Robert C. and
Virginia E. Triplett.

Cornelius Helm—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist ED 30, No 192.

ALICE VIRGINIA HELM (Virginia Jones, Diadema Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: May 1866 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: W. C. Ralls Sept. 21, 1887 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was the son of Harvey B. and Sallie Ralls. He was born Mar. 1, 1852
   VA and died Aug. 6, 1930. Buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem.

Died: no data

Children:
1. L. W. Ralls born Sept. 1888 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Sallie F. Ralls born May 1890 Fauquier Co VA.
ALICE VIRGINIA HELM (Virginia A. Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Children:

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


JAMES THOMAS HELM (Virginia A. Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Aug. 15, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Florence J. (She was born Dec. 4, 1868 and died July 25, 1965)
Died: Jan. 31, 1947. Both buried Morrisville Methodist Church Cem, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Bessie Helm born July 1897 Fauquier Co VA.


ANDREW JACKSON JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Jan. 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Susan Ralls Sept. 17, 1867 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Henry B. and Sarah Ralls. She was born Feb. 1840 VA and died 1911 Fauquier Co VA.
Died: 1908 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Hutter (?) W. Jones born ca 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: Sept. 4, 1870 Pine View, Fauquier Co VA, age 2, of croup.
2. Alverda Boyd Jones born Oct. 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
   Married: Edmund Mosby James Nov. 16, 1893 Fauquier Co VA.
   He was son of Edmund T. James and Mary Jones, sister of Andrew J.
3. Mattie R. Jones born 1871 Fauquier Co VA.
   Did not marry.
   Died: 1906. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
4. Walter C. Jones born 1875 Fauquier Co VA.
   Died: June 15, 1876 Fauquier Co VA.
5. Mamie C. Jones born Apr. 1877 Fauquier Co VA.
7. John C. Jones born Apr. 1882 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages and Deaths
Andrew J. Jones to Sue Ralls Sept. 17, 1867. Md Sept. 19 by S. B. Barber.
He age 35, single, son of William and Diddema S. Jones.
She age 25, single, dau of Henry B. and Sarah Ralls.
Hutter (?) W. Jones died Sept. 4, 1870, age 2, of croup, at Pine View, dau of A. J. and Sue Jones.
Walter C. Jones died June 15, 1876, age 10(?), cholera infantus, son A. J. and Susan Jones.
ANDREW JACKSON JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Andrew J. Jones—1870 Gen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 187.
Andrew J. Jones—1880 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 1, p 37, No 273.
Andrew J. Jones—1900 Gen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 30, No 346.

Notes: The tombstone of Andrew J. Jones reads Maj. A. Jones. The tombstone of his wife reads Sue Ralls beloved wife of Maj. A. Jones. On the 1900 census Susan, wife of Andrew J. Jones, said she had had 10 children and that 5 were living. Probably three other children died young, names unknown.

MARY/MOLLIE M. JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Edmond T. James Jan. 7, 1860. Md Jan. 8 by Warren Owens Fauquier Co VA. He was the son of Carter and Martha James. He was born ca 1835 VA.
Died: no data
Children:
1. William C. James born ca 1860 Culpeper Co VA
2. Edmund Mosby James born Mar. 1865 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.
3. Mollie T. James born ca 1868 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.
4. Annie T. James born ca 1871 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.
5. Thomas James born ca 1873 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.
6. Judson James born ca 1875 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.
7. John James born ca 1877 Fauquier Co VA or Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
Edmond T. James to Mollie M. Jones Jan. 7, 1860. Md Jan. 8 by Warren Owens. He was the son of Carter and Martha James. She was born ca 1831 Fauquier Co VA.

EDMUND MOSBY JAMES (Mary M. Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)
Born: Mar. 1865 VA, Culpeper or Fauquier Co.
Married: Alverda Boyd Jones Nov. 16, 1893 Fauquier Co VA. She was the dau of Andrew Jackson Jones and Susan Ralls (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James). She was born Oct. 1869 VA.
Died: 1918. Buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington, Fauquier Co VA.
Children:
1. Mary James born May 1894 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Ford James born June 1898 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
E. M. Jones to Alberta B. Jones Nov. 13, 1893. Md Nov. 16 by A. J. Cummings. He age 25, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son Edmond and Mary James, a farmer. She age 21, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Andrew and Susan Jones.
EDMUND MOSBY JAMES (Mary M. Jones, Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

JOHN WESLEY JONES (Diadema S. Homes, Sarah A. Stark, James)

Born: Sept. 1838 Fauquier Co VA.

Married: Roberta Jane Kemper Jan. 24, 1867 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of John M. and Adaline S. Kemper. She was born Feb. 5, 1849 VA and died Mar. 20, 1899. Buried Cedar Grove Cem, Bealeton, Fauquier Co VA.

Children:

1. James W. Jones born Apr. 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Hugh O. Jones born Mar. 10, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
3. John R. Jones born ca 1876 Fauquier Co VA.
4. Samuel H. Jones born Nov. 1876 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary Jane Kane Dec. 21, 1899 Fauquier Co VA.
She was born Feb. 1877 and died 1968.
Died: 1960. Both buried Cedar Grove Cem, Bealeton, Fauquier Co VA.
5. Andrew T. Jones born July 1882 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Mary A. Clatterbuck June 3, 1903 Fauquier Co VA.
6. Morgan K. Jones born June 16, 1884 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Martha/Mattie V. Kane.
She was born Oct. 28, 1888 and died Oct. 24, 1963 or 1965.
7. Rosie E. Jones born May 1889 Fauquier Co VA.
8. Mollie A. Jones born Aug. 1889 Fauquier Co VA.

Sources:
John W. Jones—1870 Cen Fauquier Co VA—First Revenue Dist, No 252.
John Jones—1880 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Rappahannock Dist, ED 47, No 97.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages


Samuel Jones—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—Lee Dist, ED 36, No 33.
JAMES6 W. JONES (John5 W., Diadema4 S. Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
Born: Apr. 1868 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Alverta C. Neale Dec. 30, 1891 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Silas C. and Bettie H. Neale. She was born Feb. 1870 VA.
Children:
1. Elsie7 Jones born Sept. 1897 Fauquier Co VA.
2. Bertie7 Jones born June 1899 Fauquier Co VA.

Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 23, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son John W. and Roberta Jones.
She age 21, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Silas C. and Bettie H. Neale.
James Jones—1900 Cen Fauquier Co VA—ED 30, No 22, Lee Dist.

HUGH6 WARD JONES (John W., Diadema4 S. Homes, Sarah3 A. Stark, James2)
Born: Mar. 10, 1869 Fauquier Co VA.
Married: Susan L. Embrey Feb. 6, 1894 Fauquier Co VA.
She was the dau of Frank M. and Harriet Embrey.
She was born June 16, 1872 and died Mar. 31, 1949.
Died: June 12, 1915 Fauquier Co VA. Both buried Mt. Holly Cem, Remington.
Children:
1. Alpheus7 B. Jones born Dec. 1896 Culpeper Co VA.

Sources:
Fauquier Co VA Marriages
He age 24, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, son John W. and Roberta Jones,
a farmer. She age 22, single, born and resides Fauquier Co, dau Frank M. and
Harriet Embrey.
Hugh W. Jones—1900 Cen Culpeper Co VA.—Stevensburg Dist, ED 13, p 10, L 90.